A

§ A. Programs

§ A.1 Object location

```
% Object2dSqua.m
clear all; figure(1); clf; a=1; b=2; c=3;
a1=1; a2=1; c1=10; c2=10; b1=-2*a1*5; b2=-2*a2*7; P=eye(6); lambda=.98;
DithVar=.1; NoiseVar=.1; Limit=10; N=1000; x=2; y=3;
[Object,m] =ObjSqu(x,y);
subplot(2,2,1),Draw(Object,m,Limit,'Object','c');
xlabel('X'),ylabel('Y'); axis equal; axis([-10 10 -10 10]);
subplot(2,2,2),Layout(Object,Limit,m);
Real=RealLin(x,y,N); zeta=[a1,a2,b1,b2,c1,c2]'; t=0; s2=0; s3=0;
for Steps=1:N
  v =dither(DithVar); p =-b1/a1/2 +v; q =-b2/a2/2 +v;
  [Image,n] =ImgMtx(round(p),round(q));
  if Steps==10
    Move1(:,1) =Image(:,1); Move1(:,2) =Image(:,2);
  elseif Steps==100
    Move2(:,1) =Image(:,1); Move2(:,2) =Image(:,2);
  elseif Steps==200
    Move3(:,1) =Image(:,1); Move3(:,2) =Image(:,2);
  elseif Steps==300
    Move4(:,1) =Image(:,1); Move4(:,2) =Image(:,2);
  elseif Steps==400
    Move5(:,1) =Image(:,1); Move5(:,2) =Image(:,2);
  elseif Steps==500
    Move6(:,1) =Image(:,1); Move6(:,2) =Image(:,2);
  elseif Steps==600
    Move7(:,1) =Image(:,1); Move7(:,2) =Image(:,2);
  elseif Steps==700
    Move8(:,1) =Image(:,1); Move8(:,2) =Image(:,2);
  elseif Steps==800
    Move9(:,1) =Image(:,1); Move9(:,2) =Image(:,2);
  end;
  g =Compare(Object,Image,m,n); e =noise(NoiseVar); y =g+e;
  if y>1
    x =[p*p,q*q,p,q,1,1]'; t =t+1; Est(Steps,1) =t;
    Est(Steps,2) =-b1/a1/2; s2=Est(Steps,2);
    Est(Steps,3) =-b2/a2/2; s3=Est(Steps,3);
    P =1/lambda*P*(eye(6)-(x*x'*P)/(lambda+x'*P*x));
    zeta =zeta+P*x*(y-x'*zeta); a1 =zeta(1,:); a2 =zeta(2,:);
    b1 =zeta(3,:); b2 =zeta(4,:);
  else
    t =t+1; Est(Steps,1) =t; Est(Steps,2) =s2; Est(Steps,3) =s3;
    p =RandSrch(Limit); q =RandSrch(Limit); b1 =-2*a1*p; b2 =-2*a2*q;
  end;
end;
Title1 ='X'; Title2 ='Y'; Title3 ='Phase Plane'; Title4 ='Object and Image';
XLab ='Steps'; YLab ='Mag';
subplot(2,2,3),compare2([Est(:,1),Est(:,2)],[Real(:,1),Real(:,2)],Title1,XLab,YLab)
subplot(2,2,4),compare2([Est(:,1),Est(:,3)],[Real(:,1),Real(:,3)],Title2,XLab,YLab)
figure(2); clf;
subplot(3,3,1),Draw(Object,m,Limit,'Object','r'); axis equal; axis([-10 10 -10 10]);
subplot(3,3,2),Draw(Move1,n,Limit,'N = 10','y'); axis equal; axis([-10 10 -10 10]);
subplot(3,3,3),Draw(Move2,n,Limit,'N = 100','y'); axis equal; axis([-10 10 -10 10]);
subplot(3,3,4),Draw(Move3,n,Limit,'N = 200','y'); axis equal; axis([-10 10 -10 10]);
subplot(3,3,5),Draw(Move4,n,Limit,'N = 300','y'); axis equal; axis([-10 10 -10 10]);
subplot(3,3,6),Draw(Move5,n,Limit,'N = 400','y'); axis equal; axis([-10 10 -10 10]);
subplot(3,3,7),Draw(Move6,n,Limit,'N = 500','y'); axis equal; axis([-10 10 -10 10]);
subplot(3,3,8),Draw(Move7,n,Limit,'N = 600','y'); axis equal; axis([-10 10 -10 10]);
subplot(3,3,9),Draw(Move8,n,Limit,'N = 700','y'); axis equal; axis([-10 10 -10 10]);
 % Compare.m
function [y] =Compare(Object,Image,m,n)
y =0;
for i=1:m
  for j=1:n
    if (Object(i,1)==Image(j,1))&(Object(i,2)==Image(j,2))
      y =y +1;
    end;
  end;
end;
 % compare2.m
function [] =compare2(data1,data2,graph_title,x_label,y_label)
plot(data1(:,1),data1(:,2),'-',data2(:,1),data2(:,2),'-');
grid on; title(graph_title); xlabel(x_label); ylabel(y_label);
 % dither.m
```

```
function [dither]=dither(dith_variance)
dith_limit=sqrt(3*dith_variance); dither=dith_limit*2*(.5-rand(1));
 % Draw.m
function []=Draw(Pict,Dim,Limit,Title,Colour)
for i=1:Dim
fill([(Pict(i,1)-.5),(Pict(i,1)+.5),(Pict(i,1)+.5),(Pict(i,1)-.5)],...
  [(Pict(i,2)-.5),(Pict(i,2)-.5),(Pict(i,2)+.5),(Pict(i,2)+.5)],Colour),hold on;
end;
axis([-Limit Limit -Limit Limit]); grid; title(Title);
 % ImgMtx.m
function [yy,n]=ImgMtx(p,q)
i=1;
for x=(p-1):(p+1)
  for y=(q-1):(q+1)
    yy(i,1)=x; yy(i,2)=y;i=i+1;
  end;
end;
n =size(yy,1);
 % Layout.m
function []=Layout(Object,Limit,m)
for i=-Limit:Limit
  x =i+Limit+1;
  for j=-Limit:Limit
    y =j+Limit+1; [Image,n] =ObjMtx(i,j); xx(x,1) =i; yy(y,1) =j;
    z(x,y) =Compare(Object,Image,m,n);
  end;
end;
mesh(xx,yy,z); title('Object Profile'); xlabel('x'); ylabel('y');
zlabel('Pixels overlapped'); grid;
 % noise.m
function [e]=noise(noise_sig)
e=sqrt(noise_sig)*randn(1);
 % ObjSqu.m
function [yy,n]=ObjSqu(p,q)
i=1;
for x=(p-1):(p+1)
  for y=(q-1):(q+1)
    yy(i,1) =x; yy(i,2) =y; i =i+1;
  end;
end;
n =size(yy,1);
 % RealLin.m
function [Real] =RealLin(x,y,N)
for i=1:N
  Real(i,1) =i; Real(i,2) =x; Real(i,3) =y;
end;
% RandSrch.m
function [y]=RandSrch(limit)
y =limit*2*(.5-rand(1));
```

§ A.2 Network percolation, two dimensions

```
% perco
clear all; St=sum(100*clock); rand('state',St); CNa=200; Dim=2; X=rand(CNa,Dim);
[Va,Ca]=voronoin(X); T=delaunayn(X); TN=size(T,1); VNa=size(Va,1); LB=0.05;
UB=0.95; IXa=zeros(VNa,1);  V=[]; Count=0; VCNa=[];
for i=1:CNa,
  VCNa=[VCNa;size(Ca{i},2)];
end
for i=1:VNa,
  if((Va(i,1)>LB & Va(i,1)<UB) & (Va(i,2)>LB & Va(i,2)<UB))
    V=[V;Va(i,:)]; Count=Count+1; IXa(i,1)=Count;
  end
end
VN=size(V,1); VCN=[]; Count=0; Xa=X; X=[];
Tmp=sparse(1,CNa);
for i=1:CNa,
  Include=1;
  for j=1:VCNa(i,1),
    if(IXa(Ca{i}(1,j),1)==0)
      Include=0;
    end
  end
  if(Include==1)
    Count=Count+1; C{Count,1}=[]; VCN=[VCN;VCNa(i,1)];
    for j=1:VCNa(i,1),
      C{Count,1}(1,j)=IXa(Ca{i}(1,j),1);
    end
    X=[X;Xa(i,:)]; Tmp(1,i)=Count;
  end
```

```
end
CN=size(C,1); T2=[]; T3=[];
for i=1:TN,
  TmpA=[];
  for j=1:3,
    if(Tmp(T(i,j)))
      TmpA=[TmpA,Tmp(T(i,j))];
    end
  end
  TmpB=size(TmpA,2);
  if(TmpB==2)
    T2=[T2;TmpA];
  elseif(TmpB==3)
    T3=[T3;TmpA];
  end
end
% for cells
B=[]; BXX=sparse(CN,CN); NeCMat=sparse(CN,CN); Count=0;
for i=1:size(T2,1),
  Count=Count+1; B=[B;[T2(i,1),T2(i,2)]]; BXX(T2(i,1),T2(i,2))=Count;
  BXX(T2(i,2),T2(i,1))=Count; NeCMat(T2(i,1),T2(i,2))=1; NeCMat(T2(i,2),T2(i,1))=1;
end
for i=1:size(T3,1),
  for j=1:Dim,
    for k=(j+1):(Dim+1),
      if(BXX(T3(i,j),T3(i,k))==0)
        Count=Count+1; B=[B;[T3(i,j),T3(i,k)]]; BXX(T3(i,j),T3(i,k))=Count;
        BXX(T3(i,k),T3(i,j))=Count; NeCMat(T3(i,j),T3(i,k))=1;
        NeCMat(T3(i,k),T3(i,j))=1;
      end
    end
  end
end
BN=Count; A=X; N=size(A,1); LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N); LBc=0.2; UBc=1-LBc;
for i=1:N,
  if(A(i,1)<=LBc)
    LMat(1,i)=1;
  elseif(A(i,1)>=UBc)
    UMat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
NeMat=NeCMat; Blocked=randperm(CN);
% for bonds
NeBMat=sparse(BN,BN);
for i=1:CN,
  [a,b,c]=find(BXX(i,:)); nc=size(c,2);
  for j=1:(nc-1),
    for k=(j+1):nc,
      NeBMat(c(1,j),c(1,k))=1; NeBMat(c(1,k),c(1,j))=1;
    end
  end
end
A=B; N=size(A,1); LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N);
for i=1:N,
  if((X(A(i,1),1)<=LBc) | (X(A(i,2),1)<=LBc))
    LMat(1,i)=1;
  elseif((X(A(i,1),1)>=UBc) | (X(A(i,2),1)>=UBc))
    UMat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
NeMat=NeBMat; Blocked=randperm(BN);
%for vertices
Tmp=sparse(1,VN);
for i=1:CN,
  for j=1:VCN(i,1),
    Tmp(1,C{i}(1,j))=1;
  end
end
Vv=[];
Count=0;
for i=1:VN,
  if(Tmp(1,i))
    Count=Count+1; Vv=[Vv;V(i,:)]; Tmp(1,i)=Count;
  end
end
VvN=size(Vv,1);
for i=1:CN,
  for j=1:VCN(i,1),
    Cv{i}(1,j)=Tmp(1,C{i}(1,j));
  end
end
E=[]; EVV=sparse(VN,VN); EVVv=sparse(VvN,VvN); NeVMat=sparse(VvN,VvN);
```

```
Countv=0; Count=0;
for i=1:CN,
  Tmp=[Cv{i}(1,1:VCN(i,1)),Cv{i}(1,1)];
  for j=1:VCN(i,1),
    V1=Tmp(1,j); V2=Tmp(1,(j+1));
    if(NeVMat(V1,V2)==0)
      Countv=Countv+1; NeVMat(V1,V2)=1; NeVMat(V2,V1)=1;
    end
  end
  Tmp=[C{i}(1,1:VCN(i,1)),C{i}(1,1)];
  for j=1:VCN(i,1),
    V1=Tmp(1,j); V2=Tmp(1,(j+1));
    if(EVV(V1,V2)==0)
      Count=Count+1; E=[E;[V1,V2]]; EVV(V1,V2)=Count; EVV(V2,V1)=Count;
    end
  end
end
EN=Count; A=Vv; N=size(A,1); LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N);
LBv=2*LB; UBv=(UB-LB);
for i=1:N,
  if(A(i,1)<=LBv)
    LMat(1,i)=1;
  elseif(A(i,1)>=UBv)
    UMat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
NeMat=NeVMat; Blocked=randperm(VvN);
%for edges
NeEMat=sparse(EN,EN); MEV=sparse(EN,VN); [a,b,c]=find(EVV); nc=size(c,1);
for i=1:nc,
  MEV(c(i),a(i))=1; MEV(c(i),b(i))=1;
end
for i=1:VN,
  a=find(MEV(:,i));
  if(~isempty(a))
    TmpN=size(a,1); Tmp=[a;a(1,1)]';
    for j=1:TmpN,
      for k=(j+1):TmpN,
        NeEMat(Tmp(1,j),Tmp(1,k))=1; NeEMat(Tmp(1,k),Tmp(1,j))=1;
      end
    end
  end
end
A=E; N=size(A,1); LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N);
for i=1:N,
  if((V(A(i,1),1)<=LBv) | (V(A(i,2),1)<=LBv))
    LMat(1,i)=1;
  elseif((V(A(i,1),1)>=UBv) | (V(A(i,2),1)>=UBv))
    UMat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
NeMat=NeEMat; Blocked=randperm(EN);
% perco1
clear ClusA ClusB TSeries; NClusA=0; Perco=0;
for i=1:N,
  Joined=0;
  for j=1:NClusA,
    if(ClusA{j,3}(1,Blocked(1,i))~=0)
      ClusA{j,1}=ClusA{j,1}+1; ClusA{j,2}(1,Blocked(1,i))=1;
      ClusA{j,3}=ClusA{j,3} | NeMat(Blocked(1,i),:); Joined=1;
    end
    if(Joined==1)
      for k=1:4,
        ClusB{1,k}=ClusA{j,k};
      end
      NClusB=1;
      if(j==1)
        Tmp=ClusA; clear ClusA;
        for k=1:(NClusA-1),
          for l=1:4,
            ClusA{k,l}=Tmp{(k+1),l};
          end
        end
      elseif(j==NClusA)
        Tmp=ClusA; clear ClusA;
        for k=1:(NClusA-1),
          for l=1:4,
            ClusA{k,l}=Tmp{k,l};
          end
        end
      else
        Tmp=ClusA; clear ClusA;
```

```
193         for k=1:(j-1),
194           for l=1:4,
195             ClusA{k,l}=Tmp{k,l};
196           end
197         end
198         for k=j:(NClusA-1),
199           for l=1:4,
200             ClusA{k,l}=Tmp{(k+1),l};
201           end
202         end
203       end
204       for k=1:(NClusA-1),
205         if(sum(ClusA{k,2} & ClusB{1,3}) ~= 0)
206           ClusB{1,1}=ClusB{1,1}+ClusA{k,1}; ClusB{1,2}=ClusB{1,2} | ClusA{k,2};
207           ClusB{1,3}=ClusB{1,3} | ClusA{k,3}; ClusB{1,4}=ClusB{1,4} | ClusA{k,4};
208         else
209           NClusB=NClusB+1;
210           for l=1:4,
211             ClusB{NClusB,l}=ClusA{k,l};
212           end
213         end
214       end
215       if((sum(full(LMat & ClusB{1,2}))~=0) & (sum(full(UMat & ClusB{1,2}))~=0))
216         ClusB{1,4}=1; Perco=1;
217       end
218       NClusA=NClusB; ClusA=ClusB; clear ClusB; break;
219     end
220   end
221   if(Joined==0)
222     NClusA=NClusA+1; ClusA{NClusA,1}=1;
223     ClusA{NClusA,2}=sparse(1,Blocked(1,i),1,1,N);
224     ClusA{NClusA,3}=NeMat(Blocked(1,i),:); ClusA{NClusA,4}=0;
225   end
226   TSeries{i,1}=ClusA; TSeries{i,2}=Perco;
227 end
228 % Reverse
229 Tmp=Blocked; Blocked=[];
230 for i=1:N,
231   Blocked=[Blocked,Tmp(1,(N-i+1))];
232 end
233 % simulations
234 Nc=0; TSnap=[];
235 for i=1:N,
236   if(TSeries{i,2})
237     Nc=i; break;
238   end
239 end
240 Pc=Nc/N; Cord=mean(sum(NeMat,2));
```

§ A.3 Network percolation, three dimensions

```
 1 % perco3d.m
 2 clear all; St=sum(100*clock); rand('state',St); CNa=300; Dim=3;
 3 X=rand(CNa,Dim); [Va,Ca]=voronoin(X); T=delaunayn(X); TN=size(T,1);
 4 VNa=size(Va,1); LB=0.05; UB=0.95; IXa=zeros(VNa,1); VCNa=[];
 5 for i=1:CNa,
 6   VCNa=[VCNa;size(Ca{i},2)];
 7 end
 8 MVCa=[];
 9 for i=1:CNa,
10   Tmp=ones(1,VCNa(i,1)); MVCa=[MVCa;sparse(Tmp,Ca{i},Tmp,1,VNa)];
11 end
12 Vin=zeros(1,VNa); Count=0;
13 for i=1:VNa,
14   if((max(Va(i,:))<1) & (min(Va(i,:))>0))
15     Count=Count+1; Vin(1,i)=1; IXa(i,1)=Count;
16   end
17 end
18 Tmp=~Vin; Cin=ones(1,CNa);
19 for i=1:CNa,
20   if(sum(Tmp & MVCa(i,:)))
21     Cin(1,i)=0;
22   end
23 end
24 C=[]; count=0; VCN=[];
25 for i=1:CNa,
26   if(Cin(i))
27     count=count+1; TmpN=size(Ca{i},2);
28     for j=1:TmpN,
29       C{count,1}(1,j)=IXa(Ca{i}(1,j));
```

```
    end
    VCN(count,1)=TmpN;
  end
end
CN=size(C,1); MidBCx=sparse(CNa,CNa); MidBCy=sparse(CNa,CNa);
MidBCz=sparse(CNa,CNa); BLng=sparse(CNa,CNa);
for i=1:TN,
  Tmp=[T(i,:),T(i,1)];
  for j=1:(Dim+1),
    for k=(j+1):(Dim+1),
      if((Cin(1,Tmp(1,j)) | Cin(1,Tmp(1,k))) & ~BLng(j,k))
        MidBCx(Tmp(1,j),Tmp(1,k))=(X(k,1)+X(j,1))/2;
        MidBCx(Tmp(1,k),Tmp(1,j))=(X(k,1)+X(j,1))/2;
        MidBCy(Tmp(1,j),Tmp(1,k))=(X(k,2)+X(j,2))/2;
        MidBCy(Tmp(1,k),Tmp(1,j))=(X(k,2)+X(j,2))/2;
        MidBCz(Tmp(1,j),Tmp(1,k))=(X(k,3)+X(j,3))/2;
        MidBCz(Tmp(1,k),Tmp(1,j))=(X(k,3)+X(j,3))/2;
        dx=X(k,1)-X(j,1); dy=X(k,2)-X(j,2); dz=X(k,3)-X(j,3);
        TmpA=sqrt(dx*dx + dy*dy + dz*dz);
        BLng(Tmp(1,j),Tmp(1,k))=TmpA; BLng(Tmp(1,k),Tmp(1,j))=TmpA;
      end
    end
  end
end
Fa=[]; Count=0; FaC=[];
for i=1:CNa,
  if(Cin(1,i))
    FaC{i,1}=0; FaC{i,2}=[];
  end
end
for i=1:(CNa-1),
  for j=(i+1):CNa,
    TmpA=0; TmpB=0;
    if(Cin(1,i))
      TmpA=1;
    end
    if(Cin(1,j))
      TmpB=1;
    end
    if(TmpA | TmpB)
      Tmp=MVCa(i,:) & MVCa(j,:);
      if(sum(Tmp))
        [a,b]=find(Tmp); Count=Count+1; Fa{Count,1}=size(b,2); Fa{Count,2}=b;
        Fa{Count,3}=[MidBCx(i,j),MidBCy(i,j),MidBCz(i,j)];
        if(TmpA)
          FaC{i,1}=FaC{i,1} + 1; FaC{i,2}=[FaC{i,2},Count];
          FaC{i,3}{1,1}=i; FaC{i,3}{1,2}=j;
        end
        if(TmpB)
          FaC{j,1}=FaC{j,1} + 1; FaC{j,2}=[FaC{j,2},Count];
          FaC{j,3}{1,1}=i; FaC{j,3}{1,2}=j;
        end
      end
    end
  end
end
FaN=size(Fa,1); V=[];
for i=1:VNa,
  if(Vin(1,i))
    V=[V;[Va(i,:),i]];
  end
end
VN=size(V,1); Tmp=sparse(VNa,1);
for i=1:VN,
  Tmp(V(i,4),1)=i;
end
F=Fa;
for i=1:FaN,
  for j=1:F{i,1},
    F{i,2}(1,j)=Tmp(Fa{i,2}(1,j),1);
  end
end
FN=FaN; FC=[];
count=0;
for i=1:CNa,
  if(Cin(i))
    count=count+1; FC{count,1}=FaC{i,1};
    FC{count,2}=FaC{i,2}; FC{count,3}=FaC{i,3};
  end
end
NghV=sparse(VN,VN); Tmp=F; TmpN=FN;
for i=1:TmpN,
```

```
  TmpA=Tmp{i,2}; x=[]; y=[]; z=[]; TmpB=Tmp{i,1};
  if(TmpB==3)
    for j=1:2,
      for k=(j+1):3,
        NghV(TmpA(1,j),TmpA(1,k))=1; NghV(TmpA(1,k),TmpA(1,j))=1;
      end
    end
  else
    for j=1:TmpB,
      x=[x;V(TmpA(1,j),1)]; y=[y;V(TmpA(1,j),2)]; z=[z;V(TmpA(1,j),3)];
    end
    a=y(1)*(z(2)-z(3))+y(2)*(z(3)-z(1))+y(3)*(z(1)-z(2));
    b=z(1)*(x(2)-x(3))+z(2)*(x(3)-x(1))+z(3)*(x(1)-x(2));
    c=x(1)*(y(2)-y(3))+x(2)*(y(3)-y(1))+x(3)*(y(1)-y(2));
    K=1/sqrt(a*a + b*b + c*c); Th{1}=K*a; Th{2}=K*b; Th{3}=K*c; Max=0;
    for j=1:3,
      if(Th{j}<Max)
        Max=Th{j}; jMax=j;
      end
    end
    if(jMax==1)
      p=y; q=z;
    elseif(jMax==2)
      p=x; q=z;
    else
      p=x; q=y;
    end
    t=delaunay(p,q);
    for j=1:size(t,1),
      for k=1:3,
        t(j,k)=TmpA(1,t(j,k));
      end
    end
    Nt=size(t,1); TmpC=sparse(VN,VN);
    for j=1:Nt,
      TmpT=[t(j,:),t(j,1)];
      for k=1:3,
        TmpD=sort([TmpT(1,k),TmpT(1,(k+1))]);
        TmpC(TmpD(1,1),TmpD(1,2))=TmpC(TmpD(1,1),TmpD(1,2))+1;
      end
    end
    [k,l,m]=find(TmpC);
    for j=1:size(k,1),
      if(m(j)==1)
        NghV(k(j),l(j))=1; NghV(l(j),k(j))=1;
      end
    end
  end
end
Fed=[];
for i=1:FN,
  for j=1:2,
    Fed{i,j}=F{i,j};
  end
end
for i=1:FN,
  Count=0; TmpN=Fed{i,1};
  if(TmpN>3)
    Tmp=Fed{i,2}; TmpA=Tmp(1,1); Tmp=Tmp(1,2:TmpN); TmpN=TmpN-1; Count=Count+1;
    while(TmpN)
      a=TmpA(1,Count); TmpB=[]; Found=0;
      for j=1:TmpN,
        TmpC=Tmp(1,j);
        if(NghV(a,TmpC) & ~Found)
          TmpA=[TmpA,TmpC]; Found=1;
        else
          TmpB=[TmpB,TmpC];
        end
      end
      Tmp=TmpB; TmpN=TmpN-1; Count=Count+1;
    end
    Fed{i,2}=TmpA;
  end
end
LB2=2*LB; UB2=(UB-LB);
% cells II
Tmp=ones(1,CNa);
for i=1:CNa,
  if((max(X(i,:))>UB) | (min(X(i,:))<LB))
    Tmp(1,i)=0;
  end
end
```

```
194 a=find(Tmp); TmpB=sparse(1,CNa); x=[];
195 for i=1:size(a,2),
196   TmpB(1,a(1,i))=i; x(i,:)=X(a(i),:);
197 end
198 xn=size(x,1); TmpA=zeros(size(T)); TmpN=size(T,1);
199 for i=1:TmpN,
200   for j=1:4,
201     if((Tmp(1,T(i,j))))
202       TmpA(i,j)=TmpB(1,T(i,j));
203     end
204   end
205 end
206 nghc=sparse(xn,xn);
207 for i=1:TmpN,
208   [a,b,c]=find(TmpA(i,:)); TmpB=size(c,2);
209   if(TmpB>1)
210     for j=1:(TmpB-1),
211       for k=(j+1):TmpB,
212         nghc(c(1,j),c(1,k))=1; nghc(c(1,k),c(1,j))=1;
213       end
214     end
215   end
216 end
217 A=x; N=size(A,1); LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N);
218 for i=1:N,
219   if(A(i,1)<=LB2)
220     LMat(1,i)=1;
221   elseif(A(i,1)>=UB2)
222     UMat(1,i)=1;
223   end
224 end
225 NeMat=nghc; Blocked=randperm(xn);
226 % bonds II
227 [a,b,c]=find(triu(nghc)); b=[a,b]; bn=size(b,1); Tmp=sparse(bn,xn);
228 for i=1:bn,
229   Tmp(i,b(i,1))=1; Tmp(i,b(i,2))=1;
230 end
231 nghb=sparse(bn,bn);
232 for i=1:xn,
233   a=find(Tmp(:,i));
234   if(~isempty(a))
235     TmpN=size(a,1);
236     for j=1:(TmpN-1),
237       for k=(j+1):TmpN,
238         nghb(a(j,1),a(k,1))=1; nghb(a(k,1),a(j,1))=1;
239       end
240     end
241   end
242 end
243 A=b; N=size(A,1); LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N);
244 for i=1:N,
245   if((x(A(i,1),1)<=LB2) | (x(A(i,2),1)<=LB2))
246     LMat(1,i)=1;
247   elseif((x(A(i,1),1)>=UB2) | (x(A(i,2),1)>=UB2))
248     UMat(1,i)=1;
249   end
250 end
251 NeMat=nghb; Blocked=randperm(N);
252 % vertices II
253 [a,b,c]=find((NghV)); Tmp=sparse(1,VN);
254 for i=1:size(a,1),
255   Tmp(1,b(i,1))=1;
256 end
257 d=find(Tmp); TmpN=size(d,2);
258 for i=1:TmpN,
259   Tmp(1,d(1,i))=i;
260 end
261 for i=1:size(a,1),
262   a(i,1)=Tmp(1,a(i,1)); b(i,1)=Tmp(1,b(i,1));
263 end
264 nghv=sparse(a,b,c,TmpN,TmpN); TmpA=[];
265 for i=1:TmpN,
266   TmpA(Tmp(1,d(i)),:)=V(i,1:3);
267 end
268 A=TmpA; N=size(A,1); LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N);
269 for i=1:N,
270   if(A(i,1)<=LB2)
271     LMat(1,i)=1;
272   elseif(A(i,1)>=UB2)
273     UMat(1,i)=1;
274   end
275 end
```

```
NeMat=nghv; Blocked=randperm(N);
% edges II
[a,b,c]=find(triu(NghV)); E=[a,b]; EN=size(E,1); Tmp=sparse(EN,VN);
for i=1:EN,
  Tmp(i,E(i,1))=1; Tmp(i,E(i,2))=1;
end
NghE=sparse(EN,EN);
for i=1:VN,
  a=find(Tmp(:,i));
  if(~isempty(a))
    TmpN=size(a,1);
    for j=1:(TmpN-1),
      for k=(j+1):TmpN,
        NghE(a(j,1),a(k,1))=1; NghE(a(k,1),a(j,1))=1;
      end
    end
  end
end
A=E; N=size(A,1); LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N);
for i=1:N,
  if((V(A(i,1),1)<=LB2) | (V(A(i,2),1)<=LB2))
    LMat(1,i)=1;
  elseif((V(A(i,1),1)>=UB2) | (V(A(i,2),1)>=UB2))
    UMat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
NeMat=NghE; Blocked=randperm(N);
% percolation
clear ClusA ClusB TSeries; NClusA=0; Perco=0;
for i=1:N,
  Joined=0;
  for j=1:NClusA,
    if(ClusA{j,3}(1,Blocked(1,i))~=0)
      ClusA{j,1}=ClusA{j,1}+1; ClusA{j,2}(1,Blocked(1,i))=1;
      ClusA{j,3}=ClusA{j,3} | NeMat(Blocked(1,i),:); Joined=1;
    end
    if(Joined==1)
      for k=1:4,
        ClusB{1,k}=ClusA{j,k};
      end
      NClusB=1;
      if(j==1)
        Tmp=ClusA; clear ClusA;
        for k=1:(NClusA-1),
          for l=1:4,
            ClusA{k,l}=Tmp{(k+1),l};
          end
        end
      elseif(j==NClusA)
        Tmp=ClusA; clear ClusA;
        for k=1:(NClusA-1),
          for l=1:4,
            ClusA{k,l}=Tmp{k,l};
          end
        end
      else
        Tmp=ClusA; clear ClusA;
        for k=1:(j-1),
          for l=1:4,
            ClusA{k,l}=Tmp{k,l};
          end
        end
        for k=j:(NClusA-1),
          for l=1:4,
            ClusA{k,l}=Tmp{(k+1),l};
          end
        end
      end
      for k=1:(NClusA-1),
        if(sum(ClusA{k,2} & ClusB{1,3}) ~= 0)
          ClusB{1,1}=ClusB{1,1}+ClusA{k,1}; ClusB{1,2}=ClusB{1,2} | ClusA{k,2};
          ClusB{1,3}=ClusB{1,3} | ClusA{k,3}; ClusB{1,4}=ClusB{1,4} | ClusA{k,4};
        else
          NClusB=NClusB+1;
          for l=1:4,
            ClusB{NClusB,l}=ClusA{k,l};
          end
        end
      end
      if((sum(full(LMat & ClusB{1,2}))~=0) & (sum(full(UMat & ClusB{1,2}))~=0))
        ClusB{1,4}=1; Perco=1;
      end
```

```
      NClusA=NClusB; ClusA=ClusB; clear ClusB; break;
    end
  end
  if(Joined==0)
    NClusA=NClusA+1; ClusA{NClusA,1}=1;
    ClusA{NClusA,2}=sparse(1,Blocked(1,i),1,1,N);
    ClusA{NClusA,3}=NeMat(Blocked(1,i),:); ClusA{NClusA,4}=0;
  end
  TSeries{i,1}=ClusA; TSeries{i,2}=Perco;
end
% Reverse
Tmp=Blocked; Blocked=[];
for i=1:N,
  Blocked=[Blocked,Tmp(1,(N-i+1))];
end
% simulations
Nc=0;
for i=1:N,
  if(TSeries{i,2})
    Nc=i; break;
  end
end
Pc=Nc/N; Cord=mean(sum(NeMat,2));
```

§ A.4 Network percolation, 2–d section

```
% section
MVC=[];
for i=1:CN,
  Tmp=ones(1,VCN(i,1)); MVC=[MVC;sparse(Tmp,C{i},Tmp,1,VN)];
end
CE=[];
for i=1:EN,
  Tmp=MVC(:,E(i,1)) & MVC(:,E(i,2));
  if(sum(Tmp))
    TmpA=find(Tmp)'; TmpN=size(TmpA,2); CE{i,1}=TmpN; CE{i,2}=TmpA;
  end
end
ie=[]; je=[]; ke=[];
for i=1:EN,
  ie(i,1)=V(E(i,2),1)-V(E(i,1),1); je(i,1)=V(E(i,2),2)-V(E(i,1),2);
  ke(i,1)=V(E(i,2),3)-V(E(i,1),3);
end
a=1; b=.01; cc=0; d=-.5; v=[]; vC=[]; count=0;
for i=1:EN,
  Tmp=(a*ie(i)+b*je(i)+cc*ke(i));
  if(Tmp)
    v1=E(i,1); x1=V(v1,1); y1=V(v1,2); z1=V(v1,3); TmpA=(a*x1+b*y1+cc*z1+d);
    v2=E(i,2); x2=V(v2,1); y2=V(v2,2); z2=V(v2,3); t=-TmpA/Tmp;
    if((t>=0) & (t<=1))
      x=x1+(x2-x1)*t; y=y1+(y2-y1)*t; z=z1+(z2-z1)*t; count=count+1;
      v(count,:)=[x,y,z]; vC{count,1}=CE{i,1}; vC{count,2}=CE{i,2};
    end
  else
    if(~TmpA)  % both nom and denom = 0
      count=count+1; v(count,:)=[x1,y1,z1]; vC{count,1}=CE{i,1};
      vC{count,2}=CE{i,2}; count=count+1; v(count,:)=[x2,y2,z2];
      vC{count,1}=CE{i,1}; vC{count,2}=CE{i,2};
    end
  end
end
vn=count; cC=sparse(CN,1); count=0;
for i=1:vn,
  for j=1:vC{i,1},
    if(~cC(vC{i,2}(j)))
      count=count+1; cC(vC{i,2}(j),1)=count;
    end
  end
end
cn=count; vc=vC;
for i=1:vn,
  for j=1:vc{i,1},
    vc{i,2}(1,j)=cC(vC{i,2}(j));
  end
end
c=[];
for i=1:cn,
  c{i,1}=0; c{i,2}=[];
end
for i=1:vn,
```

```
  for j=1:vc{i,1},
    c{vc{i,2}(j),1}=c{vc{i,2}(j),1}+1; c{vc{i,2}(j),2}=[c{vc{i,2}(j),2},i];
  end
end
for i=1:cn,
  Tmp=[];
  for j=1:c{i,1},
    Tmp=[Tmp;v(c{i,2}(j),:),c{i,2}(j)];
  end
  TmpA=min(Tmp,[],1); TmpB=max(Tmp,[],1); [TmpC,TmpD]=min(TmpB-TmpA);
  if(TmpD==1)
    TmpA=Tmp(:,2); TmpB=Tmp(:,3);
  elseif(TmpD==2)
    TmpA=Tmp(:,1); TmpB=Tmp(:,3);
  else
    TmpA=Tmp(:,1); TmpB=Tmp(:,2);
  end
  TmpC=delaunay(TmpA,TmpB); TmpN=size(TmpC,1);
  for j=1:TmpN,
    for k=1:3,
      TmpC(j,k)=Tmp(TmpC(j,k),4);
    end
  end
  TmpA=sparse(vn,vn);
  for j=1:TmpN,
    for k=1:2,
      for m=(k+1):3,
        TmpA(TmpC(j,k),TmpC(j,m))=TmpA(TmpC(j,k),TmpC(j,m))+1;
        TmpA(TmpC(j,m),TmpC(j,k))=TmpA(TmpC(j,m),TmpC(j,k))+1;
      end
    end
  end
  [x,y,z]=find(TmpA); TmpB=[]; TmpC=[];
  for j=1:size(x,1),
    if(z(j)==1)
      TmpB=[TmpB;x(j),y(j)]; TmpC(y(j),1)=1;
    end
  end
  TmpA=[];
  for j=1:size(TmpC,1),
    TmpA{j,1}=[];
  end
  for j=1:size(TmpB,1),
    TmpA{TmpB(j,1),1}=[TmpA{TmpB(j,1),1},TmpB(j,2)];
  end
  Tmp=Tmp(1,4); TmpB=Tmp;
  TmpC=sparse(Tmp,1,1,vn,1); count=c{i,1}-1;
  while(count>0),
    if(~(TmpC(TmpA{Tmp}(1),1)))
      Tmp=TmpA{Tmp}(1); TmpB=[TmpB,Tmp]; TmpC(Tmp,1)=1;
    else
      Tmp=TmpA{Tmp}(2); TmpB=[TmpB,Tmp]; TmpC(Tmp,1)=1;
    end
    count=count-1;
  end
  c{i,3}=TmpB;
end
for i=1:cn,
  Tmp=[0,0,0];
  for j=1:c{i,1},
    Tmp=Tmp+v(c{i,2}(j),:);
  end
  Tmp=Tmp/c{i,1}; c{i,4}=Tmp;
end
Tmp=sqrt(a*a+b*b+cc*cc); u=[a/Tmp,b/Tmp,cc/Tmp]; uzp=u; ux=[1,0,0];
Tmp=cross(u,ux); TmpA=sqrt(Tmp(1)*Tmp(1)+Tmp(2)*Tmp(2)+Tmp(3)*Tmp(3));
uyp=Tmp/TmpA; uxp=cross(uyp,uzp); R=[uxp,0;uyp,0;uzp,0;0,0,0,1];
vp=(R*[v';ones(1,vn)])'; vp=vp(:,1:2); ad=min(vp,[],1);
vp=vp-[ad(1)*ones(vn,1),ad(2)*ones(vn,1)];; cs=[];
for i=1:cn,
  Tmp=R*[c{i,4}';1]; Tmp=Tmp(1:2)'-ad; c{i,5}=Tmp; cs=[cs;Tmp];
end
LB=min(vp(:,1)); UB=max(vp(:,1)); Tmp=UB-LB; LBv=LB+0.1*Tmp;
UBv=UB-LBv; Tmp=min(cs(:,1)); LB=min(cs(:,1)); UB=max(cs(:,1));
Tmp=UB-LB; LBc=LB+0.1*Tmp; UBc=UB-LBc;
% cell
cvm=sparse(cn,vn);
for i=1:cn,
  for j=1:c{i,1},
    cvm(i,c{i,2}(j))=1;
  end
end
```

```
nghc=sparse(cn,cn);
for i=1:(cn-1),
  for j=(i+1):cn,
    Tmp=find(cvm(i,:) & cvm(j,:));
    if(~isempty(Tmp))
      TmpN=size(Tmp,2);
      if(TmpN>1)
        for k=1:TmpN,
          nghc(i,j)=1; nghc(j,i)=1;
        end
      end
    end
  end
end
N=cn; LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N);
for i=1:cn,
  if(cs(i,1)<=LBc)
    LMat(1,i)=1;
  end
  if(cs(i,1)>=UBc)
    UMat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
NeMat=nghc; Blocked=randperm(N);
% bond
[p,q,r]=find(triu(nghc)); b=[p,q]; bn=size(b,1); bcm=sparse(bn,bn);
for i=1:bn,
  bcm(i,b(i,1))=1; bcm(i,b(i,2))=1;
end
nghb=sparse(bn,bn);
for i=1:cn,
  Tmp=find(bcm(:,i));
  if(~isempty(Tmp))
    TmpN=size(Tmp,1);
    for j=1:(TmpN-1),
      for k=(j+1):TmpN,
        nghb(Tmp(j),Tmp(k))=1; nghb(Tmp(k),Tmp(j))=1;
      end
    end
  end
end
N=bn; LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N);
for i=1:bn,
  if((cs(b(i,1),1)<=LBc) | (cs(b(i,2),1)<=LBc))
    LMat(1,i)=1;
  end
  if((cs(b(i,1),1)>=UBc) | (cs(b(i,2),1)>=UBc))
    UMat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
NeMat=nghb; Blocked=randperm(N);
% vertice
nghv=sparse(vn,vn);
for i=1:cn,
  Tmp=[c{i,3},c{i,3}(1)];
  for j=1:c{i,1},
    nghv(Tmp(j),Tmp(j+1))=1; nghv(Tmp(j+1),Tmp(j))=1;
  end
end
LMat=sparse(1,vn); UMat=sparse(1,vn);
for i=1:vn,
  if(vp(i,1)<=LBv)
    LMat(1,i)=1;
  end
  if(vp(i,1)>=UBv)
    UMat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
N=vn; NeMat=nghv; Blocked=randperm(N);
% edge
[p,q,r]=find(triu(nghv)); e=[p,q]; en=size(e,1); evm=sparse(en,en);
for i=1:en,
  evm(i,e(i,1))=1; evm(i,e(i,2))=1;
end
nghe=sparse(en,en);
for i=1:vn,
  Tmp=find(evm(:,i));
  if(~isempty(Tmp))
    TmpN=size(Tmp,1);
    for j=1:(TmpN-1),
      for k=(j+1):TmpN,
        nghe(Tmp(j),Tmp(k))=1; nghe(Tmp(k),Tmp(j))=1;
```

```
      end
    end
  end
end
N=en; LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N);
for i=1:en,
  if((vp(e(i,1),1)<=LBc) | (vp(e(i,2),1)<=LBc))
    LMat(1,i)=1;
  end
  if((vp(e(i,1),1)>=UBc) | (vp(e(i,2),1)>=UBc))
    UMat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
NeMat=nghe; Blocked=randperm(N);
```

§ A.5 Continuum percolation of n-gons

```
% regpoly.m
clear all; St=sum(100*clock); rand('state',St); Size=10; N=40; n=11; Angle=2*pi/n;
X=Size*rand(N,2); TwoPi=2*pi; Rad=TwoPi*rand(N,1);
R=sqrt(1/(n*sin(Angle/2)*cos(Angle/2)));
for i=1:N,
  for j=0:(n-1),
    Tmp=Rad(i,1)+j*Angle; V{i}{1,(j+1)}=[(X(i,1)+R*cos(Tmp)),(X(i,2)+R*sin(Tmp))];
  end
end
Tmp=V{1}{1,1}+(V{1}{1,2}-V{1}{1,1})/2; dx=Tmp(1,1)-X(1,1); dy=Tmp(1,2)-X(1,2);
r=sqrt(dx*dx + dy*dy); clf; hold on;
for i=1:N,
  x=[]; y=[];
  for j=1:n,
    x=[x;V{i}{1,j}(1,1)]; y=[y;V{i}{1,j}(1,2)];
  end
  x=[x;V{i}{1,1}(1,1)]; y=[y;V{i}{1,1}(1,2)]; plot(x,y);
end
plot([0,Size,Size,0,0],[0,0,Size,Size,0]); axis equal; axis off;
for i=1:N,
  Tmp=[];
  for j=1:n,
    Tmp=[Tmp;[j,V{i}{1,j}(1,2)]]; Tmp=sortrows(Tmp,2);
  end
end
T=delaunay(X(:,1),X(:,2)); NT=size(T,1); D=sparse(N,N); Ov=sparse(N,N);
Ov1=sparse(N,1); Pair=[]; Limbo=[]; Oclock=sparse(NT,NT);
for i=1:NT,
  Tmp=[T(i,:),T(i,1)];
  for j=1:3,
    c1=Tmp(1,j); c2=Tmp(1,(j+1)); dx=X(c2,1)-X(c1,1); dy=X(c2,2)-X(c1,2);
    TmpA=sqrt(dx*dx + dy*dy); D(c1,c2)=TmpA; D(c2,c1)=TmpA;
    Pair=[Pair;[c1,c2;c2,c1]];
    if(TmpA<=(2*r))
      Ov(c1,c2)=1; Ov(c2,c1)=1; Ov1(c1,1)=1; Ov1(c2,1)=1;
    elseif(TmpA<=(2*R))
      Limbo=[Limbo;[c1,c2;c2,c1]];
    end
  end
  TmpB=atan(abs(dy/dx));
  if(dx>=0)
    if(dy>=0)  % Quadrant 1
      Oclock(c1,c2)=TmpB; Oclock(c2,c1)=pi+TmpB;
    else  % Quadrant 4
      Oclock(c1,c2)=TwoPi-TmpB; Oclock(c2,c1)=pi-TmpB;
    end
  else
    if(dy>=0)  % Quadrant 2
      Oclock(c1,c2)=pi-TmpB; Oclock(c2,c1)=TwoPi-TmpB;
    else  % Quadrant 3
      Oclock(c1,c2)=pi+TmpB; Oclock(c2,c1)=TmpB;
    end
  end
end
Tmp=Angle/2; Star=[];
for i=1:N,
  TmpA=[]; TmpB=Rad(i,1);
  for j=1:n,
    TmpA=[TmpA,mod((TmpB + (j-1)*Angle + Tmp),TwoPi)];
  end
  Star=[Star;TmpA];
end
Wobble=sparse(N,N); jWobble=sparse(N,N); TmpN=size(Limbo,1);
```

```
for i=1:TmpN,
  Min=10; TmpA=Limbo(i,1); TmpB=Limbo(i,2); jMin=j;
  for j=1:n,
    Tmp=Star(TmpA,j)-Oclock(TmpA,TmpB);
    if(abs(Tmp)<abs(Min))
      Min=Tmp; jMin=j;
    end
  end
  Wobble(TmpA,TmpB)=Min; jWobble(TmpA,TmpB)=jMin;
end
Tmp=Angle/2;
for i=1:2:TmpN,
  TmpA=Limbo(i,1); TmpB=Limbo(i,2);
  if(abs(Wobble(TmpB,TmpA)) >= abs(Wobble(TmpA,TmpB)))
    TmpA=Limbo((i+1),1); TmpB=Limbo((i+1),2);
  end
  J=jWobble(TmpA,TmpB); v{1}=V{TmpA}{1,J};
  if(J==n)
    v{2}=V{TmpA}{1,1};
  else
    v{2}=V{TmpA}{1,(J+1)};
  end
  J=jWobble(TmpB,TmpA); v{3}=V{TmpB}{1,J};
  if(J==n)
    v{4}=V{TmpB}{1,1};
  else
    v{4}=V{TmpB}{1,(J+1)};
  end
  Max=0;
  if(Wobble(TmpA,TmpB)>=0)
    vMin=v{1};
  else
    vMin=v{2};
  end
  d1=R*cos(Tmp-abs(Wobble(TmpA,TmpB))); TmpD=(X(TmpA,1)-X(TmpB,1));
  a=(X(TmpA,2)-X(TmpB,2))/TmpD; b=(X(TmpA,1)*X(TmpB,2)-X(TmpB,1)*X(TmpA,2))/TmpD;
  a1=a; b1=vMin(1,2)-a1*vMin(1,1); x3=v{3}(1,1); y3=v{3}(1,2); x4=v{4}(1,1);
  y4=v{4}(1,2); TmpD=x3-x4; p=(y3-y4)/TmpD; q=(x3*y4-x4*y3)/TmpD; TmpD=a1-p;
  x=(q-b1)/TmpD; y=(a1*q-b1*p)/TmpD; dx=x-X(TmpB,1); dy=y-X(TmpB,2);
  r2=sqrt(dx*dx + dy*dy); d2=r2*cos(Tmp-abs(Wobble(TmpB,TmpA))); d=D(TmpA,TmpB);
  if((d1+d2)>=d)
    Ov(TmpA,TmpB)=1; Ov(TmpB,TmpA)=1; Ov1(TmpA,1)=1; Ov1(TmpB,1)=1;
  end
end
Clus=Ov;
for i=1:N,
  Clus(i,i)=1;
end
NClus=size(Clus,1); ClusA=Clus(1,:); NClusA=1;
for i=2:NClus,
  Joined=0;
  for j=1:NClusA,
    TmpC=Clus(i,:) | ClusA(j,:);
    if(sum(Clus(i,:) & ClusA(j,:)))
      ClusA(j,:)=TmpC; ClusB=ClusA; ClusA=TmpC; NClusB=NClusA;
      NClusA=1; Joined=1; break;
    end
  end
  if(~Joined)
    ClusA=[ClusA;Clus(i,:)]; NClusA=NClusA+1;
  else
    for j=1:NClusB,
      if(sum(ClusA(1,:) & ClusB(j,:)))
        ClusA(1,:)=ClusA(1,:) | ClusB(j,:);
      else
        ClusA=[ClusA;ClusB(j,:)]; NClusA=NClusA+1;
      end
    end
  end
end
Left=sparse(1,N); Right=sparse(1,N); Margin=0.1*Size;
for i=1:N,
  if(X(i,1)<=Margin)
    Left(1,i)=1;
  elseif(X(i,1)>=(Size-Margin))
    Right(1,i)=1;
  end
end
Plated=0;
for i=1:NClusA,
  if(sum(Left & ClusA(i,:)) & sum(Right & ClusA(i,:)))
    Plated=1; break;
```

```
146   end
147 end
```

§ A.6 Tilings

```
  1 % tiling.m;  NB. must run one of the data below first.
  2 qn=size(q,1); in2n=size(in2,1); in3n=size(in3,1); p=[];
  3 p{1,1}=[o;o]'; p{1,2}=sz; r=[]; s=[];
  4 for i=1:sz,
  5   r(1,i)=dx(m(i)); s(1,i)=dy(n(i));
  6 end
  7 p{1,3}=r'; p{1,4}=s'; iin=size(ii,1); Tmp=ones(iin,1);
  8 TmpA=sparse(Tmp,ii(:,1),Tmp,1,sz); Tmp=[]; TmpB=[]; TmpC=[]; count=0;
  9 for i=1:sz,
 10   if(~TmpA(i))
 11     count=count+1; Tmp=[Tmp;i,count]; TmpB=[TmpB;r(i)]; TmpC=[TmpC;s(i)];
 12   end
 13 end
 14 p{2,1}=Tmp; p{2,2}=count; p{2,3}=TmpB; p{2,4}=TmpC; iiin=size(iii,1);
 15 Tmp=ones(iiin,1); TmpA=sparse(Tmp,iii(:,1),Tmp,1,sz);
 16 Tmp=[]; TmpB=[]; TmpC=[]; count=0;
 17 for i=1:sz,
 18   if(~TmpA(i))
 19     count=count+1; Tmp=[Tmp;i,count]; TmpB=[TmpB;r(i)]; TmpC=[TmpC;s(i)];
 20   end
 21 end
 22 p{3,1}=Tmp; p{3,2}=count; p{3,3}=TmpB; p{3,4}=TmpC; iv=[ii,2*ones(iin,1)];
 23 for i=1:iiin,
 24   Tmp=0;
 25   for j=1:iin,
 26     if(iii(i,1)==ii(j,1))
 27       Tmp=1;
 28     end
 29   end
 30   if(~Tmp)
 31     iv=[iv;iii(i,:),3];
 32   end
 33 end
 34 ivn=size(iv,1); Tmp=ones(size(ivn,1),1);
 35 TmpA=sparse(Tmp,iv(:,1),Tmp,1,sz); Tmp=[]; TmpB=[]; TmpC=[]; count=0;
 36 for i=1:sz,
 37   if(~TmpA(i))
 38     count=count+1; Tmp=[Tmp;i,count]; TmpB=[TmpB;r(i)]; TmpC=[TmpC;s(i)];
 39   end
 40 end
 41 p{4,1}=Tmp; p{4,2}=count; p{4,3}=TmpB; p{4,4}=TmpC; map=[]; Tmp=ones(sz,1);
 42 map{1,1}=sparse(p{1,1}(:,1),Tmp,p{1,1}(:,2),sz,1); count=p{1,2}; e=q;
 43 v=[p{1,3},p{1,4}]; Tmp=ones(p{2,2},1);
 44 for i=2:nx,
 45   map{i,1}=sparse(p{2,1}(:,1),Tmp,count*Tmp+p{2,1}(:,2),sz,1);
 46   for k=1:iin,
 47     map{i,1}(ii(k,1),1)=map{(i-1),1}(ii(k,2),1);
 48   end
 49   count=count+p{2,2}; % +iin;
 50   for k=1:qn,
 51     e=[e;map{i,1}(q(k,1)),map{i,1}(q(k,2))];
 52   end
 53   for k=1:in2n,
 54     e=[e;map{i,1}(in2(k,1)),map{(i-1),1}(in2(k,2))];
 55   end
 56   v=[v;(i-1)*dim1*Tmp+p{2,3},p{2,4}];
 57 end
 58 Tmp=ones(p{3,2},1);
 59 for j=2:ny,
 60   map{1,j}=sparse(p{3,1}(:,1),Tmp,count*Tmp+p{3,1}(:,2),sz,1);
 61   for k=1:iiin,
 62     map{1,j}(iii(k,1),1)=map{1,(j-1)}(iii(k,2),1);
 63   end
 64   count=count+p{3,2}; % +iiin;
 65   for k=1:qn,
 66     e=[e;map{1,j}(q(k,1)),map{1,j}(q(k,2))];
 67   end
 68   for k=1:in3n,
 69     e=[e;map{1,j}(in3(k,1)),map{1,(j-1)}(in3(k,2))];
 70   end
 71   v=[v;p{3,3},(j-1)*dim2*Tmp+p{3,4}];
 72 end
 73 Tmp=ones(p{4,2},1);
 74 for i=2:nx,
 75   for j=2:ny,
```

```
    map{i,j}=sparse(p{4,1}(:,1),Tmp,count*Tmp+p{4,1}(:,2),sz,1);
    for k=1:ivn,
      if(iv(k,3)==2)
        map{i,j}(iv(k,1),1)=map{(i-1),j}(iv(k,2),1);
      else
        map{i,j}(iv(k,1),1)=map{i,(j-1)}(iv(k,2),1);
      end
    end
    count=count+p{4,2}; % +ivn;
    for k=1:qn,
      e=[e;map{i,j}(q(k,1)),map{i,j}(q(k,2))];
    end
    for k=1:in2n,
      e=[e;map{i,j}(in2(k,1)),map{(i-1),j}(in2(k,2))];
    end
    for k=1:in3n,
      e=[e;map{i,j}(in3(k,1)),map{i,(j-1)}(in3(k,2))];
    end
    v=[v;(i-1)*dim1*Tmp+p{4,3},(j-1)*dim2*Tmp+p{4,4}];
  end
end
en=size(e,1); vn=size(v,1); cn=size(c,1);
for i=1:cn,
  c{i,2}=size(c{i},2);
end
C=[]; count=0;
for i=1:nx,
  for j=1:ny,
    for k=1:cn,
      count=count+1;
      C{count,1}=[];
      for m=1:c{k,2},
        C{count,1}=[C{count},map{i,j}(c{k,1}(m))];
      end
    end
  end
end
ciin=size(cii,1);
for i=1:ciin,
  cii{i,3}=size(cii{i,1},2); cii{i,4}=size(cii{i,2},2);
end
ciiin=size(ciii,1);
for i=1:ciiin,
  ciii{i,3}=size(ciii{i,1},2); ciii{i,4}=size(ciii{i,2},2);
end
for i=2:nx,
  for j=1:ciin,
    count=count+1; C{count,1}=[];
    for k=1:cii{j,3},
      C{count,1}=[C{count},map{i,1}(cii{j,1}(k))];
    end
    for k=1:cii{j,4},
      C{count,1}=[C{count},map{(i-1),1}(cii{j,2}(k))];
    end
  end
end
for i=2:ny,
  for j=1:ciiin,
    count=count+1;
    C{count,1}=[];
    for k=1:ciii{j,3},
      C{count,1}=[C{count},map{1,i}(ciii{j,1}(k))];
    end
    for k=1:ciii{j,4},
      C{count,1}=[C{count},map{1,(i-1)}(ciii{j,2}(k))];
    end
  end
end
civn=size(civ,1);
for i=1:civn,
  civ{i,5}=size(civ{i,1},2); civ{i,6}=size(civ{i,2},2);
  civ{i,7}=size(civ{i,3},2); civ{i,8}=size(civ{i,4},2);
end
for i=2:nx,
  for j=2:ny,
    for m=1:ciin,
      count=count+1; C{count,1}=[];
      for k=1:cii{m,3},
        C{count,1}=[C{count},map{i,j}(cii{m,1}(k))];
      end
      for k=1:cii{m,4},
        C{count,1}=[C{count},map{(i-1),j}(cii{m,2}(k))];
```

```
158       end
159     end
160     for m=1:ciiin,
161       count=count+1;
162       C{count,1}=[];
163       for k=1:ciii{m,3},
164         C{count,1}=[C{count},map{i,j}(ciii{m,1}(k))];
165       end
166       for k=1:ciii{m,4},
167         C{count,1}=[C{count},map{i,(j-1)}(ciii{m,2}(k))];
168       end
169     end
170     for m=1:civn,
171       count=count+1;
172       C{count,1}=[];
173       for k=1:civ{m,5},
174         C{count,1}=[C{count},map{i,j}(civ{m,1}(k))];
175       end
176       for k=1:civ{m,6},
177         C{count,1}=[C{count},map{(i-1),j}(civ{m,2}(k))];
178       end
179       for k=1:civ{m,7},
180         C{count,1}=[C{count},map{(i-1),(j-1)}(civ{m,3}(k))];
181       end
182       for k=1:civ{m,8},
183         C{count,1}=[C{count},map{i,(j-1)}(civ{m,4}(k))];
184       end
185     end
186   end
187 end
188 Cn=size(C,1);
189 for i=1:Cn,
190   C{i,2}=size(C{i,1},2);
191 end
192 x=[];
193 for i=1:Cn,
194   Tmp=[0,0];
195   for j=1:C{i,2},
196     Tmp=Tmp+v(C{i,1}(j),:);
197   end
198   x=[x;Tmp/C{i,2}];
199 end
200 xn=size(x,1);
201 % for Cells
202 B=[]; Bxx=sparse(Cn,Cn); NeCMat=sparse(Cn,Cn); CVMat=sparse(Cn,vn);
203 for i=1:Cn,
204   for j=1:C{i,2},
205     CVMat(i,C{i,1}(j))=1;
206   end
207 end
208 count=0;
209 for i=1:vn,
210   Tmp=find(CVMat(:,i)); TmpN=size(Tmp,1);
211   for j=1:(TmpN-1),
212     for k=(j+1):TmpN,
213       if(~NeCMat(Tmp(j),Tmp(k)))
214         count=count+1; NeCMat(Tmp(j),Tmp(k))=1; NeCMat(Tmp(k),Tmp(j))=1;
215         B=[B;Tmp(j),Tmp(k)]; Bxx(Tmp(j),Tmp(k))=count; Bxx(Tmp(k),Tmp(j))=count;
216       end
217     end
218   end
219 end
220 Bn=count; A=x; N=size(A,1); LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N);
221 LB=min(x(:,1)); UB=max(x(:,1)); rng=UB-LB;
222 % LBc=.05*rng+LB;
223 LBc=.1*rng+LB; UBc=UB-LBc;
224 for i=1:N,
225   if(A(i,1)<=LBc)
226     LMat(1,i)=1;
227   elseif(A(i,1)>=UBc)
228     UMat(1,i)=1;
229   end
230 end
231 NeMat=NeCMat; Blocked=randperm(Cn);
232 % for Bonds
233 NeBMat=sparse(Bn,Bn);
234 for i=1:Cn,
235   [p,q,r]=find(Bxx(i,:)); nc=size(r,2);
236   for j=1:(nc-1),
237     for k=(j+1):nc,
238       NeBMat(r(1,j),r(1,k))=1; NeBMat(r(1,k),r(1,j))=1;
239     end
```

```
  end
end
A=B; N=size(A,1); LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N);
for i=1:N,
  if((x(A(i,1),1)<=LBc) | (x(A(i,2),1)<=LBc))
    LMat(1,i)=1;
  elseif((x(A(i,1),1)>=UBc) | (x(A(i,2),1)>=UBc))
    UMat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
NeMat=NeBMat; Blocked=randperm(Bn);
% for cells
b=[]; bxx=sparse(Cn,Cn); NecMat=sparse(Cn,Cn); count=0;
for i=1:(Cn-1),
  for j=(i+1):Cn,
    if(sum(CVMat(i,:) & CVMat(j,:))==2)
      count=count+1; NecMat(i,j)=1; NecMat(j,i)=1; b=[b;i,j];
      bxx(i,j)=count; bxx(j,i)=count;
    end
  end
end
bn=count; A=x; N=size(A,1); LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N);
for i=1:N,
  if(A(i,1)<=LBc)
    LMat(1,i)=1;
  elseif(A(i,1)>=UBc)
    UMat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
NeMat=NecMat; Blocked=randperm(Cn);
% for bonds
NebMat=sparse(bn,bn);
for i=1:Cn,
  [a,bb,c]=find(bxx(i,:)); nc=size(c,2);
  for j=1:(nc-1),
    for k=(j+1):nc,
      NebMat(c(1,j),c(1,k))=1; NebMat(c(1,k),c(1,j))=1;
    end
  end
end
A=b; N=size(A,1); LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N);
for i=1:N,
  if((x(A(i,1),1)<=LBc) | (x(A(i,2),1)<=LBc))
    LMat(1,i)=1;
  elseif((x(A(i,1),1)>=UBc) | (x(A(i,2),1)>=UBc))
    UMat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
NeMat=NebMat; Blocked=randperm(bn);
% for vertices
NeVMat=sparse(vn,vn);
for i=1:en,
  NeVMat(e(i,1),e(i,2))=1; NeVMat(e(i,2),e(i,1))=1;
end
A=v; N=vn; LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N); LB=min(v(:,1));
UB=max(v(:,1)); rng=UB-LB; LBv=.05*rng+LB; UBv=UB-LBv;
for i=1:vn,
  if(v(i,1)<LBv)
    LMat(1,i)=1;
  end
  if(v(i,1)>UBv)
    UMat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
NeMat=NeVMat; Blocked=randperm(vn);
% for edges
EVMat=sparse(en,vn);
for i=1:en,
  EVMat(i,e(i,1))=1; EVMat(i,e(i,2))=1;
end
NeEMat=sparse(en,en);
for i=1:vn,
  Tmp=find(EVMat(:,i)); TmpN=size(Tmp,1);
  for j=1:(TmpN-1),
    for k=(j+1):TmpN,
      NeEMat(Tmp(j),Tmp(k))=1; NeEMat(Tmp(k),Tmp(j))=1;
    end
  end
end
A=e; N=en; LMat=sparse(1,N); UMat=sparse(1,N);
for i=1:N,
  if((v(A(i,1),1)<=LBv) | (v(A(i,2),1)<=LBv))
```

```
    LMat(1,i)=1;
  elseif((v(A(i,1),1)>=UBv) | (v(A(i,2),1)>=UBv))
    UMat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
NeMat=NeEMat; Blocked=randperm(N);
% At the end of the day.
figure(1); clf; hold on;
for i=1:en,
  plot([v(e(i,1),1),v(e(i,2),1)],[v(e(i,1),2),v(e(i,2),2)]);
end
figure(2); clf; hold on;
for i=1:bn,
  plot([x(b(i,1),1),x(b(i,2),1)],[x(b(i,1),2),x(b(i,2),2)]);
end
figure(3); clf; hold on;
for i=1:Bn,
  plot([x(B(i,1),1),x(B(i,2),1)],[x(B(i,1),2),x(B(i,2),2)]);
end
% Here come data to be run first, though listed last.
% (1)  3_3[3^3]7_1[3^7]
clear all; sz=20; nx=7; ny=4; dx=0.5*[0;1;2;4;6;7;8;10;12]; Tmp=sqrt(3)/2;
dy=Tmp*[0;1;2;4;5;6;7;8;10;11;12]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2; 1,4; 2,3; 3,5; 4,7; 5,6; 5,8; 7,8; 7,9; 8,10; 9,12; 10,11; 10,14; 12,13;...
 13,14;,13,15; 14,16; 15,19; 16,17; 16,18; 18,20];
m=[3,4,6,1,7,9,3,5,2,7,8,2,3,5,1,7,9,6,3,4];
n=[1,1,2,3,3,3,4,4,5,6,6,7,8,8,9,9,9,10,11,11];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20];
ii=[4,6;15,17]; iii=[1,19;2,20]; in2=[9,11;12,11]; in3=[3,18];
c={[1,2,3,5,8,7,4];[7,8,10,14,13,12,9];[13,14,16,18,20,19,15]};
cii={[4,7,9],[11,10,8,5];[9,12],[11];[12,13,15],[16,14,10,11]};
ciii={[2,3],[18]}; civ={[1,4],[3,5],[18,16,17],[]};
% (2)  3_3[3^3]9_3[3^9]_II
clear all; sz=19; nx=4; ny=5; Tmp=1/sqrt(3); dx=Tmp*[0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12];
Tmp=1/3; dy=Tmp*[0,2,4,6,7,8,9,11,13,15,16,17,18]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,3;2,4;3,5;3,6;4,7;4,9;5,6;5,9;6,8;7,10;8,11;9,12;10,13;12,15;...
 12,16;13,17;14,19;15,16;15,18;16,19;17,18];
m=[10,4,10,4,9,11,2,12,7,1,13,7,1,13,6,8,3,5,10];
n=[1,2,3,4,5,5,6,6,7,8,8,9,10,10,11,11,12,12,13];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19];
ii=[10,11;13,14]; iii=[1,19]; in2=[7,8]; in3=[2,17;2,18];
c={[3,6,5];[4,9,12,15,18,17,13,10,7];[12,16,15];[11,14,19,16,12,9,5,6,8]};
cii={[7,10],[8];}; ciii={[2],[17,18];[1,3,5,9,4,2],[18,15,16]};
civ={[2,4,7],[8,6,3,1],[14],[]};
% (3)  4_4[3^4]8_4[3^8]
clear all; sz=8; nx=10; ny=10; Tmp=1/sqrt(2); dx=[0,Tmp,1+Tmp,1+2*Tmp];
dy=[0,Tmp,1+Tmp,1+2*Tmp]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,3;2,4;3,5;5,7;6,8]; m=[2,3,1,4,1,4,2,3]; n=[1,1,2,2,3,3,4,4];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8]; ii=[3,4;5,6]; iii=[1,7;2,8]; in2=[]; in3=[];
c={[1,2,4,6,8,7,5,3]}; cii={}; ciii={}; civ={[1,3],[2],[6],[]};
% (4)  3_3[3^3]8_2[3^8]
clear all; sz=25; nx=3; ny=6; dx=[0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12];
dy=.5*[0,2,4,5,6,8,10,11,12]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,4;2,6;3,5;4,7;4,8;5,9;5,10;6,12;6,13;7,8;7,11;8,12;9,10;9,13;10,14;11,17;...
 12,15;13,16;15,19;15,20;16,21;16,22;17,23;18,25;19,20;19,23;20,24;21,22;21,24;22,25];
m=[3,7,11,3,11,7,2,4,10,12,1,5,9,13,5,9,1,13,4,6,8,10,3,7,11];
n=[1,1,1,2,2,3,4,4,4,4,5,5,5,5,6,6,7,7,8,8,8,8,9,9,9];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25];
ii=[11,14;17,18]; iii=[1,23;2,24;3,25]; in2=[]; in3=[];
c={[4,8,7];[5,10,9];[7,8,12,15,19,23,17,11];[6,13,16,21,24,20,15,12];...
 [9,10,14,18,25,22,16,13];[15,20,19];[16,22,21]}; cii={};
ciii={[2,6,12,8,4,1],[19,20];[3,5,9,13,6,2],[21,22]};
civ={[1,4,7,11],[10,5,3],[18],[]};
% (5)  3_3[3^3]9_3[3^9]_III
clear all; sz=12; nx=6; ny=4; Tmp=sqrt(3)/2; dx=Tmp*[0,1,2,3,4];
dy=.5*[0,3,5,6,9,11,12]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,3;2,3;3,4;4,5;4,6;5,7;6,8;7,9;9,11;10,12];
m=[2,4,3,3,2,4,1,5,1,5,2,4]; n=[1,1,2,3,4,4,5,5,6,6,7,7];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12]; ii=[7,8;9,10]; iii=[1,11;2,12]; in2=[5,6]; in3=[];
c={[1,2,3];[4,6,8,10,12,11,9,7,5]}; cii={[5,7],[6]}; ciii={};
civ={[1,3,4,5],[6,4,3,2],[10],[]};
% (6)  4_3[3^4]10_6[3^10]_I
clear all; sz=20; nx=8; ny=4; dx=[0,2,3,5,6]; dy=3*[0,1,2,3,4];
dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,6;2,3;2,7;3,4;4,5;6,7;6,9;7,10;9,10;10,11;11,12;11,14;12,13;12,15;14,15;14,18;15,19];
m=[1,2,3,4,5,1,2,5,1,2,3,4,5,3,4,1,2,3,4,5];
n=[1,1,1,1,1,2,2,2,3,3,3,3,3,4,4,5,5,5,5,5];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20];
ii=[1,5;6,8;9,13;16,20]; iii=[1,16;2,17;3,18;4,19;5,20]; in2=[]; in3=[];
c={[1,2,7,6];[2,3,4,5,8,13,12,11,10,7];[6,7,10,9];[11,12,15,14];[14,15,19,18]};
cii={[9,10,11,14,18,17,16],[19,15,12]}; ciii={}; civ={};
% (7)  3_3[3^3]9_3[3^9]_I
```

```
clear all; sz=37; nx=5; ny=3; x=2*sqrt(3)/(2+sqrt(3)); i=1/2; j=sqrt(3)/2;
dx=x*[0, i, i+j, 2*i+j, 3*i+j, 3*i+2*j, 4*i+2*j, 5*i+2*j, 5*i+3*j,...
 6*i+3*j, 7*i+3*j, 7*i+4*j, 8*i+4*j]; y=1/2/sqrt(3);
dy=x*[0, 2*y, 2*y+1, 4*y+1, 5*y+1, 5*y+1.5, 6*y+1.5, 8*y+1.5, 8*y+2.5, 10*y+2.5,...
 11*y+2.5, 11*y+3, 12*y+3, 14*y+3, 14*y+4, 16*y+4, 17*y+4, 17*y+4.5, 18*y+4.5,...
 20*y+4.5, 20*y+5.5, 22*y+5.5, 23*y+5.5, 23*y+6, 24*y+6]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,4;2,3;3,5;3,6;4,8;4,9;5,6;5,7;6,9;7,10;8,11;9,14;10,12;12,15;13,16;14,17;14,19;...
 15,19;16,18;17,18;17,20;18,20;19,22;20,21;21,23;21,24;22,25;22,27;23,24; 23,26;...
 24,28;25,26;25,29;26,29;27,31;29,30;30,33;30,34;31,35;32,37;33,34;33,36;34,37;35,36];
m=[10,4,4,10,3,5,2,12,7,1,13,1,13,7,2,12,9,11,4,10,10,4,9,...
 11,6,8,1,13,7,7,1,13,6,8,3,5,10];
n=[1,2,3,4,5,5,6,6,7,8,8,9,9,10,11,11,12,12,13,14,15,16,17,...
 17,18,18,19,19,20,21,22,22,23,23,24,24,25];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,...
 24,25,26,27,28,29,30,31,32,33,34,35,36,37]; ii=[10,11;12,13;27,28;31,32];
iii=[1,37]; in2=[7,8;15,16]; in3=[2,35;2,36];
c={[3,6,5];[5,6,9,14,19,15,12,10,7];[4,8,11,13,16,18,17,14,9];...
 [14,17,20,21,23,26,25,22,19];[17,18,20];[21,24,23];[22,25,29,30,33,36,35,31,27];...
 [23,24,28,32,37,34,30,29,26];[25,26,29];[30,34,33]};
cii={[7,10],[8];[12,15],[16];[15,19,22,27],[24,21,20,18,16]};
ciii={[2],[35,36];[1,4,9,6,3,2],[36,33,34]}; civ={[2,3,5,7],[8,4,1],[32],[35]};
% (8)  4_2[3^4]10_4[3^10]
clear all; sz=42; nx=3; ny=6; i=sqrt(3)-1; j=1/2; k=sqrt(3);
dx=[0, i, k-j, k, k+j, k+i, 2*k-i, 2*k-j, 2*k, 2*k+j, 3*k-i, 3*k, 3*k+i,...
 4*k-j, 4*k, 4*k+j, 4*k+i, 5*k-i, 5*k-j, 5*k, 5*k+j, 6*k-i, 6*k];
i=(2/3)*(3-sqrt(3)); j=1/sqrt(3); k=1/2/sqrt(3);
dy=[0, i, 2-k, 2, 2+j, 3, 3+i, 5-k, 5, 5+j, 6]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,11;2,5;3,6;5,7;5,8;6,9;6,10;7,12;7,15;8,12;8,17;9,13;9,18;10,13;...
 10,20;11,21;12,16;13,19;14,23;15,16;15,21;16,17;17,22;18,19;18,22;19,20;...
 20,23;21,24;22,31;23,25;24,26;24,27;25,28;25,29;26,30;26,33;27,30;27,35;...
 28,32;28,36;29,32;29,38;30,34;31,40;31,41;32,37;33,34;33,39;...
 34,35;35,40;36,37;36,41;37,38;38,42];
m=[1,9,15,23,9,15,8,10,14,16,1,9,15,23,6,9,11,13,15,18,4,12,20,4,...
 20,3,5,19,21,4,12,20,2,4,7,17,20,22,1,9,15,23];
n=[1,1,1,1,2,2,3,3,3,3,4,4,4,4,5,5,5,5,5,5,6,6,6,7,...
   7,8,8,8,8,9,9,9,10,10,10,10,10,10,11,11,11,11];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,...
 25,26,27,28,29,30,31,32,33,34,35,36,37,38,39,40,41,42];
ii=[1,4;11,14;39,42]; iii=[1,39;2,40;3,41;4,42]; in2=[]; in3=[];
c={[5,8,12,7];[6,10,13,9];[7,12,16,15];[8,17,16,12];[9,13,19,18];[10,20,19,13];...
 [15,16,17,22,31,40,35,27,24,21];[18,19,20,23,25,28,36,41,31,22];[24,27,30,26];...
 [25,29,32,28];[26,30,34,33];[27,35,34,30];[28,32,37,36];[29,38,37,32]};
cii={[11,21,24,26,33,39],[38,29,25,23]};
ciii={[2,5,7,15,21,11,1],[33,34,35];[3,6,9,18,22,17,8,5,2],[31];...
 [4,14,23,20,10,6,3],[36,37,38]}; civ={};
% (9)  4_3[3^4]10_6[3^10]_II
clear all; sz=56; nx=5; ny=3; i=2/(2-1/sqrt(3)); n=sqrt(3);
j=.5*(1.5*i-sqrt(3)); k=i/2; p=n-n*(1-i/n)-j; q=i;
dx=[0,j,k,p,q,n,n+j,n+k,n+p,n+q,2*n,2*n+j,2*n+k,2*n+p,2*n+q,3*n,3*n+j,...
 3*n+k,3*n+p,3*n+q,4*n]; m=3; j=i*(1/2+1/n)-1; tmp=1-i/sqrt(3);
p=i; k=p-tmp; q=p+tmp; r=q+i/2; s=2*i;
dy=[0,j,k,p,q,r,s,m,m+j,m+k,m+p,m+q,m+r,m+s,2*m,2*m+j,2*m+k,2*m+p,2*m+q,2*m+r,...
 2*m+s,3*m,3*m+j,3*m+k,3*m+p,3*m+q,3*m+r,3*m+s,4*m]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,7;2,8;3,6;5,6;6,10;7,8;7,12;8,13;10,11;10,14;11,18;11,19;12,13;13,16;...
 14,17;14,19;15,18;16,17;16,21;17,22;18,20;19,20;20,23;21,22;21,25;22,26;23,27;...
 24,28;25,26;25,28;26,29;27,30;27,31;28,32;29,30;29,33;30,34;32,35;33,34;33,38;...
 34,39;35,36;35,37;36,41;36,44;37,44;38,39;38,41;39,42;40,43;41,45;42,43;42,46;...
 43,47;44,45;45,48;46,47;46,51;47,52;48,49;48,50;49,55;50,54;51,52;51,55;52,56];
m=[1,5,15,21,9,13,1,5,21,13,17,1,5,11,21,6,10,20,14,18,6,10,18,2,6,10,16,...
   5,11,15,19,3,11,15,3,7,1,11,15,21,10,16,20,4,8,16,20,8,12,6,16,20,1,5,15,21];
n=[1,1,1,1,2,3,4,4,4,5,6,7,7,7,7,8,8,8,9,10,11,11,12,13,14,14,14,...
 15,15,15,16,17,18,18,19,20,21,21,21,21,22,22,22,23,24,25,25,26,27,28,28,28,29,29,29,29];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25,26,27,...
 28,29,30,31,32,33,34,35,36,37,38,39,40,41,42,43,44,45,46,47,48,49,50,51,52,53,54,55,56];
ii=[1,4;7,9;12,15;37,40;53,56]; iii=[1,53;2,54;3,55;4,56];
in2=[24,23;24,31;32,31]; in3=[5,49;5,50];
c={[1,2,8,7];[7,8,13,12];[10,11,19,14];[11,18,20,19];[14,19,20,23,27,30,29,26,22,17];...
 [16,17,22,21];[21,22,26,25];[25,26,29,33,38,41,36,35,32,28];[29,30,34,33];...
 [33,34,39,38];[35,36,44,37];[36,41,45,44];[38,39,42,46,51,55,49,48,45,41];...
 [42,43,47,46];[46,47,52,51]};
cii={[12,13,16,21,25,28,24],[23,20,18];[24],[31,27,23];[24,28,32],[31];...
 [32,35,37],[43,42,39,34,30,27,31];[37,44,45,48,50,54,53],[52,47,43]};
ciii={[5,6,10,14,17,16,13,8,2],[50];[5],[50,48,49];[5,6,3],[49];...
 [4,9,15,18,11,10,6,3],[51,52]};civ={};
% (10)  4_2[3^4]8_2[3^8]
clear all; sz=32; nx=4; ny=6; i=1/2; j=sqrt(3);
dx=[0,i,2*i,j,2*j,3*j-2*i,3*j-i,3*j,3*j+i,3*j+2*i,4*j,5*j,6*j-2*i,6*j-i,6*j];
i=(2*(sqrt(3)-1))/sqrt(3); j=(sqrt(3)/2)+i; k=(1/2/sqrt(3))+j; m=i+sqrt(3);
n=3; dy=[0,i,j,k,m,n,n+i,n+j,n+k,n+m,2*n]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,5;2,10;3,11;5,7;6,8;7,9;7,14;8,12;8,15;9,13;10,17;10,18;11,18;11,19;13,14;...
 14,17;15,16;15,19;17,23;18,20;19,25;20,21;20,22;21,24;21,26;22,24;22,28;23,29;...
 23,30;24,27;25,31;25,32;26,27;26,30;27,28;28,31];
```

```
m=[1,5,11,15,1,15,2,14,1,5,11,15,1,3,13,15,4,8,12,8,7,9,4,8,12,6,8,10,1,5,11,15];
n=[1,1,1,1,2,2,3,3,4,4,4,4,5,5,5,5,6,6,6,7,8,8,9,9,9,10,10,10,11,11,11,11,11];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,...
 24,25,26,27,28,29,30,31,32];
ii=[1,4;5,6;9,12;13,16;29,32]; iii=[1,29;2,30;3,31;4,32]; in2=[]; in3=[];
c={[7,14,13,9];[8,12,16,15];[10,18,20,21,26,30,23,17];[11,19,25,31,28,22,20,18];...
 [20,22,24,21];[21,24,27,26];[22,28,27,24]}; cii={[5,7,9],[8];[13,14,17,23,29],[25,19,15]};
ciii={[2,10,17,14,7,5,1],[23];[3,11,18,10,2],[26,27,28]};
civ={[1],[6,8,15,19,11,3],[25],[]};
% (11)  4_3[3^4]8_3[3^8]_I
clear all; sz=22; nx=9; ny=3; m=sqrt(3); i=2/(2-1/m); n=m/2; tmp=(m-i)/2;
tmp1=i/4; j=n-tmp1; k=n-tmp; p=n+tmp; q=n+tmp1;
dx=[0,j,k,p,q,m,m+j,m+k,m+p,m+q,2*m]; m=2; n=1; tmp=.5*(1-i+sqrt(3)*i/2); tmp1=2*tmp;
j=m-tmp1; k=j+i/2; p=m+tmp; q=m+n-tmp; r=p+i/2; s=m+n+tmp1; u=2*m+n; t=u+n;
dy=[0,j,k,p,q,r,s,u,t,t+j,t+k,t+p,t+q,t+r,t+s,t+u,2*t]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,3;3,5;4,6;5,7;5,8;6,7;7,9;8,9;9,10;10,11;10,12;11,13;13,16;14,15;15,17;...
 15,18;16,17;17,19;18,19;19,20;20,21;20,22];
m=[1,11,1,11,5,9,8,2,6,6,1,11,1,11,7,3,4,10,6,6,1,11];
n=[1,1,2,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,9,10,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,17];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22];
ii=[1,2;3,4;11,12;13,14;21,22]; iii=[1,21;2,22]; in2=[8,6;16,18]; in3=[];
c={[5,7,9,8];[10,12,14,15,17,16,13,11];[15,18,19,17]};
cii={[3,5,8],[6];[8,9,10,11],[10,9,7,6];[13,16],[18,15];[16,17,19,20,21],[20,19,18]};
ciii={[2,4,6,7,5,3,1],[20]}; civ={};
% (12)  4_3[3^4]8_3[3^8]_II
clear all; sz=41; nx=5; ny=3; dx=[0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12];
dy=2.5*[0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,10;2,3;3,4;4,5;4,8;5,6;5,9;6,7;8,9;8,12;9,13;10,11;11,12;11,20;12,13;13,14;...
 14,15;14,17;15,16;15,18;17,18;17,22;18,23;19,20;19,25;20,21;21,22;21,30;22,23;23,24;...
 24,26;25,27;26,32;27,28;28,29;28,33;29,30;29,34;30,31;31,32;31,40;33,34;33,36;34,37];
m=[1,3,5,6,8,10,13,6,8,1,4,6,8,9,11,13,9,11,2,4,7,9,...
 11,12,2,12,2,3,5,7,10,12,3,5,1,3,5,6,8,10,13];
n=[1,1,1,1,1,1,1,2,2,3,3,3,3,3,3,3,4,4,5,5,5,5,5,5,6,6,7,7,7,7,7,7,8,8,9,9,9,9,9,9,9];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25,26,27,...
 28,29,30,31,32,33,34,35,36,37,38,39,40,41]; ii=[1,7;10,16;35,41];
iii=[1,35;2,36;3,37;4,38;5,39;6,40;7,41]; in2=[19,24;25,26;27,32]; in3=[];
c={[1,2,3,4,8,12,11,10];[4,5,9,8];[5,6,7,16,15,14,13,9];[8,9,13,12];...
 [11,12,13,14,17,22,21,20];[14,15,18,17];[17,18,23,22];[19,20,21,30,29,28,27,25];...
 [21,22,23,24,26,32,31,30,21];[28,29,34,33];[33,34,37,36]};
cii={[10,11,20,19],[24,23,18,15,16];[19,25],[26,24];[25,27],[32,26]};
ciii={[3,4,5,6],[34,29,30,31]}; civ={[1],[6],[31,32],[27,28,33,36]};
% (13)  4_3[3^4]8_3[3^8]_III
clear all; sz=22; nx=10; ny=3; x=16*sqrt(3)/(4*(sqrt(3)+1)); i=x/4; j=2*sqrt(3);
dx=[0,i,2*i,j-2*i,j-i,j,j+i,j+2*i,2*j-2*i,2*j-i,2*j]; i=(sqrt(3)/4)*x; j=12;
dy=[0,x,x+i,x+2*i,j-2-x-2*i,j-2-x-i,j-2-x,j-2,j,j+x,j+x+i,j+x+2*i,2*j-2-x-2*i,...
 2*j-2-x-i,2*j-2-x,2*j-2,2*j]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,3;3,7;4,5;5,6;6,7;7,8;8,9;9,10;10,11;10,12;11,13;13,15;14,17;15,16;16,17;17,18;...
 18,19;19,20;20,21;20,22]; m=[1,11,1,11,10,9,8,7,6,6,1,11,1,11,2,3,4,5,6,6,1,11];
n=[1,1,2,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,9,10,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,17];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22];
ii=[1,2;3,4;11,12;13,14;21,22]; iii=[1,21;2,22]; in2=[8,5;9,6;15,18;16,19]; in3=[];
c={[10,12,14,17,16,15,13,11]};
cii={[3,7,8],[5];[8,9],[6,5];[9,10,11],[10,9,8,7,6];[13,15],[17,18];[15,16],[18,19];,,,
 [16,17,18,19,20,21],[19,20]}; ciii={[2,4,5,6,7,3,1],[20]}; civ={}
% (14)  4_4[3^4]7_2[3^7]_II
clear all; sz=33; nx=6; ny=5; dx=[0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12];
dy=4*[0,1,2,3,4]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,8;2,3;3,4;4,5;4,10;5,6;5,11;6,7;8,9;9,10;9,16;10,11;11,12;12,13;12,18;...
 13,14;13,19;15,16;15,21;16,17;17,18;17,24;18,19;19,20;20,26;21,22;22,23;22,28;...
 23,24;23,29;24,25;25,26;25,32];
m=[1,3,5,6,8,10,13,1,4,6,8,9,11,13,2,4,7,9,11,12,2,3,5,7,10,12,1,3,5,6,8,10,13];
n=[1,1,1,1,1,1,1,2,2,2,2,2,2,2,3,3,3,3,3,3,4,4,4,4,4,4,5,5,5,5,5,5,5,5];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25,26,...
 27,28,29,30,31,32,33]; ii=[1,7;8,14;27,33]; iii=[1,27;2,28;3,29;4,30;5,31;6,32;7,33];
in2=[15,20;21,26]; in3=[];
c={[1,2,3,4,10,9,8];[4,5,11,10];[5,6,7,14,13,12,11];[9,10,11,12,18,17,16];[12,13,19,18];...
 [15,16,17,24,23,22,21];[17,18,19,20,26,25,24];[22,23,29,28];[23,24,25,32,31,30,29]};
cii={[8,9,16,15],[20,19,13];[15,21],[26,20];[21,22,28,27],[32,25,26]}; ciii={}; civ={};
% (15)  3_3[3^3]12_6[3^12]
clear all; sz=17; nx=8; ny=5; i=2+sqrt(3); dx=[0,1,2,i,i+1,i+2,2*i];
i=sqrt(3); j=3+2*i; dy=[0,i,i+2,2*i+2,j,j+i,j+i+2,j+2*i+2,2*j]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,4;2,4;4,5;5,6;5,7;6,7;7,9;8,10;9,10;9,11;10,11;11,12;12,13;12,14;13,14;13,16;14,17];
m=[1,3,7,2,2,1,3,7,4,6,5,5,4,6,1,3,7]; n=[1,1,1,2,3,4,4,4,5,5,6,7,8,8,9,9,9];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17]; ii=[1,3;6,8;15,17]; iii=[1,15;2,16;3,17];
in2=[]; in3=[]; c={[1,2,4];[5,7,6];[9,10,11];[12,14,13]};
cii={[6,7,9,11,12,13,16],[17,14,12,11,10]}; ciii={};
civ={[1,4,5,6],[10,9,7,5,4,2],[13,14],[]};
% (16)  4_4[3^4]7_2[3^7]_I
clear all; sz=35; nx=6; ny=6; dx=[0,1,2,3,4,5,6]; dy=[0,1,2,3,4,5,6];
dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,7;2,3;3,4;3,12;4,5;5,8;7,10;8,9;8,14;10,11;10,16;11,12;11,17;...
 12,13;13,14;13,18;14,19;16,17;17,22;18,19;18,23;19,20;20,21;20,28;22,23;...
```

```
 22,25;23,26;24,25;24,30;25,31;26,27;26,33;27,28;27,34;28,29];
m=[1,2,3,4,5,7,1,5,7,1,2,3,4,5,7,1,2,4,5,6,7,2,4,1,2,4,5,6,7,1,2,3,4,5,7];
n=[1,1,1,1,1,1,2,2,2,3,3,3,3,3,3,4,4,4,4,4,4,5,5,6,6,6,6,6,6,7,7,7,7,7,7];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25,26,...
 27,28,29,30,31,32,33,34,35]; ii=[7,9;16,21;24,29];
iii=[1,30;2,31;4,33;5,34]; in2=[]; in3=[];
c={[1,2,3,12,11,10,7];[3,4,5,8,14,13,12];[13,14,19,18];[11,12,13,18,23,22,17];...
 [10,11,17,16];[18,19,20,28,27,26,23];[24,25,31,30];[26,27,34,33]};
cii={[16,17,22,25,24],[28,20];[10],[21,20,19,14,8,9]};
ciii={[2,3,4],[25,22,23,26];}; civ={[1],[9,8,5],[27,28],[24]};
% (17)  5_4[3^5]7_4[3^7]_I
clear all; sz=75; nx=2; ny=3; i=sqrt(3)/2;
dx=i*[0,1,2,3,4,6,7,8,9,10,12,13,14,15,16,18,19,20,21,22,24];
dy=.5*[0,1,2,4,6,7,8,10,12,13,14,16,18,19,20,22,24];
dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,7;1,10;2,10;2,11;3,11;3,12;4,12;4,13;5,13;5,14;6,8;6,15;7,9;7,25;8,14;9,18;...
 10,19;11,20;12,16;13,17;14,23;16,17;16,21;17,22;18,27;19,25;19,28;20,26;20,29;...
 21,29;21,30;22,30;22,31;23,31;23,32;24,32;25,27;26,28;26,41;27,35;28,36;29,37;...
 30,38;31,33;32,34;33,34;33,39;34,40;35,43;35,44;36,44;36,45;37,41;37,46;38,42;...
 38,47;39,47;39,48;40,48;40,49;41,45;42,46;42,60;43,50;44,51;45,55;46,56;47,57;...
 48,58;50,51;50,53;51,54;53,62;54,62;54,63;55,63;55,64;56,64;56,65;57,60;57,66;...
 58,61;58,67;59,67;60,65;61,66;62,70;63,68;64,69;65,73;66,74;67,75;68,69;68,71;69,72];
m=[3,6,10,13,16,20,2,19,1,5,8,11,15,18,21,11,15,1,5,8,11,15,18,21,4,7,3,6,10,13,...
 16,20,16,20,3,6,10,13,16,20,9,12,1,5,8,11,15,18,21,1,5,21,1,5,8,11,15,18,21,14,...
 17,3,6,10,13,16,20,6,10,3,6,10,13,16,20];
n=[1,1,1,1,1,1,2,2,3,3,3,3,3,3,4,4,5,5,5,5,5,5,6,6,7,7,7,7,7,7,8,8,9,9,9,9,9,...
 9,10,10,11,11,11,11,11,11,11,11,12,12,12,13,13,13,13,13,13,13,14,14,15,15,15,15,15,...
 15,16,16,17,17,17,17,17,17];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25,26,27,28,29,...
 30,31,32,33,34,35,36,37,38,39,40,41,42,43,44,45,46,47,48,49,50,51,52,53,54,55,...
 56,57,58,59,60,61,62,63,64,65,66,67,68,69,70,71,72,73,74,75];
ii=[9,15;18,24;43,49;50,52;53,59]; iii=[1,70;2,71;3,72;4,73;5,74;6,75];
in2=[]; in3=[8,61];
c={[1,10,19,25,7];[2,11,20,26,28,19,10];[3,12,16,21,29,20,11];[4,13,17,16,12];...
 [5,14,23,31,22,17,13];[6,15,24,32,23,14,8];[7,25,27,18,9];[16,17,22,30,21];...
 [19,28,36,44,35,27,25];[20,29,37,41,26];[21,30,38,42,46,37,29];[22,31,33,39,47,38,30];...
 [23,32,34,33,31];[26,41,45,36,28];[33,34,40,48,39];[35,44,51,50,43];...
 [36,45,55,63,54,51,44];[37,46,56,64,55,45,41];[38,47,57,60,42];[39,48,58,61,66,57,47];...
 [40,49,52,59,67,58,48];[42,60,65,56,46];[50,51,54,62,53];[55,64,69,68,63]};
cii={[18,27,35,43],[40,34,32]};
ciii={[2,10,1],[62,54,63,68];[2,11,3],[69,68];[4,12,3],[69,64,56,65];...
 [5,13,4],[65,60,57,66];[5,14,8],[61,66];[8,6],[67,58,61]};
civ={[1,7,9],[6],[67,59],[62]};
% (18)  3_1[4^3]5_1[4^5]_I
clear all; sz=27; nx=4; ny=8; dx=[0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8]; dy=[0,1,2,3,4];
dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,8;2,3;2,8;3,4;3,12;4,5;4,9;5,6;5,16;6,7;6,10;8,11;9,13;9,14;9,15;11,12;11,18;...
 12,13;12,23;13,14;13,19;14,15;14,19;15,16;15,19;16,17;16,25;18,21;18,22;19,24;20,26];
m=[1,2,3,5,7,8,9,1,5,9,1,3,4,5,6,7,9,1,5,9,1,2,3,5,7,8,9];
n=[1,1,1,1,1,1,1,2,2,2,3,3,3,3,3,3,3,4,4,4,5,5,5,5,5,5,5];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25,26,27];
ii=[1,7;8,10;11,17;18,20;21,27]; iii=[1,21;2,22;3,23;4,24;5,25;6,26;7,27]; in2=[]; in3=[];
c={[1,2,8];[2,3,12,11,8];[3,4,9,13,12];[4,5,16,15,9];[5,6,10,17,16];[6,7,10];...
 [9,14,13];[9,15,14];[11,12,23,22,18];[12,13,19,24,23];[13,14,19];[14,15,19];...
 [15,16,25,24,19];[16,17,20,26,25];[18,22,21]}; cii={}; ciii={[6,7],[20]}; civ={};
% (19)  3_1[4^3]5_1[4^5]_II
clear all; sz=13; nx=8; ny=8; dx=[0,1,2,3,4]; dy=[0,1,2,3,4]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,5;2,3;2,4;4,6;4,7;4,8;5,6;5,11;6,7;6,10;7,8;7,10;8,9;8,10;10,12];
m=[1,3,5,3,1,2,3,4,5,3,1,3,5]; n=[1,1,1,2,3,3,3,3,3,4,5,5,5];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13]; ii=[1,3;5,9;11,13]; iii=[1,11;2,12;3,13]; in2=[]; in3=[];
c={[1,2,4,6,5];[2,3,9,8,4];[4,7,6];[4,8,7];[5,6,10,12,11];[6,7,10];[7,8,10];[8,9,13,12,10]};
cii={}; ciii={}; civ={};
% (20)  5_3[3^5]8_6[3^8]_II
clear all; sz=110; nx=3; ny=2; i=sqrt(3)/2;
dx=[0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16];
dy=0.5*[0,1,2,4,6,7,8,10,12,13,14,16,18,19,20,22,24,25,26,28,30,31,32,34,...
 36,37,38,40,42,43,44,46,48]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,5;1,8;2,6;2,9;3,9;3,10;4,10;4,11;5,7;5,19;6,8;7,14;8,15;9,12;10,13;12,13;...
 12,16;13,17;14,21;15,19;15,22;16,22;16,23;17,23;17,24;18,20;19,21;20,24;21,27;...
 22,25;23,26;24,30;25,26;25,28;26,29;27,31;27,34;28,34;28,35;29,35;29,36;30,32;...
 30,37;31,33;32,36;32,46;33,40;34,38;35,39;36,43;38,39;38,41;39,42;40,47;41,47;...
 41,48;42,48;42,49;43,45;43,50;44,46;45,49;45,58;46,50;47,51;48,52;49,55;50,56;...
 51,52;51,53;52,54;53,59;53,60;54,60;54,61;55,57;55,62;56,58;56,63;57,61;57,73;...
 58,62;59,64;60,65;61,69;62,70;64,65;64,67;65,68;67,74;68,74;68,75;69,72;69,76;...
 70,73;70,77;71,77;72,75;72,85;73,76;74,78;75,81;76,82;77,79;78,80;79,83;80,86;...
 80,87;81,84;81,88;82,85;82,89;83,89;83,90;84,87;84,100;85,88;86,91;87,95;88,96;...
 89,92;91,94;92,93;92,97;94,101;95,99;95,102;96,100;96,103;97,103;97,104;98,104;...
 99,101;100,102;101,107;102,108;103,105;104,106;105,106;105,109;106,110];
m=[3,7,11,15,2,6,1,5,9,13,17,9,13,1,5,9,13,17,4,16,3,7,11,15,7,11,3,7,...
 11,15,2,14,1,5,9,13,17,5,9,1,5,9,13,17,12,16,3,7,11,15,3,7,3,7,...
 11,15,10,14,1,5,9,13,17,1,5,17,1,5,9,13,17,8,12,3,7,11,15,3,15,3,...
 7,11,15,6,10,1,5,9,13,17,1,13,17,1,5,9,13,17,4,8,3,7,11,15,...
```

```
 11,15,3,7,11,15];
n=[1,1,1,1,2,2,3,3,3,3,4,4,5,5,5,5,5,6,6,7,7,7,7,8,8,9,...
 9,9,9,10,10,11,11,11,11,11,12,12,13,13,13,13,13,14,14,15,15,15,15,16,16,17,...
 17,17,17,18,18,19,19,19,19,19,20,20,20,21,21,21,21,21,22,22,23,23,23,23,24,24,...
 25,25,25,25,26,26,27,27,27,27,27,28,28,28,29,29,29,29,29,30,30,31,31,31,...
 31,32,32,33,33,33,33];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25,26,27,...
 28,29,30,31,32,33,34,35,36,37,38,39,40,41,42,43,44,45,46,47,48,49,50,51,52,...
 53,54,55,56,57,58,59,60,61,62,63,64,65,66,67,68,69,70,71,72,73,74,75,76,77,...
 78,79,80,81,82,83,84,85,86,87,88,89,90,91,92,93,94,95,96,97,98,99,100,101,...
 102,103,104,105,106,107,108,109,110];
ii=[7,11;14,18;33,37;40,44;59,63;64,66;67,71;86,90;91,93;94,98];
iii=[1,107;2,108;3,109;4,110]; in2=[31,20;78,79]; in3=[6,99];
c={[1,8,15,19,5];[2,9,12,16,22,15,8,6];[3,10,13,12,9];[4,11,18,20,24,17,13,10];...
 [5,19,21,14,7];[12,13,17,23,16];[15,22,25,28,34,27,21,19];[16,23,26,25,22];...
 [17,24,30,32,36,29,26,23];[25,26,29,35,28];[27,34,38,41,47,40,33,31];...
 [28,35,39,38,34];[29,36,43,45,49,42,39,35];[30,37,44,46,32];[32,46,50,43,36];...
 [38,39,42,48,41];[41,48,52,51,47];[42,49,55,57,61,54,52,48];[43,50,56,58,45];...
 [45,58,62,55,49];[51,52,54,60,53];[53,60,65,64,59];[54,61,69,72,75,68,65,60];...
 [55,62,70,73,57];[57,73,76,69,61];[64,65,68,74,67];[68,75,81,84,87,80,78,74];...
 [69,76,82,85,72];[70,77,79,83,89,82,76,73];[72,85,88,81,75];...
 [80,87,95,99,101,94,91,86];[81,88,96,100,84];[82,89,92,97,103,96,88,85];...
 [83,90,93,92,89];[84,100,102,95,87];[92,93,98,104,97];[97,104,106,105,103]};
cii={[14,21,27,31],[20];[31,33],[30,24,20];[40,47,51,53,59],[56,50,46];...
 [67,74,78],[79,77];[64],[71,77,70,62,58,56,63];[78,80,86],[83,79]};
ciii={[1,8,6],[99,101];[2,6],[99,95,102];[2,9,3],[105,103,96,100,102];[3,10,4],[106,105]};
civ={[1,5,7],[4],[106,104,98],[101]};
% (21)  5_3[3^5]8_6[3^8]_III
clear all; sz=110; nx=4; ny=2; i=sqrt(3)/2;
dx=i*[0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16];
dy=0.5*[0,1,2,4,6,7,8,10,12,13,14,16,18,19,20,22,24,25,26,28,30,31,32,34,...
 36,37,38,40,42,43,44,46,48]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,7;1,8;2,5;2,9;3,6;3,10;4,10;4,11;5,8;6,9;6,20;7,12;8,13;9,17;10,18;12,13;...
 12,15;13,16;15,22;16,22;16,23;17,23;17,24;18,20;18,25;19,21;20,24;21,25;22,28;...
 23,26;24,27;25,31;26,27;26,29;27,30;28,32;28,35;29,33;29,36;30,36;30,37;31,37;31,38;...
 32,34;33,35;33,47;34,39;35,43;36,44;37,40;39,42;40,41;40,45;42,49;43,49;43,50;44,47;...
 44,51;45,48;45,52;46,52;47,50;48,51;48,60;49,53;50,54;51,57;52,58;53,54;53,55;54,56;...
 55,59;55,62;56,62;56,63;57,63;57,64;58,60;58,65;59,61;59,73;60,64;61,68;62,69;63,66;...
 64,67;66,67;66,70;67,71;68,75;69,73;69,76;70,74;70,77;71,77;71,78;72,78;73,75;74,76;...
 74,85;75,79;76,82;77,83;78,80;79,81;80,84;81,87;81,88;82,88;82,89;83,85;83,90;84,86;...
 84,91;85,89;86,90;86,100;87,94;88,92;89,93;90,97;92,93;92,95;93,96;94,101;95,99;...
 95,102;96,102;96,103;97,103;97,104;98,100;99,101;100,104;101,107;102,108;103,105;...
 104,106;105,106;105,109;106,110];
m=[3,7,11,15,6,10,1,5,9,13,17,1,5,17,1,5,9,13,17,12,16,3,7,11,15,7,11,3,7,11,15,2,...
 6,1,5,9,13,17,1,13,17,1,5,9,13,17,8,12,3,7,11,15,3,7,3,7,11,15,2,14,1,5,9,13,17,9,...
 13,1,5,9,13,17,4,8,3,7,11,15,3,15,3,7,11,15,10,14,1,5,9,13,17,5,9,1,5,9,13,17,4,...
 16,3,7,11,15,11,15,3,7,11,15];
n=[1,1,1,1,2,2,3,3,3,3,3,4,4,4,5,5,5,5,5,6,6,7,7,7,7,8,8,9,9,9,9,10,10,11,11,11,...
 11,11,12,12,12,13,13,13,13,13,14,14,15,15,15,15,16,16,17,17,17,17,18,18,19,19,19...
 ,19,19,20,20,21,21,21,21,22,22,23,23,23,23,24,24,25,25,25,26,26,27,27,27,...
 27,27,28,28,29,29,29,29,29,30,30,31,31,31,31,32,32,33,33,33,33];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25,26,27,28,29,30,...
 31,32,33,34,35,36,37,38,39,40,41,42,43,44,45,46,47,48,49,50,51,52,53,54,55,56,57,58,...
 59,60,61,62,63,64,65,66,67,68,69,70,71,72,73,74,75,76,77,78,79,80,81,82,83,84,85,86,...
 87,88,89,90,91,92,93,94,95,96,97,98,99,100,101,102,103,104,105,106,107,108,109,110];
ii=[7,11;12,14;15,19;34,38;39,41;42,46;61,65;68,72;87,91;94,98];
iii=[1,107;2,108;3,109;4,110]; in2=[32,21;79,80]; in3=[5,99];
c={[1,8,13,12,7];[2,9,17,23,16,13,8,5];[3,10,18,20,6];[6,20,24,17,9];...
 [12,13,16,22,15];[16,23,26,29,33,35,28,22];[17,24,27,26,23];[18,25,31,37,30,27,24,20];...
 [26,27,30,36,29];[28,35,43,49,42,39,34,32];[29,36,44,47,33];[30,37,40,45,48,51,44,36];...
 [31,38,41,40,37];[33,47,50,43,35];[40,41,46,52,45];[43,50,54,53,49];...
 [44,51,57,63,56,54,50,47];[45,52,58,60,48];[48,60,64,57,51];[53,54,56,62,55];...
 [55,62,69,73,59];[56,63,66,70,74,76,69,62];[57,64,67,66,63];[58,65,72,78,71,67,64,60];...
 [59,73,75,68,61];[66,67,71,77,70];[69,76,82,88,81,79,75,73];[70,77,83,85,74];...
 [71,78,80,84,86,90,83,77];[74,85,89,82,76];[81,88,92,95,99,101,94,87];...
 [82,89,93,92,88];[83,90,97,103,96,93,89,85];[84,91,98,100,86];[86,100,104,97,90];...
 [92,93,96,102,95];[97,104,106,105,103]};
cii={[15,22,28,32],[21];[12],[19,21,25,18,10,4,11];[32,34],[31,25,21];...
 [42,49,53,55,59,61],[58,52];[68,75,79],[80,78];[79,81,87],[84,80]};
ciii={[1,8,5],[99,101];[5,2],[102,95,99];[2,9,6,3],[105,103,96,102];[3,10,4],[106,105]};
civ={[1,7],[4],[106,104,100,98],[101]};
% (22)  5_2[3^5]12_12[3^12]
clear all; sz=34; nx=5; ny=3; i=sqrt(3)/2; dx=i*[0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8];
dy=[0,.5,1,3,3.5,4,5,6,6.5,7,9,9.5,10,11,12]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,3;1,6;2,4;2,6;3,5;3,11;4,7;4,12;5,8;6,9;8,13;9,11;9,12;10,14;11,13;12,14;...
 13,15;14,16;15,17;16,18;17,19;17,21;18,20;18,23;19,22;19,27;20,22;20,28;21,24;...
 22,25;24,27;25,29;25,30;26,28;27,29;28,30;29,31;30,32;31,32;31,33;32,34];
m=[3,7,2,8,1,5,9,1,5,9,4,6,3,7,3,7,3,7,4,6,1,5,9,1,5,9,2,8,3,7,3,7,3,7];
n=[1,1,2,2,3,3,3,4,4,4,5,5,6,6,7,7,8,8,9,9,10,10,10,11,11,11,12,12,13,13,14,14,15,15];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25,26,27,...
 28,29,30,31,32,33,34]; ii=[5,7;8,10;21,23;24,26]; iii=[1,33;2,34]; in2=[15,16]; in3=[];
c={[1,6,9,11,3];[2,4,12,9,6];[3,11,13,8,5];[4,7,10,14,12];...
```

```
 [9,12,14,16,18,20,22,19,17,15,13,11];[17,19,27,24,21];[18,23,26,28,20];...
 [19,22,25,29,27];[20,28,30,25,22];[25,30,32,31,29]};
cii={[8,13,15],[16,14];[15,17,21],[18,16]}; ciii={[1,6,2],[32,31]};
civ={[1,3,5],[4,2],[32,30,28,26],[27,29,31]};
% (23)  5_4[3^5]7_4[3^7]_II
clear all; sz=21; nx=3; ny=5; i=sqrt(3)/2; dx=i*[0,1,2,3,4,6,7,8,9,10,12];
dy=[0,.5,1,3,3.5,4,6]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,4;1,6;2,5;2,7;3,8;3,9;4,7;4,14;5,8;6,10;7,11;8,12;10,14;11,16;11,17;12,15;...
 12,17;13,18;14,16;15,18;16,19;17,20;18,21];
m=[3,6,10,4,7,1,5,8,11,1,5,8,11,2,9,3,6,10,3,6,10];
n=[1,1,1,2,2,3,3,3,3,4,4,4,4,5,5,6,6,6,7,7,7];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21];
ii=[6,9;10,13]; iii=[1,19;2,20;3,21]; in2=[]; in3=[5,15];
c={[1,4,14,10,6];[2,5,8,12,17,11,7];[3,9,13,18,15,12,8];[4,7,11,16,14]};
cii={}; ciii={[1,4,7,2],[17,11,16];[2,5],[15,12,17];[5,8,3],[18,15]};
civ={[1,6],[3],[18,13],[14,16]};
% (24)  5_3[3^5]8_6[3^8]_I
clear all; sz=30; nx=8; ny=6; i=sqrt(3)/2; dx=[0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8];
dy=[0,.5,1,3,3.5,4,6,6.5,7,9,9.5,10,12]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,3;1,6;2,4;2,7;3,5;3,11;4,6;5,8;6,9;8,13;9,11;9,14;10,12;11,13;12,14;13,15;...
 14,16;15,17;15,20;16,18;16,21;17,19;18,20;18,26;19,22;20,23;21,24;22,27;23,25;...
 23,28;24,26;25,27;26,28;27,29;28,30];
m=[3,7,2,6,1,5,9,1,5,9,4,8,3,7,3,7,2,6,1,5,9,1,5,9,4,8,3,7,3,7];
n=[1,1,2,2,3,3,3,4,4,4,5,5,6,6,7,7,8,8,9,9,9,10,10,10,11,11,12,12,13,13];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25,26,27,28,29,30];
ii=[5,7;8,10;19,21;22,24]; iii=[1,29;2,30]; in2=[17,12]; in3=[4,25];
c={[1,6,9,11,3];[2,7,10,12,14,9,6,4];[3,11,13,8,5];[9,14,16,18,20,15,13,11];...
 [15,20,23,25,27,22,19,17];[16,21,24,26,18];[18,26,28,23,20]};
cii={[8,13,15,17],[12];[17,19],[16,14,12]};
ciii={[1,6,4],[25,27];[4,2],[28,23,25]}; civ={[1,3,5],[2],[28,26,24],[27]};
% (25)  4_2[3^4]12_6[3^12]
clear all; sz=21; nx=10; ny=6; i=sqrt(3)/2;
dx=[0,1-i,.5,1,1.5,1+i,2,1.5+i,2+i,2.5+i,2+2*i]; i=1/sqrt(3); j=sqrt(3)/6;
d=sqrt(3)+1.5; dy=[0,i,i+j,3*i,3*i+1,d,d+i,d+i+j,d+3*i,d+3*i+1,2*d];
dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,6;2,3;2,5;3,7;5,6;5,7;6,8;7,8;8,9;9,10;9,11;11,12;11,14;12,13;13,14;...
 13,15;14,16;15,16;16,17;17,20;17,21];
m=[1,4,7,11,4,3,5,4,4,2,6,9,9,8,10,9,9,1,4,7,11];
n=[1,1,1,1,2,3,3,4,5,6,6,6,7,8,8,9,10,11,11,11,11];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21];
ii=[1,4;18,21]; iii=[1,18;2,19;3,20;4,21]; in2=[10,12;10,15]; in3=[];
c={[1,2,5,6];[2,3,7,5];[5,7,8,6];[11,12,13,14];[13,15,16,14]};
cii={[10],[15,13,12]}; ciii={};
civ={[1,6,8,9,10],[12,11,9,8,7,3],[17],[18];[3,2],[4],[17,16,15],[10,9,11,14,16,17,20]};
% (26)  4_2[3^4]18_12[3^18]
clear all; sz=36; nx=6; ny=3; i=sqrt(3); j=6/i; d=2*j+i;
dx=[0,i,j,d-j,d-i,d,d+i,d+j,2*d-j,2*d-i,2*d];
dy=[0,3,4,6,7,9,10,13,15,18,19,21,22,24,25,28,30]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,3;2,4;3,5;3,8;4,6;4,9;5,7;7,8;8,11;9,10;9,13;11,12;11,15;12,13;12,14;13,16;...
 14,15;14,16;15,17;16,17;17,18;18,19;18,20;19,21;19,22;20,21;20,24;21,23;22,23;...
 22,26;23,24;24,27;25,26;25,29;26,31;27,28;27,32;29,31;30,32;31,33;32,34;33,35;34,36];
m=[1,11,2,10,1,11,1,3,9,11,4,6,8,6,5,7,6,6,5,7,6,4,6,8,1,3,9,11,1,11,2,10,1,11,1,11];
n=[1,1,2,2,3,3,4,4,4,4,5,5,5,6,7,7,8,9,10,10,11,12,12,12,...
 13,13,13,13,14,14,15,15,16,16,17,17];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,...
 25,26,27,28,29,30,31,32,33,34,35,36];
ii=[1,2;5,6;7,10;25,28;29,30;33,34;35,36]; iii=[1,35;2,36]; in2=[]; in3=[];
c={[3,8,7,5];[4,6,10,9];[11,12,14,15];[12,13,16,14];[14,16,17,15];[18,20,21,19];...
 [19,21,23,22];[20,24,23,21];[25,26,31,29];[27,28,30,32]};
cii={[1,3,5],[4];[7,8,11,15,17,18,19,22,26,25],[27,24,20,18,17,16,13,9];[29,31,33],[32]};
ciii={[1,3,8,11,12,13,9,4,2],[34,32,27,24,23,22,26,31,33]}; civ={};
% (27)  5_3[3^5]7_3[3^7]_I
clear all; sz=60; nx=4; ny=2; x=sqrt(3); dx=x*[0,1,2,3,4,5,6];
dy=[0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,5;2,5;2,6;3,6;3,7;4,7;5,8;6,11;7,9;8,10;9,12;10,13;10,14;11,14;11,15;12,15;...
 12,16;13,17;14,18;15,22;17,18;17,20;18,21;20,24;21,24;21,25;22,25;22,26;23,26;...
 24,27;25,28;26,31;27,28;27,29;28,30;29,32;29,33;30,33;30,34;31,34;31,35;32,38;...
 33,36;34,37;36,37;36,39;37,40;38,42;39,42;39,43;40,43;40,44;41,44;42,47;43,45;...
 44,46;45,46;45,48;46,49;47,50;47,51;48,51;48,52;49,52;49,53;50,54;...
 51,58;52,55;54,57;55,56;55,59];
m=[1,3,5,7,2,4,6,2,6,2,4,6,1,3,5,7,1,3,7,1,3,5,7,2,4,6,2,4,2,4,6,1,3,5,7,3,...
 5,1,3,5,7,2,4,6,4,6,2,4,6,1,3,5,7,1,5,7,1,3,5,7];
n=[1,1,1,1,2,2,2,3,3,4,4,4,5,5,5,5,6,6,6,7,7,7,7,8,8,8,9,9,10,10,10,11,11,11,...
 11,12,12,13,13,13,13,14,14,14,15,15,16,16,16,17,17,17,17,18,18,18,19,19,19,19];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25,26,27,28,29,30,...
 31,32,33,34,35,36,37,38,39,40,41,42,43,44,45,46,47,48,49,50,51,52,53,54,55,56,57,58,59,60];
ii=[1,4;13,16;17,19;20,23;32,35;38,41;50,53;54,56;57,60];
iii=[1,57;2,58;3,59;4,60]; in2=[8,9]; in3=[];
c={[2,6,11,14,10,8,5];[3,7,9,12,15,11,6];[10,14,18,17,13];[11,15,22,25,21,18,14];...
 [17,18,21,24,20];[21,25,28,27,24];[22,26,31,34,30,28,25];[27,28,30,33,29];...
 [29,33,36,39,42,38,32];[30,34,37,36,33];[31,35,41,44,40,37,34];[36,37,40,43,39];...
 [39,43,45,48,51,47,42];[40,44,46,45,43];[45,46,49,52,48];[49,53,56,55,52]};
```

```
cii={[1,5,8],[9,7];[8,10,13],[12,9];[17],[23,26,22,15,12,16];...
 [20,24,27,29,32],[31,26];[38,42,47,50],[49,46,44]};
ciii={[1,5,2],[51,47,50,54];[2,6,3],[55,52,48,51];[3,7,4],[56,55]}; civ={};
% (28)  5_3[3^5]7_3[3^7]_II
clear all; sz=32; nx=5; ny=3; nx=3; ny=2; x=sqrt(3)/2; dx=[0,2,3,4,6,7,8];
dy=0.5*[0,2,4,5,6,10,11,12,14,16,17,18,22,23,24]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,4;2,8;4,5;4,7;5,10;7,11;8,10;8,12;9,12;10,11;11,13;12,14;13,16;13,17;14,15;
 14,17;15,18;15,20;16,21;17,19;19,20;19,22;20,24;21,25;22,25;22,26;23,24;24,26;
 25,27;26,28;27,29;27,30;28,31;28,32;29,31];
m=[1,4,7,1,2,7,1,4,7,3,2,5,2,5,6,1,4,7,4,5,1,4,7,6,2,5,2,5,3,1,4,7];
n=[1,1,1,2,2,2,3,3,3,4,5,5,6,6,7,8,8,8,9,9,10,10,10,11,12,12,13,13,14,15,15,15];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25,26,27,28,29,30,31,32];
ii=[1,3;4,6;7,9;16,18;21,23;30,32]; iii=[1,30;2,31;3,32]; in2=[]; in3=[5,29];
c={[4,5,10,11,7];[8,12,14,17,13,11,10];[13,17,19,22,25,21,16];[14,15,20,19,17];...
 [15,18,23,24,20];[19,20,24,26,22];[22,26,28,31,29,27,25]};
cii={[7,11,13,16],[15,14,12];[21,25,27,30],[28,26,24]};
ciii={[1,4,5],[29,27];[2,8,10,5],[29];[2,8,12,9,6,3],[28]}; civ={[1],[],[28,26,24,23],[25,27]};
% (29)  3_2[4^3]5_2[4^5]_I
clear all; sz=15; nx=6; ny=6; dx=[0,1,2,3,4]; dy=[0,1,2,3,4]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,6;2,3;2,5;3,4;3,5;5,7;5,8;6,7;6,10;7,8;7,10;8,9;8,13;10,12;11,14];
m=[1,3,4,5,3,1,2,3,5,1,5,1,3,4,5]; n=[1,1,1,1,2,3,3,3,3,4,4,5,5,5,5];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15]; ii=[1,4;6,9;10,11;12,15]; iii=[1,12;2,13;3,14;4,15];
in2=[]; in3=[];
c={[1,2,5,7,6];[2,3,5];[3,4,9,8,5];[5,8,7];[6,7,10];[7,8,13,12,10];[8,9,11,14,13]};
cii={}; ciii={}; civ={[1],[3],[11],[]};
% (30)  3_2[4^3]5_2[4^5]_II
clear all; sz=41; nx=3; ny=3; dx=[0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8]; dy=[0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8];
dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,6;2,3;2,8;3,4;3,13;4,5;4,9;5,9;6,7;6,15;7,8;7,11;8,11;8,12;9,10;9,14;11,12;...
 11,16;12,13;12,22;13,14;13,17;14,17;14,18;15,16;15,20;16,20;16,21;17,18;17,23;...
 18,19;18,27;20,21;21,22;21,29;22,23;22,25;23,25;23,26;24,28;25,26;25,30;26,27;26,35;...
 27,28;27,31;28,31;28,32;29,30;29,33;30,33;30,34;31,32;31,36;32,40;33,34;33,37;34,35;...
 35,36;35,38;36,38;36,39];
m=[1,5,6,8,9,1,3,4,8,9,3,4,6,7,1,2,6,7,9,1,2,4,5,9,4,5,7,8,2,3,7,8,2,3,5,6,1,5,6,8,9];
n=[1,1,1,1,1,2,2,2,2,2,3,3,3,3,4,4,4,4,4,5,5,5,5,5,6,6,6,6,7,7,7,7,8,8,8,8,9,9,9,9,9];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25,26,27,28,...
 29,30,31,32,33,34,35,36,37,38,39,40,41];
ii=[1,5;6,10;15,19;20,24;37,41]; iii=[1,37;2,38;3,39;4,40;5,41]; in2=[29,32]; in3=[7,34];
c={[2,3,13,12,8];[3,4,9,14,13];[4,5,9];[5,10,9];[6,7,11,16,15];[7,8,11];[8,12,11];...
 [9,10,19,18,14];[11,12,22,21,16];[12,13,17,23,22];[13,14,17];[14,18,17];[15,16,20];...
 [16,21,20];[17,18,27,26,23];[18,19,24,28,27];[21,22,25,30,29];[22,23,25];[23,26,25];...
 [25,26,35,34,30];[26,27,31,36,35];[27,28,31];[28,32,31];[29,30,33];[30,34,33];...
 [31,32,40,39,36];[35,36,38];[36,39,38]};
cii={[20,21,29],[32,28];[29,33,37],[40,32]}; ciii={[1,6,7],[34,33];[7,8,2],[35,34]}; civ={};
% (31)  3_3[4^3]5_3[4^5]
clear all; sz=9; nx=6; ny=7; dx=[0,2,3,4,6]; dy=[0,2.5,5]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,6;2,3;2,5;3,4;3,5;5,7;5,8]; m=[1,2,4,5,3,1,2,4,5]; n=[1,1,1,1,2,3,3,3,3];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9]; ii=[1,4;6,9]; iii=[2,7;3,8;4,9]; in2=[]; in3=[];
c={[1,2,5,7,6];[2,3,5];[5,8,7]}; cii={[1,6],[8,5,3]}; ciii={}; civ={};
% (32)  3_1[4^3]6_2[4^6]_I
clear all; sz=21; nx=3; ny=3; dx=[0,2,3,5,7,8,10];
dy=[0,2,3,5,7,8,10]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,7;2,3;2,7;3,4;3,6;4,5;4,8;6,10;6,11;6,12;7,9;9,10;9,15;10,11;10,14;11,12;...
 11,14;12,13;12,14;14,19;15,17;15,18;16,20];
m=[1,3,4,5,7,4,1,7,1,2,4,6,7,4,1,7,1,3,4,5,7]; n=[1,1,1,1,1,2,3,3,4,4,4,4,4,6,5,5,7,7,7,7,7];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21]; ii=[1,5;7,8;9,13;15,16;17,21];
iii=[1,17;2,18;3,19;4,20;5,21]; in2=[]; in3=[];
c={[1,2,7];[2,3,6,10,9,7];[3,4,8,13,12,6];[4,5,8];[6,11,10];[6,12,11];[9,10,14,19,18,15];...
 [10,11,14];[11,12,14];[12,13,16,20,19,14];[15,18,17]}; cii={[15,17],[20]}; ciii={}; civ={};
% (33)  3_1[4^3]6_2[4^6]_II
clear all; sz=12; nx=6; ny=7; dx=[0,1,3,5,6]; dy=[0,2,3,5]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,8;2,3;2,6;3,4;3,6;4,5;4,6;6,7;7,9;7,10;7,11]; m=[1,2,3,4,5,3,3,1,2,3,4,5];
n=[1,1,1,1,1,1,2,3,4,4,4,4,4]; o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12]; ii=[1,5;8,12];
iii=[1,8;2,9;3,10;4,11;5,12]; in2=[]; in3=[];
c={[1,2,6,7,9,8];[2,3,6];[3,4,6];[7,10,9];[7,11,10]}; cii={[1,8],[11,7,6,4]}; ciii={}; civ={};
% (34)  3_2[4^3]6_4[4^6]
clear all; sz=7; nx=10; ny=7; dx=[0,1,2,4]; dy=[0,3,6]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,6;2,3;2,4;4,5;4,6]; m=[1,3,4,2,1,3,4]; n=[1,1,1,2,3,3,3]; o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7];
ii=[5,7;1,3]; iii=[1,5;2,6;3,7]; in2=[]; in3=[]; c={[1,2,4];[4,5,6]};
cii={[1,4,5],[6,4,2]}; ciii={}; civ={};
% (35)  3_3[4^3]6_6[4^6]
clear all; sz=11; nx=8; ny=5; dx=[0,1,2,3,4]; y=sqrt(3); dy=y*[0,1,2,3,4]; dim1=max(dx);
dim2=max(dy); q=[1,2;2,3;2,4;3,4;4,6;4,7;5,6;5,8;6,7;6,8;8,9;8,10];
m=[1,3,5,4,1,3,5,2,1,3,5]; n=[1,1,1,2,3,3,3,4,5,5,5]; o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11];
ii=[1,3;5,7;9,11]; iii=[1,9;2,10;3,11]; in2=[]; in3=[]; c={[2,3,4];[4,7,6];[5,6,8];[8,10,9]};
cii={[1,2,4,6,5],[4];[5,8,9],[10,8,6]}; ciii={}; civ={};
% (36)  3_1[4^3]8_4[4^8]
clear all; sz=12; nx=7; ny=7; dx=[0,2,3,5]; dy=[0,2,3,5]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,5;2,3;2,5;3,4;3,6;5,7;7,9;7,10;8,11]; m=[1,2,3,4,1,4,1,4,1,2,3,4];
n=[1,1,1,1,2,2,3,3,4,4,4,4]; o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12]; ii=[1,4;5,6;7,8;9,12];
iii=[1,9;2,10;3,11;4,12]; in2=[]; in3=[]; c={[1,2,5];[2,3,6,8,11,10,7,5];[3,4,6];[7,10,9]};
cii={[7,9],[11]}; ciii={}; civ={};
```

```
% (37)  3_1[5^3]4_2[5^4]_I
clear all; sz=8; nx=16; ny=4; dx=[0,1,2]; y=sqrt(3); dy=[0,2,y+2,y+4,2*y+4]; dim1=max(dx);
dim2=max(dy); q=[1,2;1,3;3,4;3,5;4,5;5,6;6,7;6,8]; m=[1,3,1,3,2,2,1,3]; n=[1,1,2,2,3,4,5,5];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8]; ii=[1,2;3,4;7,8]; iii=[1,7;2,8]; in2=[5,5;6,6]; in3=[];
c={[1,2,4,3];[3,4,5];[6,8,7]}; cii={[3,5,6,7],[6,5]}; ciii={}; civ={};
% (38)  3_1[5^3]4_2[5^4]
clear all; sz=25; nx=3; ny=3; dx=[0,1,2,3,4]; dy=[0,1,2,3,4]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,6;2,3;2,6;2,7;3,4;3,7;3,8;4,5;4,9;6,7;6,11;7,8;7,12;8,9;8,12;8,13;9,10;9,13;...
 9,14;11,12;11,16;12,13;12,17;13,14;13,18;14,15;14,18;14,19;15,19;16,17;16,21;17,18;...
 17,21;17,22;18,19;18,23;19,20;19,24;20,24];
m=[1,2,3,4,5,1,2,3,4,5,1,2,3,4,5,1,2,3,4,5,1,2,3,4,5];
n=[1,1,1,1,1,2,2,2,2,2,3,3,3,3,3,4,4,4,4,4,5,5,5,5,5];
o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25];
ii=[1,5;6,10;11,15;16,20;21,25]; iii=[1,21;2,22;3,23;4,24;5,25]; in2=[]; in3=[];
c={[1,2,6];[2,7,6];[2,3,7];[3,8,7];[3,4,9,8];[4,5,10,9];[6,7,12,11];[7,8,12];[8,13,12];...
 [8,9,13];[9,14,13];[9,10,15,14];[11,12,17,16];[12,13,18,17];[13,14,18];[14,19,18];...
 [14,15,19];[15,20,19];[16,17,21];[17,22,21];[17,18,23,22];[18,19,24,23];[19,20,24]};
cii={[16,21],[24]}; ciii={}; civ={};
% (39)  3_2[5^3]4_4[5^4]
clear all; sz=12; nx=4; ny=4; t=37*pi/180; y=cos(t/2)/tan(t/2);
dx=[0,1,2,y+1,y+2,y+3,2*y+2]; dy=[0,1,y,y+1,y+2,2*y+1,2*y+2]; dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy);
q=[1,2;1,5;2,4;2,5;3,4;4,6;4,7;5,6;5,8;6,7;6,8;6,9;7,9;8,10;8,11;9,11;9,12];
m=[1,3,7,5,2,4,6,2,5,1,3,7]; n=[1,1,1,2,3,4,4,5,6,7,7,7]; o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12];
ii=[1,3;10,12]; iii=[1,10;2,11;3,12]; in2=[5,7;8,7]; in3=[4,9];
c={[1,2,5];[2,4,6,5];[4,7,6];[5,6,8];[6,7,9];[6,9,11,8]};
cii={[1,5],[7,4];[5,8],[7];[8,10],[9,7];[8,11],[12]}; ciii={[2,4],[9];[4,3],[9]}; civ={};
```

§ A.7 Covering lattices

```
% cover contour
clear all; St=sum(100*clock); rand('state',St); CaN=100; X=rand(CaN,2);
[Va,Ca]=voronoin(X); VaN=size(Va,1); Vin=sparse(VaN,1);
for i=1:VaN,
  if((Va(i,1)<=1) & (Va(i,1)>=0) & (Va(i,2)<=1) & (Va(i,2)>=0))
    Vin(i,1)=1;
  end
end
C0=[]; Xn=[]; count=0;
for i=1:CaN,
  TmpN=size(Ca{i},2); Tmp=1;
  for j=1:TmpN,
    if(~Vin(Ca{i}(1,j),1))
      Tmp=0; break;
    end
  end
  if(Tmp)
    count=count+1; C0{count,1}=TmpN; C0{count,2}=Ca{i}; Xn=[Xn;i];
  end
end
CN=size(C0,1); C1=[];
for i=1:CN,
  Tmp=[C0{i,2},C0{i,2}(1,1)];
  for j=1:C0{i,1},
    C1{i,j}(1,1)=(Va(Tmp(1,j),1)+Va(Tmp(1,(j+1)),1))/2;
    C1{i,j}(1,2)=(Va(Tmp(1,j),2)+Va(Tmp(1,(j+1)),2))/2;
  end
end
C{1}=C1; figure(1); clf; hold on;
for i=1:CN,
  x=[]; y=[];
  for j=1:C0{i,1},
    x=[x,C{1}{i,j}(1,1)]; y=[y,C{1}{i,j}(1,2)];
  end
  x=[x,x(1,1)]; y=[y,y(1,1)]; plot(x,y);
end
axis equal;
n=8;
for k=2:n,
  Cn=[];
  for i=1:CN,
    TmpX=[]; TmpY=[];
    for j=1:C0{i,1},
      TmpX=[TmpX,C{k-1}{i,j}(1,1)]; TmpY=[TmpY,C{k-1}{i,j}(1,2)];
    end
    TmpX=[TmpX,TmpX(1,1)]; TmpY=[TmpY,TmpY(1,1)];
    for j=1:C0{i,1},
      Cn{i,j}(1,1)=(TmpX(1,j)+TmpX(1,(j+1)))/2;
      Cn{i,j}(1,2)=(TmpY(1,j)+TmpY(1,(j+1)))/2;
    end
  end
```

```
  C{k}=Cn;
end
figure(2); clf; hold on;
for i=1:CN,
  x=[]; y=[];
  for j=1:CO{i,1},
    x=[x,C{n}{i,j}(1,1)]; y=[y,C{n}{i,j}(1,2)];
  end
  x=[x,x(1,1)]; y=[y,y(1,1)]; plot(x,y);
end
axis equal; DEVV=sparse(VaN,VaN);
DVO=[];
for i=1:CN,
  TmpN=CO{i,1}; Tmp=[CO{i,2},CO{i,2}(1,1)];
  for j=1:TmpN,
    V1=Tmp(1,j); V2=Tmp(1,(j+1));
    if(~DEVV(V1,V2))
      dx=Va(V2,1)-Va(V1,1); dy=Va(V2,2)-Va(V1,2);
      TmpA=sqrt(dx*dx + dy*dy); DEVV(V1,V2)=TmpA; DEVV(V2,V1)=TmpA;
    end
    DVO{i,1}{1,1}(1,j)=DEVV(V1,V2); dx=Va(V1,1)-X(Xn(i,1),1);
    dy=Va(V1,2)-X(Xn(i,1),2); TmpA=sqrt(dx*dx + dy*dy); DVO{i,1}{2,1}(1,j)=TmpA;
  end
end
AO=[];
for i=1:CN,
  TmpN=CO{i,1}; Tmp=[DVO{i,1}{2,1},DVO{i,1}{2,1}(1,1)]; At=0;
  for j=1:TmpN,
    a=DVO{i,1}{1,1}(1,j); b=Tmp(1,j); c=Tmp(1,(j+1)); s=(a+b+c)/2;
    Ai=sqrt(s*(s-a)*(s-b)*(s-c)); At=At+Ai;
  end
  AO=[AO;At];
end
DV=[]; A=[];
for i=1:n,
  TmpA=[];
  for j=1:CN,
    TmpN=CO{j,1}; TmpB=[];
    for k=1:TmpN,
      TmpB=[TmpB;C{i}{j,k}];
    end
    TmpB=[TmpB;TmpB(1,:)];
    for k=1:TmpN,
      x1=TmpB(k,1); y1=TmpB(k,2); x2=TmpB((k+1),1); y2=TmpB((k+1),2);
      dx=x2-x1; dy=y2-y1; TmpA{j,1}(1,k)=sqrt(dx*dx + dy*dy);
      dx=x1-X(Xn(j,1),1); dy=y1-X(Xn(j,1),2); TmpA{j,2}(1,k)=sqrt(dx*dx+dy*dy);
    end
  end
  DV{i}=TmpA; TmpA=[];
  for j=1:CN,
    TmpN=CO{j,1}; TmpB=[DV{i}{j,2},DV{i}{j,2}(1,1)]; At=0;
    for k=1:TmpN,
      a=DV{i}{j,1}(1,k); b=TmpB(1,k); c=TmpB(1,(k+1)); s=(a+b+c)/2;
      Ai=sqrt(s*(s-a)*(s-b)*(s-c)); At=At+Ai;
    end
    TmpA=[TmpA;At];
  end
  A{i}=TmpA;
end
p=[sum(AO)];
for i=1:n,
  p=[p,sum(A{i})];
end
p=p*100/p(1); figure(3); clf; plot(0:n,p);
```

§ A.8 Covering contour

```
% gxy.m, cover contour (c) 2002, Kit Tiyapan@UMIST
clear all; St=sum(100*clock); rand('state',St); CaN=120;
X=rand(CaN,2); [Va,Ca]=voronoin(X); VaN=size(Va,1); Vin=sparse(VaN,1);
for i=1:VaN,
  if((Va(i,1)<=1) & (Va(i,1)>=0) & (Va(i,2)<=1) & (Va(i,2)>=0))
    Vin(i,1)=1;
  end
end
CO=[]; Xn=[]; count=0;
for i=1:CaN,
  TmpN=size(Ca{i},2); Tmp=1;
  for j=1:TmpN,
    if(~Vin(Ca{i}(1,j),1))
```

```
      Tmp=0; break;
    end
  end
  if(Tmp)
    count=count+1; C0{count,1}=TmpN; C0{count,2}=Ca{i}; Xn=[Xn;i];
  end
end
CN=size(C0,1); C1=[];
for i=1:CN,
  Tmp=[C0{i,2},C0{i,2}(1,1)];
  for j=1:C0{i,1},
    C1{i,j}(1,1)=(Va(Tmp(1,j),1)+Va(Tmp(1,(j+1)),1))/2;
    C1{i,j}(1,2)=(Va(Tmp(1,j),2)+Va(Tmp(1,(j+1)),2))/2;
  end
end
C{1}=C1;

n=8;
for k=2:n,
  Cn=[];
  for i=1:CN,
    TmpX=[]; TmpY=[];
    for j=1:C0{i,1},
      TmpX=[TmpX,C{k-1}{i,j}(1,1)]; TmpY=[TmpY,C{k-1}{i,j}(1,2)];
    end
    TmpX=[TmpX,TmpX(1,1)]; TmpY=[TmpY,TmpY(1,1)];
    for j=1:C0{i,1},
      Cn{i,j}(1,1)=(TmpX(1,j)+TmpX(1,(j+1)))/2;
      Cn{i,j}(1,2)=(TmpY(1,j)+TmpY(1,(j+1)))/2;
    end
  end
  C{k}=Cn;
end
```

§ A.9 Number of vertices

```
% numofvertices.m
clear all; dimmin=2; dimmax=9; batches=5; dvn=[]; cpu=[];
nmax=1000; rand('state',sum(100*clock));
for i=dimmin:dimmax,
  for j=1:batches,
    n=round(nmax/i); x=rand(n,i); t=cputime; [v,c]=voronoin(x);
    cpu(i,j)=(cputime-t)/n; lend=~floor(v); hend=~(ceil(v)-ones(size(v)));
    lhend=lend & hend; in=min(lhend,[],2); dvn(i,j)=sum(in)/n;
  end
end
dvn=[(1:dimmax)',dvn]; dvn=dvn(2:dimmax,:); figure(1); clf;
for i=1:batches,
    semilogy(dvn(:,1),dvn(:,(i+1)),'.','LineWidth',2); hold on;
end
edvn=[dvn(:,1),sum(dvn(:,2:(batches+1)),2)/batches]; tmp=edvn(:,2)./exp(edvn(:,1));
A=sum(tmp)/(dimmax-1); m=[dimmin,dimmax]; semilogy(m,A*exp(m));
cpu=[(1:dimmax)',cpu]; cpu=cpu(2:dimmax,:); figure(2); clf;
for i=1:batches,
    semilogy(cpu(:,1),cpu(:,(i+1)),'.','LineWidth',2); hold on;
end
ecpu=[cpu(:,1),sum(cpu(:,2:(batches+1)),2)/batches]; tmp=ecpu(:,2)./exp(ecpu(:,1));
B=sum(tmp)/(dimmax-1); m=[dimmin,dimmax]; semilogy(m,(B/35)*(exp(1)+2).^m);
```

§ A.10 Vertices per cell and cell ratio

```
% numveachcell.m
clear all; dimmin=2; dimmax=6; batches=5; nmax=3000;
rand('state',sum(100*clock));
for i=dimmin:dimmax,
  for j=1:batches,
    n=round(nmax*2/i); x=rand(n,i); [v,c]=voronoin(x);
    fleet{i,j,1}=v; fleet{i,j,2}=c; fleet{i,j,3}=n;
  end
end
for i=dimmin:dimmax,
  for j=1:batches,
    v=fleet{i,j,1}; c=fleet{i,j,2}; n=fleet{i,j,3}; lend=~floor(v);
    hend=~(ceil(v)-ones(size(v))); lhend=lend & hend; in=min(lhend,[],2);
    numvc=[]; vcin=[];
    for p=1:n,
      numvc=[numvc,size(c{p},2)]; flag=1;
      for q=1:numvc(p),
```

```
        if(~in(c{p}(q)))
          flag=0; break;
        end
      end
      if(flag)
        vcin=[vcin,numvc(p)];
      end
    end
    tmpn=size(vcin,2); rcin(i,j)=tmpn/n; vec(i,j)=sum(vcin)/tmpn;
  end
end
dum=rcin; str={'c_{in} / c_{all}'}; dum=dum(2:dimmax,:); tmp=[];
for i=dimmin:dimmax,
  tmp=[tmp;i*ones(batches,1),dum((i-1),:)'];
end
figure(1); semilogy(tmp(:,1),tmp(:,2),'.','LineWidth',2); hold on;
[p,s,mu]=polyfit(tmp(:,1),tmp(:,2),4); x=(dimmin:.02:dimmax)';
y=polyval(p,x,[],mu); semilogy(x,y); dum=vec; dum=dum(2:dimmax,:); tmp=[];
for i=dimmin:dimmax,
  tmp=[tmp;i*ones(batches,1),dum((i-1),dimmin:dimmax)'];
end
figure(2); semilogy(tmp(:,1),tmp(:,2),'.','LineWidth',2); hold on;
edum=[dum(:,1),sum(dum(:,2:(batches+1)),2)/batches];
tmp=edum(:,2)./exp(edum(:,1)); A=sum(tmp)/(dimmax-1); m=[dimmin,dimmax];
semilogy(m,(A/70)*(exp(1)+4).^m); xlabel('Dimension','FontSize',14);
ylabel(str,'FontSize',14);
```

§ 9.11 TEXnicalities

```
% thshead.tex, Kit Tiyapan 15 October 2003
\def\Ordinate{\ifnum\day>30 1 \else\ifnum\day>20 \day-20 \else\day\fi\fi}
\def\date{{\number\day\/{\ifcase\Ordinate\or $^{st}$\or $^{nd}$\or $^{rd}$
 \else $^{th}$\fi}} {\ifcase\month\or January\or February\or March\or April\or
 May\or June\or July\or August\or September\or October\or November\else
 December\fi}, {\number\year}}
\def\dat[#1:#2:#3]{\begingroup\tmp=#1 \ifnum\tmp>30 \tmp=1 \else\ifnum\tmp>20
 \advance\tmp-20 \fi\fi
 {#1\/{\ifcase\tmp\or $^{st}$\or $^{nd}$\or $^{rd}$ \else $^{th}$\fi}} #2 #3
 \endgroup}
\input manmac  % \tracingall
% \proofmodefalse
\ifproofmode\else\overfullrule=0pt\fi \hsize=6in  \vsize=9.70820393249937in
\maxdepth=2pt \parindent=2pc \pagewidth=\hsize \pageheight=\vsize
\font\titlefont=cmbx10 at 15pt \font\inchhigh=cminch at 20pt
\input epsf \input rotate \input ukhyphen \def\home{/home/mjkpjkt2}
\def\dry#1{\ifcase#1\or \home/ar/thes1\or \home/ts\or
 \home/tiyapan/Extremum/DsgnExReport\or \home/xfg\or \home/ths\or
 \home/tiyapan/Perco/Papers\or \home/tiyapan/Extremum/Matlab\or
 \home/ar/rc1\or \home/ar/trans\or \home/ar/wn21\or \home/ar/wn23\or
 \home/ar/wn7\or \home/phy\or \home/rds\or \home/obj\or \home/voy\or
 \home/cum\or \home/flt\or \home/pcl\or \home/stp\or \home/cnm\fi}
\def\o[#1:#2]{$#1^{\hbox{\sevenrm #2}}$}
\def\Title{Ph.D. Thesis, UMIST. K N Tiyapan.}
\font\tenbm=cmmib10 \font\ninett=cmtt9 \font\sixit=cmti6 \font\elevenbf=cmbx11
\font\twelvebf=cmbx12 \font\elevenex=cmex11 \font\eleveni=cmmi11
\font\elevenit=cmti11 \font\elevenrm=cmr11 \font\twelverm=cmr12
\font\elevensl=cmsl11 \font\elevensy=cmsy11 \font\eleventt=cmtt11
\def\elevenbig#1{{\hbox{$\left#1\vbox to9.35pt{}\right.\n@space$}}}
\def\elevenpoint{\def\rm{\fam0\elevenrm}
  \textfont0=\elevenrm \scriptfont0=\sevenrm \scriptscriptfont0=\fiverm
  \textfont1=\eleveni \scriptfont1=\seveni \scriptscriptfont1=\fivei
  \textfont2=\elevensy \scriptfont2=\sevensy \scriptscriptfont2=\fivesy
  \textfont3=\elevenex \scriptfont3=\tenex \scriptscriptfont3=\tenex
  \def\it{\fam\itfam\elevenit} \textfont\itfam=\elevenit
  \def\sl{\fam\slfam\elevensl} \textfont\slfam=\elevensl
  \def\bf{\fam\bffam\elevenbf} \textfont\bffam=\elevenbf
  \scriptfont\bffam=\sevenbf \scriptscriptfont\bffam=\fivebf
  \def\tt{\fam\ttfam\eleventt} \textfont\ttfam=\eleventt
  \tt \ttglue=.5em plus.25em minus.15em \normalbaselineskip=12.5pt
  \def\MF{{\manual META}\-{\manual FONT}} \let\sc=\eightrm \let\big=\elevenbig
  \setbox\strutbox=\hbox{\vrule height8.8pt depth3.8pt width\z@}
  \normalbaselines\rm}
\def\[#1]{{\it #1}} \def\(#1){{\bf #1}} \def\r[#1]{{\rm #1}}
  \def\s[#1]{{\sl #1}}
\def\beginsection#1\par{\vskip\z@ plus.05\vsize\penalty-10 % 250
 \vskip\z@ plus-.05\vsize\bigskip\vskip\parskip
 \message{#1}\leftline{\bf#1}\smallskip\noindent}
\def\ifundefined#1{\expandafter\ifx\csname#1\endcsname\relax}
\def\ix[#1](#2){\expandafter\def\csname#1\endcsname{#2}}
\def\x[#1]{\ifundefined{#1}\ix[#1]($\aleph$)\fi \csname#1\endcsname}
```

```
\def\ipno[#1]{\ifundefined{#1p}\ix[#1p](1)\fi}
\def\pno[#1]{\immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1p](\number\pageno)}}
\input ref \newwrite\ref \immediate\openout\ref=ref
\newdimen\dtmp \newdimen\dtmpi \newdimen\dtmpii \newcount\tmp
\def\Bf#1:{{\bf #1}} \def\ct{\hfil\par} \def\cut{\par\vfill\break}
\def\der[#1]{{\bf #1},} \def\hd#1:{\hfil{\elevenrm #1}\hfil}
\def\It#1:{{\it#1}} \def\pc{\hbox{Pc}}  \def\Sl#1:{{\sl#1}}
\def\w#1:{\dtmpi=\hsize \advance\dtmpi-.3em \dtmpii=\dtmpi
  \advance\dtmpii-.3em \parshape=2 0pt \dtmpi .3em \dtmpii {\tenpoint #1.~}}
\def\vws[#1]#2:#3:{{\bf #1} ({\sl #2} in {\sl #3})}  % explain vowel sounds
\def\Lift#1#2{\raise#1em\hbox{#2}}
\def\beginindex{\begingroup \parindent=1em \maxdepth=\maxdimen
 \def\par{\endgraf \futurelet\next\inxentry} \obeylines
 \everypar={\hangindent 2\parindent} \exhyphenpenalty=10000 \raggedright}
\def\inxentry{\ifx\next\sub \let\next=\subentry \else\ifx\next\endindex
 \let\next=\vfill \else\let\next=\mainentry \fi\fi \next}
\def\endindex{\mark{}\break\endgroup}
\let\sub=\indent \newtoks\maintoks \newtoks\subtoks
\def\mainentry#1,{\mark{}\noindent \maintoks={#1}\mark{\the\maintoks}#1,}
\def\subentry\sub#1,{\mark{\the\maintoks}\indent
 \subtoks={#1}\mark{\the\maintoks\sub\the\subtoks}#1,}
\def\boxit#1{\vbox{\hrule\hbox{\vrule\kern3pt
  \vbox{\kern3pt#1\kern3pt}\kern3pt\vrule}\hrule}}
\def\bxt<#1>{\vbox{\hrule\hbox{\vrule\kern.7pt
 \vbox{\kern.7pt#1\kern.7pt}\kern.7pt\vrule}\hrule}}
\def\square#1#2{{\vcenter{\vbox{\hrule height.#2pt \hbox{\vrule width.#2pt
 height#1pt \kern#1pt \vrule width.#2pt \hrule height.#2pt}}}}
\def\sqr{\mathchoice\square34\square34\square{2.1}3\square{1.5}3}
\def\Le{\;{\raise.3em\hbox{$<$}}{\kern-.8em\lower.3em\hbox{$=$}}\;}
\def\Ge{\;{\raise.3em\hbox{$>$}}{\kern-.8em\lower.3em\hbox{$=$}}\;}
\def\matrix#1{\null\,\vcenter{\normalbaselines\m@th
    \ialign{\hfil$##$\hfil&&\quad\hfil$##$\hfil\crcr
      \mathstrut\crcr\noalign{\kern-\baselineskip}
      #1\crcr\mathstrut\crcr\noalign{\kern-\baselineskip}}}\,}
\def\pmatrix#1{\left(\matrix{#1}\right)}
\def\Cgy{\mathop{\cal G}\nolimits}
\def\Cov[#1]{\hbox{${\rm C}\sp{#1}({\cal V})$}}
\def\Gl{\mathop{\raise.23em\hbox{$>$}\kern-.71em\lower.23em\hbox{$<$}}}
\def\Mod{\mathop{\rm mod}} \def\Lift#1#2{\raise#1em\hbox{#2}}
\def\uncatcodespecials{\def\do##1{\catcode`##1=12 }\dospecials}
\newcount\lineno
\def\setupverbatim{\tt \lineno=0 \def\par{\leavevmode\endgraf}
 \catcode`\`=\active \obeylines \uncatcodespecials \obeyspaces
 \everypar{\advance\lineno by1 \llap{\sevenrm\the\lineno\ \ }}}
 {\catcode`\`=\active \gdef|{\char'174}\gdef`{\relax\lq}\obeyspaces
 \global\let =\ }
\def\listing#1{\par\smallskip\begingroup\setupverbatim\ninett\baselineskip.9em
 \input#1 \endgroup}
\def\tran#1{\begingroup\ninepoint\baselineskip.8em\parindent=1em\input#1
 \endgroup}
\def\picx#1:#2:{\epsfxsize=#1 \epsffile{#2.eps}}
\def\picy#1:#2:{\epsfysize=#1 \epsffile{#2.eps}}
\def\nin#1:{\begingroup\baselineskip1em\leftskip1em\parindent-1em
  \def\net##1:##2:##3:{{\tt ##1}{\it ##2}##3\par}\input #1\endgroup}
\def\bib#1:{\begingroup\baselineskip1em\leftskip1em\parindent-1em\hbox{}
 \input #1\endgroup}
\def\art#1:#2:#3:#4:{{\rm #1}~#2~{\it #3} #4\par\smallskip}
 \newcount\kpc \newcount\kpd \kpd=0 \hxdc(\romannumeral\the\kpc)}})
 {\rm #1}~#3~{\it #4} #5 \x[#2].\par}\x[#2].\par}
\def\kart#1[#2]#3:#4:#5:{\ifnum\kpc>0\else\global\advance\kpd by 1\fi
 \global\advance\kpc by 1 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#2](
 {{\sevenrm KNT\number\kpd(\romannumeral\the\kpc)}})} {\rm #1}~#3~{\it #4} #5
 \x[#2].\par}
\def\bbib{\begingroup\baselineskip1em\leftskip1em\parindent-1em}
\def\ebib{\endgroup}
\def\hxdc{{\count0=\count1 \divide\count1 by16
  \ifnum\count1>0 \hxdc\fi \count2=\count1 \multiply\count2 by-16
  \advance\count0 by\count2 \hexdigit}}
\def\hexdigit{\ifnum\count0<10 \number\count0
  \else\advance\count0 by-10 \advance\count0 by`A \char\count0 \fi}
% \pictri <file1>:<file2>:<file3>:<num1>:<num2>:<num3>:
\def\pictri#1:#2:#3:#4:#5:#6:{\smallskip
  \centerline{\vbox{\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-1em
  \dtmpi=\hsize \advance\dtmpi-2em \divide\dtmpi by3
  \halign to\dtmp{\hfil##\hfil&\hfil##\hfil&\hfil##\hfil\cr
   \epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#1.eps} &\epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#2.eps} &
   \epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#3.eps} \cr (#4) &(#5) &(#6)\cr}}}}
% \picqua <file1>:<file2>:<file3>:<file4>:<num1>:<num2>:<num3>:<num4>:
\def\picqua#1:#2:#3:#4:#5:#6:#7:#8:{\smallskip
 \centerline{\vbox{\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-1em
  \dtmpi=\hsize \advance\dtmpi-2em \divide\dtmpi by4
  \halign to\dtmp{\hfil##\hfil&\hfil##\hfil&\hfil##\hfil&\hfil##\hfil\cr
```

```
  \epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#1.eps} &\ifx0#6 \else\epsfxsize=\dtmpi
  \epsffile{#2.eps}\fi &\ifx0#7 \else\epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#3.eps}\fi &
  \ifx0#8 \else\epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#4.eps}\fi\cr
  (#5) &\ifx0#6 \else(#6)\fi &\ifx0#7 \else(#7)\fi &\ifx0#8 \else(#8)\fi\cr}}}}
% \picpent <file1>:<file2>:<file3>:<file4>:<file5>:<num>:
\def\picpent#1:#2:#3:#4:#5:#6:{\smallskip
 \centerline{\vbox{\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-1em \dtmpi=\hsize
 \advance\dtmpi-2em \divide\dtmpi by5 \halign to\dtmp{\hfil##\hfil&
 \hfil##\hfil&\hfil##\hfil&\hfil##\hfil&\hfil##\hfil\cr
 \epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#1.eps} &\ifx0#2 \else\epsfxsize=\dtmpi
 \epsffile{#2.eps}\fi &\ifx0#3 \else\epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#3.eps}\fi &
 \ifx0#4 \else\epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#4.eps}\fi &\ifx0#5 \else
 \epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#5.eps}\fi\cr
 (a#6) &\ifx0#2 \else(b#6)\fi &\ifx0#3 \else(c#6)\fi &\ifx0#4 \else
 (d#6)\fi &\ifx0#5 \else(e#6)\fi\cr}}}}
\def\picsept#1:#2:#3:#4:#5:#6:#7:#8:{\smallskip
 \centerline{\vbox{\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-1em \dtmpi=\hsize
 \advance\dtmpi-4em \divide\dtmpi by7
 \halign to\dtmp{\hfil##\hfil&\hfil##\hfil&\hfil##\hfil&\hfil##\hfil&
 \hfil##\hfil&\hfil##\hfil&\hfil##\hfil\cr
 \epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#8#1.eps} &\epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#8#2.eps} &
 \epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#8#3.eps} &\epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#8#4.eps} &
 \epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#8#5.eps} &\epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#8#6.eps} &
 \epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#8#7.eps} \cr}}}}
\def\picsepu#1:#2:#3:#4:{\smallskip\centerline{\vbox{\dtmp=\hsize
 \advance\dtmp-1em\dtmpi=\hsize \advance\dtmpi-4em \divide\dtmpi by7
 \halign to\dtmp{##\hfil&\hfil##\hfil&\hfil##\cr \epsfxsize=\dtmpi
 \epsffile{#4#1.eps} &\epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#4#2.eps} &
 \epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#4#3.eps} \cr}}}}
% \pclr <dim_x>:<filename>:<directory>:<index>:<caption>:
\def\pclr#1:#2:#3:#4:#5:{\par\begingroup\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-1em
 \dtmpi=\dtmp \advance\dtmpi-#1\advance\dtmpi-1em \smallskip \fig[#4]#5:
 \def\pcl{\centerline{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp \hbox{\epsfxsize=#1
 \epsffile{#3#2.eps}\quad\hfil\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi\noindent
 {\bf Figure \x[#4]} #5\smallskip}}}}}\centre{}
 \def\pcr{\centerline{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp \hbox{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi\noindent
 {\bf Figure \x[#4]} #5\smallskip} \quad\hfil
 \epsfxsize=#1 \epsffile{#3#2.eps}}}}} \ipno[#4]
 \ifodd\csname#4p\endcsname \pcr \else \pcl \fi\ct\smallskip\endgroup\pno[#4]}
% \pplr <dim_x>:<filename>:<directory>:<index>:<caption>:<paragraph>:
\def\pplr#1:#2:#3:#4:#5:#6:{\par\begingroup\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-1em
 \dtmpi=\dtmp \advance\dtmpi-#1\advance\dtmpi-1em\smallskip \fig[#4]#5:
 \def\pcl{\centerline{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp \hbox{\epsfxsize=#1
 \epsffile{#3#2.eps}\quad\hfil \vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi\parindent=0pt#6\hfil
 \smallskip\noindent{\bf Figure \x[#4]} #5.\smallskip}}}}}
 \def\pcr{\centerline{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp \hbox{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi\noindent
 #6\hfil\smallskip\noindent{\bf Figure \x[#4]} #5.\smallskip} \quad\hfil
 \hbox{\epsfxsize=#1 \epsffile{#3#2.eps}}}}}}
 \ipno[#4] \ifodd\csname#4p\endcsname \pcr \else \pcl \fi\ct\smallskip
 \endgroup\pno[#4]}
\def\plr#1:#2:#3:#4:#5:#6:{\par\begingroup\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-1em
 \dtmpi=\dtmp\advance\dtmpi-#1 \advance\dtmpi-1em \smallskip \fig[#4]#5:
 \def\pcl{\centerline{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp \hbox{\epsfxsize=#1
 \epsffile{#3#2.eps}\quad\hfil\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi\parindent=0pt #6\hfil
 \smallskip{\bf Figure \x[#4].} #5\smallskip}}}}}
 \def\pcr{\centerline{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp\hbox{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi\parindent=0pt
 #6\hfil\smallskip{\bf Figure \x[#4].} #5\smallskip} \quad\hfil
 \hbox{\epsfxsize=#1 \epsffile{#3#2.eps}}}}}}\ipno[#2]
 \ifodd\csname#2p\endcsname \pcr \else \pcl \fi\ct\smallskip\endgroup\pno[#2]}
\def\plrx#1:#2:#3:#4:#5:#6:{\begingroup\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-1em
 \dtmpi=\dtmp\advance\dtmpi-#1 \advance\dtmpi-1em \smallskip
 \def\pcl{\centerline{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp \hbox{\epsfxsize=#1
 \epsffile{#3#2.eps}\quad\hfil\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi\noindent{#6\hfil\smallskip
 \bf #4.} #5\smallskip}}}}} \def\pcr{\centerline{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp
 \hbox{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi\noindent#6\hfil\smallskip{\bf #4.} #5\smallskip}
 \quad\hfil\hbox{\epsfxsize=#1 \epsffile{#3#2.eps}}}}}} \ipno[#2]
 \ifodd\csname#2p\endcsname \pcr \else \pcl \fi\ct\smallskip\endgroup\pno[#2]}
\def\plrs#1:#2:#3:#4:#5:#6:{\begingroup\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-1em
 \dtmpi=\dtmp\advance\dtmpi-#1 \advance\dtmpi-1em \smallskip \fig[#4]#5:
 \def\pcl{\centerline{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp \hbox{\epsfxsize=#1 \epsffile{#3#2.ps}
 \quad\hfil \vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi\noindent{#6\hfil\smallskip\bf #4.}
 #5\smallskip}}}}}\def\pcr{\centerline{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp
 \hbox{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi\noindent#6\hfil\smallskip{\bf #4.} #5\smallskip}
 \quad\hfil\hbox{\epsfxsize=#1 \epsffile{#3#2.ps}}}}}} \ipno[#2]
 \ifodd\csname#2p\endcsname \pcr \else \pcl \fi\ct\smallskip\endgroup\pno[#2]}
% \twop:<xsize1>:<file1>:<label1>:<xsize2>:<file2>:<label2>:
\def\twop:#1:#2:#3:#4:#5:#6:{\centerline{\hfil\epsfxsize=#1 \epsffile{#2.eps}
 \hfil\epsfxsize=#4 \epsffile{#5.eps}\hfil}
 \centerline{\hfil #3\hfil\hfil\hfil #6\hfil}}
\def\tps:#1:#2:#3:#4:#5:#6:{\centerline{\hfil\epsfxsize=#1 \epsffile{#2.ps}
 \hfil\epsfxsize=#4 \epsffile{#5.ps}\hfil}\centerline{\hfil #3\hfil\hfil\hfil
 #6\hfil}}
```

```
\def\twap:#1:#2:#3:#4:{\begingroup\dtmp=\hsize \divide\dtmp by2
 \advance\dtmp-1em \centerline{\hfil\epsfxsize=\dtmp \epsffile{#1.eps}\q
 \epsfxsize=\dtmp \epsffile{#3.eps}\hfil}
 \centerline{\hfil #2\hfil\hfil\hfil #4\hfil}\endgroup}
% \ppr<directory>:<fig1>:<fig1d>:<fig2>:<fig2d>{<capt1>}{<capt2>}
\def\ppr#1:#2:#3:#4:#5:#6#7{\begingroup\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-3em
 \dtmpi=\dtmp\divide\dtmpi by 4 \smallskip\parindent=0pt \dtmpii=0pt
 \setbox1=\vbox{\hsize=2\dtmpi #6} \setbox2=\vbox{\hsize=2\dtmpi #7}
 \ifdim\dtmpii<\ht1 \dtmpii=\ht1\fi \ifdim\dtmpii<\ht2 \dtmpii=\ht2\fi
 \centerline{\epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#1#2.eps}~\epsfxsize=\dtmpi
 \epsffile{#1#3.eps}\hfil\epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#1#4.eps}~
 \epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#1#5.eps}}\centerline{\vbox to\dtmpii
 {\hsize=\dtmpi\unvbox1\vfil}\hfil\vbox to\dtmpii{\hsize=\dtmpi\unvbox2\vfil}}
 \smallskip\endgroup}
\def\prlr#1:#2:#3:#4{\begingroup\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-3em \dtmpi=\dtmp
 \divide\dtmpi by 4\dtmp=\dtmpi \advance\dtmp1ex \dtmpii=\dtmpi
 \advance\dtmpii-1ex \smallskip\parindent=0pt \setbox1=\vbox{\hsize=2\dtmp
 \hfil\epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#1#2.eps}~\epsfxsize=\dtmpi
 \epsffile{#1#3.eps}\hfil}\setbox2=\vbox{\hsize=2\dtmpii #4\smallskip}
 \setbox3=\vbox{\hsize=2\dtmpii \hfill#4\smallskip}
 \def\pcl{\centerline{\copy1\hfil\copy3}} \def\pcr{\centerline{\copy2\hfil
 \copy1}} \ipno[#3] \ifodd\csname#3p\endcsname \pcr \else \pcl \fi\ct\endgroup
 \pno[#3]}
\def\ptlr#1:#2:#3:#4:#5{\begingroup\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-3em \dtmpi=\dtmp
 \divide\dtmpi by 4\dtmp=\dtmpi \advance\dtmp1ex \dtmpii=\dtmpi
 \advance\dtmpii-1ex\smallskip\parindent=0pt \setbox1=\vbox{\hsize=3\dtmp
 \epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#1#2.eps}~\epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#1#3.eps}
 ~\epsfxsize=\dtmpi \epsffile{#1#4.eps}}\setbox2=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpii #5
 \smallskip}\setbox3=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpii \hfill#5\smallskip}
 \def\pcl{\centerline{\copy1\hfil\copy3}} \def\pcr{\centerline{\copy2\hfil
 \copy1}}\ipno[#4] \ifodd\csname#4p\endcsname \pcr \else \pcl
 \fi\ct\endgroup\pno[#4]}
\def\capt#1:#2:#3:{\nobreak\smallskip\centerline{\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-2em
 \vbox{\hsize \dtmp \noindent{\bf #1 #2} {\it #3}}}\smallskip}
\def\balg{\begingroup\smallskip\begingroup\obeylines \sfcode`;=3000
 \def\b[##1]{{\bf ##1}} \def\i[##1]{{\it ##1}} \def\r[##1]{{\rm ##1}}}
\def\ealg{\par\endgroup\endgroup\smallskip}
\def\q{\quad} \def\qq{\qquad} \def\qqq{\qq\q} \def\qqqq{\qq\qq}
 \def\qqqqq{\qq\qq\q} \def\qqqqqq{\qq\qq\qq}
\def\btoc{\begingroup\medskip\begingroup\parindent=0pt\obeylines
 \def\atpg{\dotfill}}
\def\etoc{\endgroup\endgroup\medskip}
\def\bdsc#1\edsc{\begingroup\smallskip\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-3em
  \centerline{\hfil\boxit{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp #1}}\hfil}\par\endgroup\smallskip}
\def\picl#1:#2:#3:#4:{\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-1em \dtmpi=\dtmp
 \advance\dtmpi-#1 \smallskip \centerline{\vbox{\halign to\dtmp{##\hfil&\hfil##
 \cr\epsfxsize=#1 \epsffile{#2.eps}&\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi\noindent
 {\bf Figure \x[#3]} #4\smallskip}\cr}}}\smallskip}
\def\tbv#1:#2:#3:#4:#5:{\begingroup\smallskip\parindent0pt\
 centerline{\vbox{\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-2em \dtmpi=\dtmp \divide\dtmpi by5
 \advance\dtmpi-.5em \def\h[##1]{\hskip.3em\sl##1}
 \setbox1=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi#1} \setbox2=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi#2}
 \setbox3=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi#3} \setbox4=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi#4}
 \setbox5=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi#5} \dtmpii=0pt\ifdim\dtmpii<\ht1 \dtmpii=\ht1\fi
 \ifdim\dtmpii<\ht2 \dtmpii=\ht2\fi \ifdim\dtmpii<\ht3 \dtmpii=\ht3\fi
 \ifdim\dtmpii<\ht4 \dtmpii=\ht4\fi \ifdim\dtmpii<\ht5 \dtmpii=\ht5\fi
 \halign to\dtmp{##\hfil&##\hfil&##\hfil&##\hfil&##\hfil\cr
 \vbox to\dtmpii{\hsize=\dtmpi\unvbox1\vfil} &\vbox to\dtmpii{\hsize=\dtmpi
 \unvbox2\vfil} &\vbox to\dtmpii{\hsize=\dtmpi\unvbox3\vfil} &\vbox to
 \dtmpii{\hsize=\dtmpi\unvbox4\vfil} &\vbox to\dtmpii{\hsize=\dtmpi\unvbox5
 \vfil}\cr}}}\endgroup}
\def\tbiv#1:#2:#3:#4:{\begingroup\smallskip\parindent0pt
 \centerline{\vbox{\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-2em \dtmpi=\dtmp
 \divide\dtmpi by4 \advance\dtmpi-.5em \def\h[##1]{\hskip.3em\sl##1}
 \setbox1=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi#1} \setbox2=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi#2}
 \setbox3=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi#3} \setbox4=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi#4} \dtmpii=0pt
 \ifdim\dtmpii<\ht1 \dtmpii=\ht1\fi \ifdim\dtmpii<\ht2 \dtmpii=\ht2\fi
 \ifdim\dtmpii<\ht3 \dtmpii=\ht3\fi \ifdim\dtmpii<\ht4 \dtmpii=\ht4\fi
 \ifdim\dtmpii<\ht5 \dtmpii=\ht5\fi \halign to\dtmp{##\hfil&##\hfil&##\hfil&##
 \hfil\cr\vbox to\dtmpii{\hsize=\dtmpi\unvbox1\vfil} &
 \vbox to\dtmpii{\hsize=\dtmpi\unvbox2\vfil} &
 \vbox to\dtmpii{\hsize=\dtmpi\unvbox3\vfil} &
 \vbox to\dtmpii{\hsize=\dtmpi\unvbox4\vfil}\cr}}}\endgroup}
\def\tabhead{\def\erule{\vskip.2em\hrule\vskip.2em}
 \def\ptl{\quad} \def\ptr{\hfil\quad}}
\def\trule{\noalign{\vskip.2em\hrule\vskip.2em}}
\def\tbl#1\lbt{\begingroup\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-3em \smallskip
 \centerline{\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp \halign{##\hfil&&\quad##\hfil&\quad##\hfil\cr
 #1}}}\endgroup}
\def\fgr[#1](#2)#3\rgf{\begingroup\dtmp=\hsize \divide\dtmp by#1
 \advance\dtmp-1em\def\pic[##1]{\epsfxsize=\dtmp \epsffile{#2##1.eps}}
 \centerline{\vbox{\halign{###&\hfil##\hfil&##\cr #3\cr}}}\endgroup}
```

```
\def\fgl[#1]#2\lgf{\begingroup\dtmp=\hsize \divide\dtmp by#1 \advance\dtmp-1em
  \def\lab[##1]{\hbox to\dtmp{\hfil##1\hfil}}
 \centerline{\vbox{\halign{###&\hfil##\hfil&##\cr #2\cr}}}\endgroup}
% \Pp<lattice>:<Pc type>:<number\(<order>),...>:<Pc prob.>:<std. error>:
\def\Pp#1:#2:#3:#4:#5:{\begingroup \def\(##1){({\bf##1})}
 \def\Vii{Vn 2d} \def\Viii{Vn 3d} \def\Viis{Vn (2,3)s}
 ${}^{\hbox{\sixit #1}}_{\scriptscriptstyle #3}p_#2$ $=$ $#4\pm #5$\endgroup}
\def\X#1:#2:#3:#4:#5:{\begingroup \def\(##1){({\bf##1})} \def\Vii{Vn 2d}
 \def\Viii{Vn 3d} \def\Viis{Vn (2,3)s} \ifx0#5
 ${}^{\hbox{\sixit #1}}_{\scriptscriptstyle #3}x_#2$ $=$ $#4$
 \else${}^{\hbox{\sixit #1}}_{\scriptscriptstyle #3}x_#2$ $=$ $#4\pm #5$\fi
 \endgroup}
\def\din#1.#2.#3.#4.{\begingroup\def\der[##1]{{\bf ##1},} % #1 \latin, #2
 \tenbf , #3 \ninepoint\def\w##1:{\dtmpi=\hsize \advance\dtmpi-.3em
 \dtmpii=\dtmpi \advance\dtmpii-.3em\parshape=2 0pt \dtmpi .3em \dtmpii
 {#2 ##1.~}} \def\Bf[##1]{{\bf##1}} \def\(##1){{\it##1}} \def\Sl[##1]{{\sl##1}}
 \def\[##1]{{\tt##1}} #1\dtmp=\hsize \begindoublecolumns\hsize=\dtmp
 \divide\hsize by2 \advance\hsize by-2em \baselineskip.9em\parindent0pt #3
 \input #4 \enddoublecolumns\endgroup}
\long\def\t[#1]{\def\next{#1}{\tt\frenchspacing\expandafter\strip
 \meaning\next}} \def\strip#1>{}
\def\idx[#1]{\beginindex\input #1\endindex}
\def\tchd{\def\leftheadline{\hbox to \pagewidth{\vbox to 10pt{}
 \llap{\tenbf\romannumeral\folio\kern1pc} \tenit\rhead\hfil}}
 \def\rightheadline{\hbox to \pagewidth{\vbox to 10pt{} \hfil\tenit\rhead\/
 \rlap{\kern1pc\tenbf\romannumeral\folio}}}}
\newbox\partialpage
\def\begindoublecolumns{\dtmp=\hsize \dtmpi=\vsize\begingroup
 \output={\global\setbox\partialpage=\vbox{\unvbox255\bigskip}}\eject
 \output={\doublecolumnout} \hsize=\dtmp \divide\hsize by2 \advance\hsize-.4em
 \vsize=\dtmpi \multiply\vsize by2 \advance\vsize by.4em}
\def\enddoublecolumns{\output={\balancecolumns}\eject
 \endgroup \pagegoal=\vsize}
\def\doublecolumnout{\splittopskip=\topskip \splitmaxdepth=\maxdepth
 \dtmp=\dtmpi \dimen@=\dtmp \advance\dimen@ by-\ht\partialpage
 \setbox0=\vsplit255 to\dimen@ \setbox2=\vsplit255 to\dimen@
 \onepageout\pagesofar\unvbox255 \penalty\outputpenalty}
\def\pagesofar{\unvbox\partialpage
 \wd0=\hsize \wd2=\hsize \hbox to\pagewidth{\box0\hfil\box2}}
\def\balancecolumns{\setbox0=\vbox{\unvbox255} \dimen@=\ht0
 \advance\dimen@ by\topskip \advance\dimen@ by-\baselineskip
 \divide\dimen@ by2 \splittopskip=\topskip{\vbadness=10000 \loop
 \global\setbox3=\copy0 \global\setbox1=\vsplit3 to\dimen@
 \ifdim\ht3>\dimen@ \global\advance\dimen@ by1pt \repeat}\setbox0=\vbox to
 \dimen@{\unvbox1}\setbox2=\vbox to\dimen@{\unvbox3}\pagesofar}
\def\begindoublecols{\dtmp=\hsize \dtmpi=\vsize\begingroup
 \output={\global\setbox\partialpage=\vbox{\unvbox255\bigskip}}\eject
 \output={\doublecolout} \divide\dtmp by2 \advance\dtmp-2em \hsize=\dtmp
 \multiply\dtmpi by2 \advance\dtmpi by 2em \vsize=\dtmpi }
\def\enddoublecols{\output={\balancecols}\eject
 \endgroup \pagegoal=\vsize}
\def\doublecolout{\splittopskip=\topskip \splitmaxdepth=\maxdepth
 \dtmp=\dtmpi \dimen@=\dtmp \advance\dimen@ by-\ht\partialpage
 \setbox0=\vsplit255 to\dimen@ \setbox2=\vsplit255 to\dimen@
 \onepageout\pagesofar \unvbox255 \penalty\outputpenalty}
\def\pagesofar{\unvbox\partialpage\wd0=\hsize \wd2=\hsize \hbox to\pagewidth
 {\box0\hfil\box2}}
\def\balancecols{\setbox0=\vbox{\unvbox255} \dimen@=\ht0 \advance\dimen@ by
 \topskip \advance\dimen@ by-\baselineskip\divide\dimen@ by2
 \splittopskip=\topskip{\vbadness=10000 \loop \global\setbox3=\copy0
 \global\setbox1=\vsplit3 to\dimen@\ifdim\ht3>\dimen@
 \global\advance\dimen@ by1pt \repeat}\setbox0=\vbox to\dimen@{\unvbox1}
 \setbox2=\vbox to\dimen@{\unvbox3}\pagesofar}
\def\begintriplecolumns{\dtmp=\hsize \dtmpi=\vsize \begingroup
 \output={\global\setbox\partialpage=\vbox{\unvbox255\bigskip}}\eject
 \output={\triplecolumnout} \hsize=\dtmp \divide\hsize by3
 \advance\hsize by-.4em\vsize=\dtmpi \multiply\vsize by3 \advance\vsize by.4em}
\def\endtriplecolumns{\output={\balancethreecolumns}\eject
 \endgroup \pagegoal=\vsize}
\def\triplecolumnout{\splittopskip=\topskip \splitmaxdepth=\maxdepth
 \dtmpii=\dtmpi \dimen@=\dtmpii \advance\dimen@ by-\ht\partialpage
 \setbox0=\vsplit255 to\dimen@ \setbox2=\vsplit255 to\dimen@
 \setbox4=\vsplit255 to\dimen@ \onepageout\pagesofar
 \unvbox255 \penalty\outputpenalty}
\def\pagesofar{\unvbox\partialpage \wd0=\hsize \wd2=\hsize \wd4=\hsize
 \hbox to\pagewidth{\box0\hfil\box2\hfil\box4}}
\def\balancethreecolumns{\setbox0=\vbox{\unvbox255} \dimen@=\ht0
 \advance\dimen@ by\topskip \advance\dimen@ by-\baselineskip
 \divide\dimen@ by3 \splittopskip=\topskip{\vbadness=10000 \loop
 \global\setbox5=\copy0 \global\setbox1=\vsplit5 to\dimen@
 \global\setbox3=\vsplit5 to\dimen@ \ifdim\ht5>\dimen@
 \global\advance\dimen@ by1pt \repeat} \setbox0=\vbox to\dimen@{\unvbox1}
```

```
 \setbox2=\vbox to\dimen@{\unvbox3}\setbox4=\vbox to\dimen@{\unvbox5}
 \pagesofar}
% cf. manmac.tex
\def\onepageout#1{\shipout\vbox{\offinterlineskip\vbox to 3pc{\iftitle
 \global\titlefalse\setcornerrules\else\ifodd\pageno \rightheadline\else
 \leftheadline\fi\fi\vfill} \vbox to \pageheight{\dtmp=\hsize
 \advance\dtmp by1pc \ifvoid\margin\else \rlap{\kern\dtmp\vbox to\z@{\kern4pt
 \box\margin \vss}}\fi #1 \ifvoid\footins\else \vskip\skip\footins \kern-3pt
 \hrule height\ruleht width\pagewidth \kern-\ruleht \kern3pt \unvbox\footins\fi
 \boxmaxdepth=\maxdepth}}\advancepageno}
\def\pap#1{\begingroup\parindent=1em \ninepoint\input #1\endgroup}
\def\lhd[#1]{\leftline{\(\tenrm\bf #1)}}\def\chd[#1]{\centerline{\(\tenrm #1)}}
\def\qte[#1][#2]{\begingroup\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-3em
 \setbox1=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp \parindent=0pt #1\smallskip\rightline{#2}}
 \smallskip\centerline{\copy1}\smallskip\endgroup}
\def\quo[#1]{\begingroup \def\|{\par} \dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-5em
 \setbox1=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp \parindent=0pt #1}
 \smallskip\centerline{\copy1}\smallskip\endgroup}
\def\bitm[#1]{\smallskip\begingroup \def\itm{\item{#1}}}
\def\eitm{\endgroup\smallskip}
\def\btmn#1\etmn{\smallskip\begingroup \tmp=0
  \def\itm{\advance\tmp by 1 \item{\the\tmp.}} #1\endgroup\smallskip}
\def\btma#1\etma{\smallskip\begingroup \tmp=96
  \def\itm{\advance\tmp by 1 \item{\char\tmp.}} #1\endgroup\smallskip}
\def\btab[#1]#2\etab{\centerline{\setbox1=\vbox{#2} \vbox{\halign{#1\let|=&
 \let*=\cr \copy1}}}}
\def\tdim{\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp by-2em \hsize=\dtmp}
\newcount\pam \pam=96
\def\lox(#1)[#2]{\centerline{{\twelvebf #1}}\global\advance\pam by 1
 \begingroup\medskip\begingroup\parindent=0pt\obeylines
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#2](\char\the\pam)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#2n](#1)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#2p](\romannumeral\the\pageno)}
 \ix[#1](\char\the\pam) \ix[#2n](#1) \ix[#2p](\romannumeral\the\pageno)
 \ifundefined{toc} \else\immediate\write\toc{\x[#2]. \x[#2n]\hfil\dotfill
 \x[#2p]}\fi\input #2 \endgroup\endgroup\bigskip}
\def\loxx(#1)[#2]{\centerline{{\twelvebf #1}}
 \begingroup\medskip\parindent=0pt\obeylines \input #2 \endgroup}
\def\loy(#1)[#2]{\centerline{{\twelvebf #1}}\global\advance\pam by 1
 \begingroup\medskip\begingroup\parindent=0pt\obeylines
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#2](\char\the\pam)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#2n](#1)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#2p](\number\pageno)}
 \ix[#1](\char\the\pam) \ix[#2n](#1) \ix[#2p](\number\pageno)
 \ifundefined{toc} \else\immediate\write\toc{\x[#2]. \x[#2n]\hfil\dotfill
 \x[#2p]}\fi\endgroup\endgroup\bigskip}
\def\loz(#1)[#2]{\centerline{{\twelvebf #1}}\par\bskp\input #2 }
\newcount\apc \apc=64
\def\app[#1]#2:#3:{\par\vfill\break
 \global\advance\apc by 1 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1](\char\the\apc)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1n](#2)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1p](\number\pageno)}
 \ix[#1](\char\the\apc) \ix[#1n](#2) \ix[#1p](\number\pageno)
 \beginchapter {\Title\ Appendix} {}{\char\apc}. {\x[#1n]}\par
 \ifundefined{toc} \else\immediate\write\toc{\x[#1]. \x[#1n]\hfil\dotfill
 \x[#1p]}\fi\stn=0 \alc=0 \fgc=0 \tbc=0 \cac=0 \tmc=0 \asm=0 \dfc=0
 \S\ \Bf \x[#1]. \x[#1n]:\par \begingroup\input #3 \endgroup\par}
\newcount\cch
\def\chp[#1]#2:#3:{\par\vfill\break\global\advance\cch by 1 \ifodd\pageno
 \else\advance\pageno by 1 \fi \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1](\the\cch)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1n](#2)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1p](\number\pageno)}
 \ix[#1](\the\cch) \ix[#1n](#2) \ix[#1p](\number\pageno)
 \beginchapter {\Title\ Chapter} {}{\x[#1]}. {\x[#1n]}\par
 \ifundefined{toc} \else\immediate\write\toc{\x[#1]. \x[#1n]\dotfill\x[#1p]}\fi
 \stn=0 \alc=0 \fgc=0 \tbc=0 \cac=0 \tmc=0 \asm=0 \dfc=0
 {\elevenpoint\S\ \Bf \x[#1]. \x[#1n]:}\par \begingroup\input #3 \endgroup\par}
\newcount\stn
\def\sap[#1]#2:#3:{\global\advance\stn by 1\beginsection
 \S\ {\bf\x[#1] \x[#1n]}\par \ix[#1](\char\the\apc.\the\stn) \ix[#1n](#2)
 \ix[#1p](\number\pageno)\ifundefined{toc} \else\immediate\write\toc{\q\x[#1].
 \x[#1n]\dotfill\x[#1p]}\fi \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1](\char\the\apc.
 \the\stn)}\immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1n](#2)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1p](\number\pageno)}\begingroup\input #3
 \endgroup\par}
\def\sct[#1]#2:#3:{\global\advance\stn by 1
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\stn)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1n](#2)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1p](\number\pageno)}
 \ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\stn) \ix[#1n](#2) \ix[#1p](\number\pageno) \beginsection
 \ifundefined{toc} \else\immediate\write\toc{\q\x[#1]. \x[#1n]\dotfill\x[#1p]}
 \fi \S\ {\bf\x[#1] \x[#1n]}\par \begingroup\input #3 \endgroup\par}
```

```
\newcount\alc
\def\alg[#1]#2:{\par\global\advance\alc by 1
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\alc)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1n](#2)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1p](\number\pageno)}
 \ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\alc) \ix[#1n](#2) \ix[#1p](\number\pageno)
 \ifundefined{loq}\else\immediate\write\loq{\x[#1]. \x[#1n]\dotfill\x[#1p]}\fi}
\newcount\eqc
\def\eqn{\global\advance\eqc by 1
 \eqno{(\bf\the\eqc)_{\hbox{\sevenrm\romannumeral\the\cch}}}}
\def\eql{\global\advance\eqc by 1
 (\bf\the\eqc)_{\hbox{\sevenrm\romannumeral\the\cch}}}
\def\eqa[#1]#2:{\global\advance\eqc by 1
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\eqc)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1n](#2)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1p](\number\pageno)}
 \ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\eqc) \ix[#1n](#2) \ix[#1p](\number\pageno)
 \eqno{(\bf\the\eqc)_{\hbox{\sevenrm\romannumeral\the\cch}}}}
\def\eqal[#1]#2:{\global\advance\eqc by 1
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\eqc)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1n](#2)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1p](\number\pageno)}
 \ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\eqc) \ix[#1n](#2) \ix[#1p](\number\pageno)
 (\bf\the\eqc)_{\hbox{\sevenrm\romannumeral\the\cch}}}
\newcount\fgc
\def\fig[#1]#2:{\par\global\advance\fgc by 1
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\fgc)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1n](#2)}
 \ifundefined{#1p}\immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1p](\number\pageno)}
 \ix[#1p](\number\pageno)\fi\ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\fgc) \ix[#1n](#2)
 \ifundefined{lof}\else\immediate\write\lof{\x[#1]. \x[#1n]\dotfill\x[#1p]}\fi}
\newcount\tbc
\def\tab[#1]#2:{\par\global\advance\tbc by 1
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\tbc)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1n](#2)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1p](\number\pageno)}
 \ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\tbc) \ix[#1n](#2) \ix[#1p](\number\pageno)
 \ifundefined{lot} \else\immediate\write\lot{\x[#1]. \x[#1n]\dotfill
 \x[#1p]}\fi}
\newcount\cac
\def\proclaim #1. #2\par{\medbreak\noindent{\bf#1.\enspace}{\sl#2\par}
   \ifdim\lastskip<\medskipamount \removelastskip\penalty55\medskip\fi}
\def\cly[#1]#2:#3\par{\par\global\advance\cac  by 1
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\tmc [\the\cac])}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1n](#2)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1p](\number\pageno)}
 \ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\tmc [\the\cac]) \ix[#1n](#2) \ix[#1p](\number\pageno)
 \proclaim Corollary \x[#1]. #3\par
 \ifundefined{lom}\else\immediate\write\lom{\x[#1]. \x[#1n]\dotfill\x[#1p]}\fi}
\newcount\asm
\def\asu[#1]#2:#3\par{\par\global\advance\asm  by 1
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\asm)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1n](#2)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1p](\number\pageno)}
 \ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\tmc) \ix[#1n](#2) \ix[#1p](\number\pageno)
 \proclaim Assumption \x[#1]. #3\par\ifundefined{los} \else
 \immediate\write\los{\x[#1]. \x[#1n]\dotfill\x[#1p]}\fi}
\newcount\dfc
\def\dfn[#1]#2:#3\par{\par\global\advance\dfc  by 1
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\dfc)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1n](#2)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1p](\number\pageno)}
 \ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\tmc) \ix[#1n](#2) \ix[#1p](\number\pageno)
 \proclaim Definition \x[#1]. #3\par
 \ifundefined{lod}\else\immediate\write\lod{\x[#1]. \x[#1n]\dotfill\x[#1p]}\fi}
\newcount\tmc
\def\thm[#1]#2:#3\par{\par\global\advance\tmc  by 1
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\tmc)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1n](#2)}
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1p](\number\pageno)}
 \ix[#1](\the\cch.\the\tmc) \ix[#1n](#2) \ix[#1p](\number\pageno)
 \proclaim Theorem \x[#1]. #3\par
 \ifundefined{lom}\else\immediate\write\lom{\x[#1]. \x[#1n]\dotfill\x[#1p]}\fi}
\def\xp[#1]{\immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#1](\number\pageno)}
 \ix[#1](\number\pageno)}
\def\mctb[#1:#2:#3:#4:#5:#6:#7:#8]{\smallskip\begingroup\dtmp=\hsize
 \advance\dtmp2em \divide\dtmp by7 \dtmpi=0pt \setbox1=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp #3}
 \dtmpii=\ht1 \ifdim\dtmpii>\dtmpi \dtmpi=\dtmpii\fi
 \setbox1=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp#4} \dtmpii=\ht1 \ifdim\dtmpii>\dtmpi
 \dtmpi=\dtmpii\fi \setbox1=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp #5} \dtmpii=\ht1
 \ifdim\dtmpii>\dtmpi \dtmpi=\dtmpii\fi \setbox1=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp #6}
 \dtmpii=\ht1 \ifdim\dtmpii>\dtmpi \dtmpi=\dtmpii\fi
```

```
 \setbox1=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp #7} \dtmpii=\ht1 \ifdim\dtmpii>\dtmpi
 \dtmpi=\dtmpii\fi \setbox1=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp #8} \dtmpii=\ht1
 \ifdim\dtmpii>\dtmpi \dtmpi=\dtmpii\fi \centerline{\vbox{\halign{##\hfil&
 ##\hfil&##\hfil&##\hfil&##\hfil&##\hfil\cr \multispan{6}{\hfill#1\hfill}\cr
 \trule\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp\parindent=0pt~\[Cell]} &
 \vbox{\hsize=\dtmp\parindent=0pt~\[Bond]}&\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp\parindent=0pt
 ~\[cell]} &\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp\parindent=0pt~\[bond]}
 &\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp\parindent=0pt~\[vertex]} &\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp\parindent=0pt
 ~\[edge]} \cr #2\cr \vbox to\dtmpi{\hsize=\dtmp\parindent=0pt #3\hfil\vfill}
 &\vbox to\dtmpi{\hsize=\dtmp\parindent=0pt #4\hfil\vfill}
 &\vbox to\dtmpi{\hsize=\dtmp\parindent=0pt #5\hfil\vfill}
 &\vbox to\dtmpi{\hsize=\dtmp\parindent=0pt #6\hfil\vfill}
 &\vbox to\dtmpi{\hsize=\dtmp\parindent=0pt #7\hfil\vfill}
 &\vbox to\dtmpi{\hsize=\dtmp\parindent=0pt #8\hfil\vfill}\cr}}}\endgroup}
\def\mvmm(#1;#2;#3,#4;#5,#6){\begingroup\sevenrm\setbox1=\hbox{#1$\pm$#2}
 \ifx0#4\def\tmpa{#3}\else\def\tmpa{#3\times 10^{#4}}\fi
 \ifx0#6\def\tmpb{#5}\else\def\tmpb{#5\times 10^{#6}}\fi
 $\mathrel{\mathop{\copy1}\limits_{\tmpa\atop\tmpb}}$\endgroup}
\def\cn(#1,#2/#3){\begingroup\sevenrm \setbox1=\hbox{#1[#2]} \dtmp=\wd1
 \setbox2=\hbox{\fiverm#3} \ifdim\wd2>\dtmp \dtmp=\wd2\fi
 \setbox2=\hbox{\fiverm#3}$\mathop{\copy1}\limits_{\copy2}$\endgroup}
% 2-homohedral tilings
\def\hm#1.{\begingroup\def\(##1){{\rm ##1}} \ifcase#1\or
 $3_3[3^3]7_1[3^7]$\or$3_3[3^3]9_3[3^9]_\(II)$\or$4_4[3^4]8_4[3^8]$\or
 $3_3[3^3]8_2[3^8]$\or$3_3[3^3]9_3[3^9]_\(III)$\or$4_3[3^4]10_6[3^{10}]_\(I)$
 \or$3_3[3^3]9_3[3^9]_\(I)$\or$4_2[3^4]10_4[3^{10}]$\or
 $4_3[3^4]10_6[3^{10}]_\(II)$\or$4_2[3^4]8_2[3^8]$\or$4_3[3^4]8_3[3^8]_\(I)$\or
 $4_3[3^4]8_3[3^8]_\(II)$\or$4_3[3^4]8_3[3^8]_\(III)$\or
 $4_4[3^4]7_2[3^7]_\(II)$\or$3_3[3^3]12_6[3^{12}]$\or$4_4[3^4]7_2[3^7]_\(I)$
 \or$5_4[3^5]7_4[3^7]_\(I)$\or$3_1[4^3]5_1[4^5]_\(I)$\or
 $3_1[4^3]5_1[4^5]_\(II)$\or$5_3[3^5]8_6[3^8]_\(II)$\or
 $5_3[3^5]8_6[3^8]_\(III)$\or$5_2[3^5]12_{12}[3^{12}]$\or
 $5_4[3^5]7_4[3^7]_\(II)$\or$5_3[3^5]8_6[3^8]_\(I)$\or
 $4_2[3^4]12_6[3^{12}]$\or$4_2[3^4]18_{12}[3^{18}]$\or$5_3[3^5]7_3[3^7]_\(I)$
 \or$5_3[3^5]7_3[3^7]_\(II)$\or$3_2[4^3]5_2[4^5]_\(I)$\or
 $3_2[4^3]5_2[4^5]_\(II)$\or$3_3[4^3]5_3[4^5]$\or$3_1[4^3]6_2[4^6]_\(I)$\or
 $3_1[4^3]6_2[4^6]_\(II)$\or$3_2[4^3]6_4[4^6]$\or$3_3[4^3]6_6[4^6]$
 \or$3_1[4^3]8_4[4^8]$\or$3_1[5^3]4_2[5^4]_\(I)$\or$3_1[5^3]4_2[5^4]$\or
 $3_2[5^3]4_4[5^4]$\fi\endgroup}
\def\kittix{$\raise.1em\hbox{$>$}$\kern-.2em\raise.118em\hbox{:}Kittix}
\def\blr{\begingroup \dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp-1em \dtmpi=\dtmp
 \advance\dtmpi-1em \divide\dtmpi by2 \parindent0pt \def\stn{\smallskip}
 \def\b[##1]{\bf ##1} \def\[##1]{\it ##1}
 \def\l##1:##2:{\setbox0=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi\sl##1}
 \setbox1=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmpi##2}\ifnum\ht0>\ht1 \dtmpii=\ht0 \else
 \dtmpii=\ht1 \fi\centerline{\vbox to\dtmpii{\hsize=\dtmpi\sl##1}\hfil\vbox to
 \dtmpii{\hsize=\dtmpi##2}}}}
\def\elr{\endgroup}
\def\wra[#1][#2][#3]{\begingroup\baselineskip=2em
 \setbox1=\hbox{#3}$\aleph(\hbox{#1})=$
  $\bigl\{$[#2], (\unhbox1)$\bigr\}$\endgroup}
\def\wrs[#1][#2][#3][#4]{$\aleph(\hbox{#1})=$ $\bigl\{$[#2], (#3), $\langle$#4
 $\rangle$ $\bigr\}$}
\def\head#1{\hbox{} \vskip#1} \def\setcornerrules{} \def\inpt[#1]{\input #1}
\def\beginchapter#1 #2#3. #4\par{\global\exno=0 \subsecno=0 \def\chapno{#2#3}
 \titlepage\def\\{ }\message{#1 #2#3:} \xdef\rhead{#1 #2#3: #4\unskip}
 \vskp1em{\def\TeX{T\kern-.2em\lower.5ex\hbox{E}\kern-.06em X}
 \def\MF{{\vbox to30pt{}\manual ()*+,-.*}}\def\\{#3}
 \ifx\empty\\ \ifodd\pageno \rightline{\inchhigh \kern-.04em}\else
 \leftline{\inchhigh \kern-.04em}\fi\else\ifodd\pageno
 \rightline{\inchhigh #3\kern-.04em}\else\leftline{\inchhigh #3\kern-.04em}
 \fi\fi\vskip .75pc\baselineskip 16pt \lineskiplimit \titlelsl \lineskip 3pt
 \let\\=\cr} \tenpoint\noindent\ignorespaces}
\def\dct:#1:#2:#3:{\dtmp=\hsize \begindoublecolumns\hsize=\dtmp
 \divide\hsize by2\def\rhead{\firstmark\hfil{\tenit #1--#2 dictionary}\hfil
 \botmark}\def\leftheadline{\hbox to \pagewidth{\vbox to 10pt{}
 \llap{\tenbf\folio\kern1pc}\tenbf\rhead}}
 \def\rightheadline{\hbox to \pagewidth{\vbox to 10pt{}\tenbf\rhead
 \rlap{\kern1pc\tenbf\folio}}}\baselineskip.9em\parindent=0pt\eightpoint
 \input #3\enddoublecolumns\cut}
\def\rightharpoonupfill{$\m@th\smash-\mkern-7mu \cleaders\hbox{$\mkern-2mu
 \smash-\mkern-2mu$}\hfill\mkern-7mu\mathord\rightharpoonup$}
\def\overrightharpoonup#1{\vbox{\m@th\ialign{##\crcr \rightharpoonupfill\crcr
 \noalign{\kern-\p@\nointerlineskip}$\hfil\displaystyle{#1}\hfil$\crcr}}}
\def\pet#1\tep{\begingroup\dtmp=\hsize \advance\dtmp by 3em
 \centerline{\hfill\vbox{\parindent=0pt\leftskip=5em #1}\hfill}\endgroup}
\def\another(#1)[#2]{\global\advance#1 by 1
 \immediate\write\ref{\string\ix[#2](\the#1)}}
% \input grammar
\input language
\asl\bengali\chem\czech\daiy\deutsch\espanlol\francjais\gaelic\grammar\hindi
 \hungarian\lanna\latin\lating\math\money\nihongo\norge\pali\physics\polish
```

```
 \russian\sanskrit\serbo\slovak\vietnamese\zhongwen
% rm dstidx.tex
% sort -f index.tex > dstidx.tex
% edit dstidx.tex, replace `_!0' by `,'
% then append  \parindent=-3em \leftskip3em   to top
%% 1. replace _! by ,
%% 2. append \begindoublecolumns\beginindex at top
%% and \endindex\enddoublecolumns at end
```

§ A.12 Language macros for TEX

```
% language.tex  (c) 2002 (2003) Kit Tiyapan, September 2003.
\def\asl{\def\uq.{\d u} \def\oq.{\d o} \def\uoq.{\d uo}
  \def\iq.{\d i} \def\eq.{\d e} \def\ieq.{\d ie}  \def\aq.{\d a}
  \def\aoq.{\d ao} \def\oaq.{\d oa} \def\uiq.{\d ui} \def\iuq.{\d iu}
  \def\ouq.{\d ou} \def\ueq.{\d ue} \def\oeq.{\d oe} \def\aeq.{\d ae}
  \def\euq.{\d eu} \def\iaq.{\d ia} \def\aqch.{\d ach} \def\aqct.{\d act}
  \def\aqsp.{\d asp} \def\oqss.{\d oss} \def\eqnt.{\d ent} \def\iqde.{\d ide}
  \def\iqnt.{\d int}
 \def\th.{\`t} \def\Th.{\`T} \def\tsh.{\`ts} \def\Tsh.{\`Ts} \def\tzh.{\`tz} \def\Tzh.{\`Tz}
  \def\bh.{\`b} \def\Bh.{\`B}
  \def\bsh.{\`bs} \def\Bsh.{\`Bs} \def\sh.{\`s} \def\Sh.{\`S}
  \def\ch.{\`c} \def\Ch.{\`C} \def\dh.{\`s} \def\Dh.{\`D}
  \def\fh.{\`f} \def\Fh.{\`F} \def\gh.{\`g} \def\Gh.{\`G}
  \def\gdh.{\`gd} \def\Gdh.{\`Gd} \def\hh.{\`h} \def\Hh.{\`H}
  \def\jh.{\`\j} \def\Jh.{\`J} \def\kh.{\`k} \def\Kh.{\`K}
  \def\lh.{\`l} \def\Lh.{\`L} \def\zh.{\`z} \def\Zh.{\`Z}
  \def\ph.{\`p} \def\Ph.{\`P} \def\rh.{\`r} \def\Rh.{\`R}
  \def\vh.{\`v} \def\Vh.{\`V} \def\wh.{\`w} \def\Wh.{\`W}
  \def\xh.{\`x} \def\Xh.{\`X} \def\yh.{\`y} \def\Yh.{\`Y}
  \def\ysh.{\`ys} \def\Ysh.{\`Ys} \def\qh.{\`q} \def\Qh.{\`Q}
 \def\tz.{\'t} \def\Tz.{\'T} \def\tsz.{\'ts} \def\Tsz.{\'Ts}
  \def\tzz.{\'tz} \def\Tzz.{\'Tz} \def\bz.{\'b} \def\Bz.{\'B}
  \def\bsz.{\'bs} \def\Bsz.{\'Bs} \def\sz.{\'s} \def\Sz.{\'S}
  \def\cz.{\'c} \def\Cz.{\'C} \def\dz.{\'s} \def\Dz.{\'D}
  \def\fz.{\'f} \def\Fz.{\'F} \def\gz.{\'g} \def\Gz.{\'G}
  \def\gdz.{\'gd} \def\Gdz.{\'Gd} \def\hz.{\'h} \def\Hz.{\'H}
  \def\jz.{\'\j} \def\Jz.{\'J} \def\kz.{\'k} \def\Kz.{\'K}
  \def\lz.{\'l} \def\Lz.{\'L} \def\zz.{\'z} \def\Zz.{\'Z}
  \def\pz.{\'p} \def\Pz.{\'P} \def\rz.{\'r} \def\Rz.{\'R}
  \def\vz.{\'v} \def\Vz.{\'V} \def\wz.{\'w} \def\Wz.{\'W}
  \def\xz.{\'x} \def\Xz.{\'X} \def\yz.{\'y} \def\Yz.{\'Y}
  \def\ysz.{\'ys} \def\Ysz.{\'Ys} \def\qz.{\'q} \def\Qz.{\'Q}
 \def\ty.{\^t} \def\Ty.{\^T} \def\tsy.{\^ts} \def\Tsy.{\^Ts}
  \def\tyy.{\^ty} \def\Tyy.{\^Ty} \def\by.{\^b} \def\By.{\^B}
  \def\bsy.{\^bs} \def\Bsy.{\^Bs} \def\sy.{\^s} \def\Sy.{\^S}
  \def\cy.{\^c} \def\Cy.{\^C} \def\dy.{\^s} \def\Dy.{\^D}
  \def\fy.{\^f} \def\Fy.{\^F} \def\gy.{\^g} \def\Gy.{\^G}
  \def\gdy.{\^gd} \def\Gdy.{\^Gd} \def\hy.{\^h} \def\Hy.{\^H}
  \def\jy.{\^\j} \def\Jy.{\^J} \def\ky.{\^k} \def\Ky.{\^K}
  \def\ly.{\^l} \def\Ly.{\^L} \def\yy.{\^y} \def\Yy.{\^Y}
  \def\py.{\^p} \def\Py.{\^P} \def\ry.{\^r} \def\Ry.{\^R}
  \def\vy.{\^v} \def\Vy.{\^V} \def\wy.{\^w} \def\Wy.{\^W}
  \def\xy.{\^x} \def\Xy.{\^X} \def\yy.{\^y} \def\Yy.{\^Y}
  \def\ysy.{\^ys} \def\Ysy.{\^Ys} \def\qy.{\^q} \def\Qy.{\^Q}
 \def\tq.{\d t} \def\Tq.{\d T}
  \def\tsq.{\d ts} \def\Tsq.{\d Ts} \def\tqq.{\d tq} \def\Tqq.{\d Tq}
  \def\bq.{\d b} \def\Bq.{\d B} \def\bsq.{\d bs} \def\Bsq.{\d Bs}
  \def\sq.{\d s} \def\Sq.{\d S} \def\cq.{\d c} \def\Cq.{\d C}
  \def\dq.{\d s} \def\Dq.{\d D} \def\fq.{\d f} \def\Fq.{\d F}
  \def\gq.{\d g} \def\Gq.{\d G} \def\gdq.{\d gd} \def\Gdq.{\d Gd}
  \def\hq.{\d h} \def\Hq.{\d H} \def\jq.{\d \j} \def\Jq.{\d J}
  \def\kq.{\d k} \def\Kq.{\d K} \def\lqq.{\d l} \def\Lq.{\d L}
  \def\qq.{\d q} \def\Qq.{\d Q} \def\pq.{\d p} \def\Pq.{\d P}
  \def\rq.{\d r} \def\Rq.{\d R} \def\vq.{\d v} \def\Vq.{\d V}
  \def\wq.{\d w} \def\Wq.{\d W} \def\xq.{\d x} \def\Xq.{\d X}
  \def\wq.{\d w} \def\yq.{\d y} \def\Yq.{\d Y} \def\ysq.{\d ys} \def\Ysq.{\d Ys}
  \def\qq.{\d q} \def\Qq.{\d Q}
 \def\byh.{\`by} \def\Byh.{\`By} \def\tqy.{\d{\^t} \def\Tqy.{\d{\^T}}}
 \def\cniz.{cn\'\i} \def\Cniz.{Cn\'I}
  \def\mfiz.{mf\'\i} \def\Mfiz.{Mf\'I} \def\myah.{my\`a} \def\Myah.{My\`a}
  \def\myaz.{my\'a} \def\Myaz.{My\'a}
 \def\iqde.{\d ide}\def\vzl.{\'vl} \def\Vzl.{\'Vl}}

\def\bengali{\def\aa.{\=a} \def\Aa.{\=A} \def\ii.{\=\i} \def\Ii.{\=I}
 \def\uu.{\=u} \def\Uu.{\=U} \def\rq.{\d r} \def\Rq.{\d R}
 \def\mq.{\d m} \def\Mq.{\d M} \def\hq.{\d h} \def\Hq.{\d H}
 \def\nx.{\.n} \def\Nx.{\.N} \def\nl.{\~n} \def\Nl.{\~N}
 \def\tq.{\d t} \def\Tq.{\d T} \def\tqh.{\d th} \def\Tqh.{\d Th}
 \def\dq.{\d d} \def\Dq.{\d D} \def\dqh.{\d dh} \def\Dqh.{\d Dh}
```

```
\def\nq.{\d n} \def\Nq.{\d N} \def\sz.{\'s} \def\Sz.{\'S}
\def\sq.{\d s} \def\Sq.{\d S}}

\def\chem{\def\fmr[##1]{\hbox{$\rm ##1$}} \def\dgc{\hbox{$^\circ\hbox{C}$}}}

\def\czech{\def\cz.{\'c} \def\Cz.{\'C} \def\yz.{\'y} \def\Yz.{\'Y}}

\def\daiy{\def\av.{\v a} \def\Av.{\v A} \def\ah.{\`a} \def\Ah.{\`A}
  \def\af.{\=a} \def\Af.{\=A} \def\az.{\'a} \def\Az.{\'A}
 \def\aq.{\d a} \def\Aq.{\d A} \def\aqv.{\d{\v a}} \def\Aqv.{\d{\v A}}
  \def\aqh.{\d{\`a}} \def\Aqh.{\d{\`A}} \def\aqf.{\d{\=a}} \def\Aqf.{\d{\=A}}
  \def\aqz.{\d{\'a}} \def\Aqz.{\d{\'A}}
 \def\iv.{\v\i} \def\Iv.{\v I} \def\ih.{\`\i} \def\Ih.{\`I}
  \def\if.{\=\i} \def\If.{\=I} \def\iz.{\'\i} \def\Iz.{\'I}
 \def\iq.{\d i} \def\Iq.{\d I} \def\iqv.{\d{\v\i}} \def\Iqv.{\d{\v I}}
  \def\iqh.{\d{\`\i}} \def\Iqh.{\d{\`I}} \def\iqf.{\d{\=\i}} \def\Iqf.{\d{\=I}}
  \def\iqz.{\d{\'\i}} \def\Iqz.{\d{\'I}}
 \def\uev.{\v ue} \def\Uev.{\v Ue} \def\ueh.{\`ue} \def\Ueh.{\`Ue}
  \def\uef.{\=ue} \def\Uef.{\=Ue} \def\uez.{\'ue} \def\Uez.{\'Ue}
 \def\uqe.{\d ue} \def\Uqe.{\d Ue} \def\uqev.{\d{\v u}e} \def\Uqev.{\d{\v U}e}
  \def\uqeh.{\d{\`u}e} \def\Uqeh.{\d{\`U}e} \def\uqef.{\d{\=u}e} \def\Uqef.{\d{\=U}e}
  \def\uqez.{\d{\'u}e} \def\Uqez.{\d{\'U}e}
 \def\uv.{\v u} \def\Uv.{\v U} \def\uh.{\`u} \def\Uh.{\`U}
  \def\uf.{\=u} \def\Uf.{\=U} \def\uz.{\'u} \def\Uz.{\'U}
 \def\uq.{\d u} \def\Uq.{\d U}
  \def\uqv.{\d{\v u}} \def\Uqv.{\d{\v U}} \def\uqh.{\d{\`u}} \def\Uqh.{\d{\`U}}
  \def\uqf.{\d{\=u}} \def\Uqf.{\d{\=U}} \def\uqz.{\d{\'u}} \def\Uqz.{\d{\'U}}
 \def\ev.{\v e} \def\Ev.{\v E} \def\eh.{\`e} \def\Eh.{\`E}
  \def\ef.{\=e} \def\Ef.{\=E} \def\ez.{\'e} \def\Ez.{\'E}
 \def\eq.{\d e} \def\Eq.{\d E} \def\eqv.{\d{\v e}} \def\Eqv.{\d{\v E}}
  \def\eqh.{\d{\`e}} \def\Eqh.{\d{\`E}} \def\eqf.{\d{\=e}} \def\Eqf.{\d{\=E}}
  \def\eqz.{\d{\'e}} \def\Eqz.{\d{\'E}}
 \def\aev.{\v ae} \def\Aev.{\v Ae} \def\aeh.{\`ae} \def\Aeh.{\`Ae}
  \def\aef.{\=ae} \def\Aef.{\=Ae} \def\aez.{\'ae} \def\Aez.{\'Ae}
 \def\aqe.{\d ae} \def\Aqe.{\d Ae} \def\aqev.{\d{\v a}e} \def\Aqev.{\d{\v A}e}
  \def\aqeh.{\d{\`a}e} \def\Aqeh.{\d{\`A}e} \def\aqef.{\d{\=a}e} \def\Aqef.{\d{\=A}e}
  \def\aqez.{\d{\'a}e} \def\Aqez.{\d{\'A}e}
 \def\ov.{\v o} \def\Ov.{\v O} \def\oh.{\`o} \def\Oh.{\`O}
  \def\of.{\=o} \def\Of.{\=O}  \def\oz.{\'o} \def\Oz.{\'O}
 \def\oq.{\d o} \def\Oq.{\d O} \def\oqv.{\d{\v o}} \def\Oqv.{\d{\v O}}
  \def\oqh.{\d{\`o}} \def\Oqh.{\d{\`O}}  \def\oqf.{\d{\=o}} \def\Oqf.{\d{\=O}}
  \def\oqz.{\d{\'o}} \def\oqz.{\d{\'o}}
 \def\auv.{\v au} \def\Auv.{\v Au} \def\auh.{\`au} \def\Auh.{\`Au}
  \def\auf.{\=au} \def\Auf.{\=Au} \def\auz.{\'au} \def\Auz.{\'Au}
 \def\aqu.{\d au} \def\Aqu.{\d Au} \def\aquv.{\d{\v a}u} \def\Aquv.{\d{\v A}u}
  \def\aquh.{\d{\`a}u} \def\Aquh.{\d{\`A}u} \def\aquf.{\d{\=a}u} \def\Aquf.{\d{\=A}u}
  \def\aquz.{\d{\'a}u} \def\Aquz.{\d{\'A}u}
 \def\oev.{\v oe} \def\Oev.{\v Oe} \def\oeh.{\`oe} \def\Oeh.{\`Oe}
  \def\oef.{\=oe} \def\Oef.{\=Oe} \def\oez.{\'oe} \def\Oez.{\'Oe}
 \def\oqe.{\d oe} \def\Oqe.{\d Oe}
  \def\oqev.{\d{\v o}e} \def\Oqev.{\d{\v O}e} \def\oqeh.{\d{\`o}e} \def\Oqeh.{\d{\`O}e}
  \def\oqef.{\d{\=o}e} \def\Oqef.{\d{\=O}e} \def\oqez.{\d{\'o}e}
  \def\Oqez.{\d{\'O}e} \def\oqeez.{\d{\'o}ee}
 \def\iav.{\v\i a} \def\Iav.{\v Ia} \def\iah.{\`\i a} \def\Iah.{\`Ia}
  \def\iaf.{\=\i a} \def\Iaf.{\=Ia} \def\iaz.{\'\i a} \def\iaz.{\'\i a}
 \def\iqa.{\d ia} \def\Iqa.{\d Ia} \def\iqav.{\d{\v\i}a} \def\Iqav.{\d{\v I}a}
  \def\iqah.{\d{\`\i}a} \def\Iqah.{\d{\`I}a} \def\iqaf.{\d{\=\i}a} \def\Iqaf.{\d{\=I}a}
  \def\iqaz.{\d{\'\i}a} \def\Iqaz.{\d{\'I}a}
 \def\uav.{\v ua} \def\Uav.{\v Ua} \def\uah.{\`ua} \def\Uah.{\`Ua}
  \def\uaf.{\=ua} \def\Uaf.{\=Ua} \def\uaz.{\'ua} \def\Uaz.{\'Ua}
 \def\uqa.{\d ua} \def\Uqa.{\d Ua}
  \def\uqav.{\d{\v u}a} \def\Uqav.{\d{\v U}a} \def\uqah.{\d{\`u}a} \def\Uqah.{\d{\`U}a}
  \def\uqaf.{\d{\=u}a} \def\Uqaf.{\d{\=U}a} \def\uqaz.{\d{\'u}a} \def\Uqaz.{\d{\'U}a}
 \def\oav.{\v oa} \def\Oav.{\v Oa} \def\oah.{\`oa} \def\Oah.{\`Oa}
  \def\oaf.{\=oa} \def\Oaf.{\=Oa} \def\oaz.{\'oa} \def\Oaz.{\'Oa}
 \def\oqa.{\d oa} \def\Oqa.{\d Oa} \def\oqav.{\d{\v o}a} \def\Oqav.{\d{\v O}a}
  \def\oqah.{\d{\`o}a} \def\Oqah.{\d{\`O}a} \def\oqaf.{\d{\=o}a} \def\Oqah.{\d{\=O}a}
  \def\oqaz.{\d{\'o}a} \def\Oqaz.{\d{\'O}a}
 \def\amq.{a\d m} \def\Amq.{A\d m} \def\amqv.{\v a\d m} \def\Amqv.{\v A\d m}
  \def\amqh.{\`a\d m} \def\Amqh.{\`A\d m} \def\ammqh.{\`a\d m\d{\"m}}
  \def\amqf.{\=a\d m} \def\Amqf.{\=A\d m} \def\amqz.{\'a\d m} \def\Amqz.{\'A\d m}
 \def\aiv.{\v ai} \def\aiv.{\v ai} \def\aih.{\`ai} \def\aih.{\`ai} \def\aif.{\=ai}
  \def\aif.{\=ai} \def\aiz.{\'ai} \def\aiz.{\'ai}
 \def\aiq.{a\d i} \def\Aqi.{\d Ai} \def\aiqv.{\v a\d i} \def\Aiqv.{\v A\d i}
  \def\aiqh.{\`a\d i} \def\Aiqh.{\`A\d i} \def\aiqf.{\=a\d i} \def\Aiqf.{\=A\d i}
  \def\aiqz.{\'a\d i} \def\Aiqz.{\'A\d i}
 \def\aov.{\v ao} \def\Aov.{\v Ao} \def\aoh.{\`ao} \def\Aoh.{\`Ao}
  \def\aof.{\=ao} \def\Aof.{\=Ao} \def\aoz.{\'ao} \def\Aoz.{\'Ao}
 \def\auqh.{\`a\d u} \def\Auqh.{\`A\d u}
 \def\tq.{\d t} \def\Tq.{\d T}  \def\tqh.{\d th} \def\Tqh.{\d Th}
  \def\kqh.{\d kh} \def\Kqh.{\d Kh}  \def\gq.{\d g} \def\Gq.{\d G}
  \def\dq.{\d d} \def\Dq.{\d D}  \def\dz.{\'d} \def\Dz.{\'D}
```

```
  \def\dqz.{\d{\'d}} \def\Dqz.{\d{\'D}}  \def\dqh.{\d dh} \def\Dqh.{\d Dh}
  \def\nq.{\d n} \def\Nq.{\d N}  \def\bq.{\d b} \def\Bq.{\d B}
  \def\fq.{\d f} \def\Fq.{\d F}  \def\hq.{\d h} \def\Hq.{\d H}
  \def\lqq.{\d l} \def\Lq.{\d L}  \def\rq.{\d r} \def\Rq.{\d R}
  \def\sq.{\d s} \def\Sq.{\d S}  \def\yq.{\d y} \def\Yq.{\d Y}
  \def\lz.{\'l} \def\Lz.{\'L}  \def\sz.{\'s} \def\Sz.{\'S}
 \def\ae.{\"a} \def\bqe.{\d{\"b}} \def\eee.{\"e} \def\nge.{\"ng} \def\ke.{\"k}
  \def\me.{\"m} \def\ne.{\"n} \def\ye.{\"y}
 \def\ax.{\.a}\def\Ax.{\.A}\def\aux.{\.au}\def\aux.{\d{\.a}u}\def\Aux.{\d{\.A}u}
  \def\bx.{\.b}\def\bhx.{\.bh} \def\cx.{\.c} \def\dx.{\.d} \def\dhx.{\.dh}
  \def\dqhx.{\d{\.dh}} \def\dzx.{\'dx} \def\fx.{\.f} \def\fqx.{\d{\.f}}
  \def\gx.{\.g} \def\ghx.{\.gh} \def\hx.{\.h} \def\hqx.{\d{\.h}} \def\kx.{\.k}
  \def\khx.{\.kh} \def\lx.{\.l} \def\mx.{\.m} \def\nx.{\.n}
  \def\nqx.{\d{\.n}} \def\px.{\.p} \def\rx.{\.r} \def\sx.{\.s} \def\sqx.{\d{\.s}}
  \def\szx.{\d{\'s}} \def\tx.{\.t} \def\thx.{\.th} \def\tqx.{\d{\.t}} \def\tqhx.{\d{\.th}}
  \def\vx.{\.v} \def\yx.{\.y} \def\yqx.{\d{\.y}} \def\zx.{\.z}}
\def\deutsch{\def\acc{{\it acc}} \def\datv{{\it dat}} \def\eie{{\it e-e}}
  \def\eim{{\it e-m}} \def\eir{{\it e-r}} \def\etw{{\it et}} \def\gen{{\it gen}}
  \def\jm{{\it jm}} \def\jn{{\it jn}} \def\ohn{{\it ohn.}} \def\Ae.{\"A} \def\ae.{\"a}
  \def\Oe.{\"O} \def\oe.{\"o} \def\Ue.{\"U} \def\ue.{\"u} \def\Ss.{\ss }}
\def\espanlol{\def\nl.{\~n} \def\Nl.{\~N}}
\def\francjais{\def\qch{{\it q.ch.}} \def\Az.{\'A} \def\az.{\'a}
 \def\Ez.{\'E} \def\ez.{\'e} \def\Ah.{\`A} \def\ah.{\`a}  \def\Eh.{\`E} \def\eh.{\`e}
 \def\Ey.{\^E} \def\ey.{\^e} \def\Iy.{\^I} \def\iy.{\^\i} \def\Ie.{\"I} \def\ie.{\"\i}}
\def\gaelic{\def\ah.{\`a} \def\Ah.{\'A} \def\eh.{\`e} \def\Eh.{\'E}
 \def\ih.{\`\i} \def\Ih.{\`I} \def\oh.{\`o} \def\Oh.{\`O} \def\uh.{\`u} \def\Uh.{\`U}}
\def\grammar{\def\ab{{\it abrv}} \def\adv{{\it adv}} \def\adj{{\it adj}}
 \def\ant{{\it ant}} \def\arcc{{\it archaic}} \def\atb{{\it atrib}}
 \def\auxi{{\it aux}} \def\brit{{\it Brit.}} \def\cca{{\it circa}}
 \def\cf{{\it cf}} \def\chem{{\it chem}} \def\chss{{\it chess}}
 \def\cnj{{\it conj}} \def\cnst{{\it const}} \def\clfr{{\it classf}}
 \def\col{{\it col}} \def\cor{{\it corrupt}} \def\dd{$\ldots$}
 \def\de{{\it derog}} \def\dtm{{\it det}} \def\dto{{\it ditto}}
 \def\dy{{\it dy}} \def\eg{{\it eg}} \def\esp{{\it esp}}
 \def\etc{{\it etc}} \def\etl{{\it et al}} \def\etal{{\it et al}}
 \def\expr{{\it expr}} \def\f{{\it f}} \def\figu{{\it fig}}  \def\fml{{\it fml}}
 \def\Fr{{\it Fr.}} \def\ger{{\it Ger.}} \def\gram{{\it gram}}
 \def\grk{{\it Gr.}} \def\humou{{\it humour.}} \def\ibid{{\it ibid.}}
 \def\idst{{\it i.e.}} \def\ifm{{\it infml}} \def\imp{{\it imp}}
 \def\ind{{\it ind}} \def\inj{{\it intj}}  \def\joc{{\it joc}}
 \def\jpn{{\it Jpn.}} \def\lan{{\it Lan.}}  \def\lat{{\it Lat}.}
 \def\law{{\it law}} \def\lo{{\it loc}} \def\lt{{\it lit}}
 \def\m{{\it m}} \def\mat{{\it math}} \def\matl{{\it mat}}
 \def\med{{\it med}} \def\mil{{\it mil}} \def\mo{{\it mod}}
 \def\mt{{\it m\d oay}} \def\n{{\it n}} \def\nom{{\it nom}}
 \def\nt{{\it nt}} \def\nym{{\it acronym}} \def\ob{{\it obs}}
 \def\oen{{\it O.E.}} \def\ofr{{\it O.Fr.}} \def\on{{\it ono}}
 \def\os{{\it o.s.}} \def\pa{{\it Pa.}} \def\part{{\it part}}
 \def\pl{{\it pl}} \def\pn{{\it pn}} \def\ppt{{\it pres. part.}}
 \def\pres{{\it pres}} \def\prp{{\it prp}} \def\prs{{\it prs}}
 \def\prf{{\it prf}} \def\qed{{\it q.e.d.}} \def\qntf{{\it quantf}}
 \def\rad{{\it rad}} \def\refl{{\it refl}} \def\rh{{\it rhe}}
 \def\rp{\lower4pt\hbox{{\tenrm\~{}}}\raise4pt\hbox{}} \def\smb{{\it sb}}
 \def\sfx{{\it sfx}}\def\sic{{\ninepoint [sic]}} \def\sk{{\it Sk.}}
 \def\slng{{\it sl}} \def\sng{{\it sing}} \def\st{{\it sth}}
 \def\subj{{\it subj.}} \def\dai{{\it Th.}} \def\theor{{\it theor}}
 \def\us{{\it usu}} \def\vb{{\it v}} \def\viz{{\it viz.}}
 \def\vs{{\it vs}} \def\vul{{\it vul}}}
\def\hindi{\def\aa.{\=a} \def\Aa.{\=A} \def\ii.{\=\i} \def\Ii.{\=I}
 \def\uu.{\=u} \def\Uu.{\=U} \def\rq.{\d r} \def\Rq.{\d R}
 \def\nx.{\.n} \def\Nx.{\.N} \def\nl.{\~n} \def\Nl.{\~N}
 \def\nq.{\d n} \def\Nq.{\d N} \def\sz.{\'s} \def\Sz.{\'S}
 \def\sq.{\d s} \def\Sq.{\d S} \def\kq.{\d k} \def\Kq.{\d K}
 \def\kqh.{\d kh} \def\Kqh.{\d Kh} \def\gq.{\d g} \def\Gq.{\d G}
 \def\rq.{\d r} \def\Rq.{\d R} \def\rqh.{\d rh} \def\Rqh.{\d Rh}}

\def\hungarian{\def\az.{\'a} \def\Az.{\'A} \def\ez.{\'e} \def\Ez.{\'E}
 \def\iz.{\'\i} \def\Iz.{\'I} \def\oe.{\"o} \def\Oe.{\"O}
 \def\ow.{\H o} \def\Ow.{\H O} \def\uz.{\'u} \def\Uz.{\'U}
 \def\ue.{\"u} \def\Ue.{\"U} \def\uw.{\H u} \def\Uw.{\H U}}

\def\lanna{\def\av.{\v a} \def\Av.{\v A} \def\ah.{\`a} \def\Ah.{\`A}
  \def\ay.{\^a} \def\Ay.{\^A} \def\af.{\=a} \def\Af.{\=A}
  \def\az.{\'a} \def\Az.{\'A}
 \def\aq.{\d a} \def\Aq.{\d A} \def\aqv.{\d{\v a}} \def\Aqv.{\d{\v A}}
  \def\aqh.{\d{\`a}} \def\Aqh.{\d{\`A}} \def\aqy.{\d{\^a}} \def\Aqy.{\d{\^A}}
  \def\aqf.{\d{\=a}} \def\Aqf.{\d{\=A}} \def\aqz.{\d{\'a}} \def\Aqz.{\d{\'A}}
 \def\iv.{\v\i} \def\Iv.{\v I}
  \def\ih.{\`\i} \def\Ih.{\`I} \def\iy.{\^\i} \def\Iy.{\^I}
  \def\if.{\=\i} \def\If.{\=I} \def\iz.{\'\i} \def\Iz.{\'I}
 \def\iq.{\d i} \def\Iq.{\d I} \def\iqv.{\d{\v\i}} \def\Iqv.{\d{\v I}}
  \def\iqh.{\d{\`\i}} \def\Iqh.{\d{\`I}} \def\iqy.{\d{\^\i}} \def\Iqy.{\d{\^I}}
```

```
 \def\iqf.{\d{\=\i}} \def\Iqf.{\d{\=I}} \def\iqz.{\d{\'\i}} \def\Iqz.{\d{\'I}}
\def\uev.{\v ue} \def\Uev.{\v Ue} \def\ueh.{\`ue} \def\Ueh.{\`Ue}
 \def\uey.{\^ue} \def\Uey.{\^Ue} \def\uef.{\=ue} \def\Uef.{\=Ue}
 \def\uez.{\'ue} \def\Uez.{\'Ue}
\def\uqe.{\d ue} \def\Uqe.{\d Ue} \def\uqev.{\d{\v u}e} \def\Uqev.{\d{\v U}e}
 \def\uqeh.{\d{\`u}e} \def\Uqeh.{\d{\`U}e} \def\uqey.{\d{\^u}e} \def\Uqey.{\d{\^U}e}
 \def\uqef.{\d{\=u}e} \def\Uqef.{\d{\=U}e} \def\uqez.{\d{\'u}e} \def\Uqez.{\d{\'U}e}
\def\uv.{\v u} \def\Uv.{\v U}
 \def\uh.{\`u} \def\Uh.{\`U} \def\uy.{\^u} \def\Uy.{\^U}
 \def\uf.{\=u} \def\Uf.{\=U} \def\uz.{\'u} \def\Uz.{\'U}
\def\uq.{\d u} \def\Uq.{\d U} \def\uqv.{\d{\v u}} \def\Uqv.{\d{\v U}}
 \def\uqh.{\d{\`u}} \def\Uqh.{\d{\`U}} \def\uqy.{\d{\^u}} \def\Uqy.{\d{\^U}}
 \def\uqf.{\d{\=u}} \def\Uqf.{\d{\=U}} \def\uqz.{\d{\'u}} \def\Uqz.{\d{\'U}}
\def\ev.{\v e} \def\Ev.{\v E} \def\eh.{\`e} \def\Eh.{\`E} \def\ey.{\^e} \def\Ey.{\^E}
 \def\ef.{\=e} \def\Ef.{\=E} \def\ez.{\'e} \def\Ez.{\'E}
\def\eq.{\d e} \def\Eq.{\d E} \def\eqv.{\d{\v e}} \def\Eqv.{\d{\v E}}
 \def\eqh.{\d{\`e}} \def\Eqh.{\d{\`E}} \def\eqy.{\d{\^e}} \def\Eqy.{\d{\^E}}
 \def\eqf.{\d{\=e}} \def\Eqf.{\d{\=E}} \def\eqz.{\d{\'e}} \def\Eqz.{\d{\'E}}
\def\aev.{\v ae} \def\Aev.{\v Ae}
 \def\aeh.{\`ae} \def\Aeh.{\`Ae} \def\aey.{\^ae} \def\Aey.{\^Ae}
 \def\aef.{\=ae} \def\Aef.{\=Ae} \def\aez.{\'ae} \def\Aez.{\'Ae}
\def\aqe.{\d ae} \def\Aqe.{\d Ae} \def\aqev.{\d{\v a}e} \def\Aqev.{\d{\v A}e}
 \def\aqeh.{\d{\`a}e} \def\Aqeh.{\d{\`A}e} \def\aqey.{\d{\^a}e} \def\Aqey.{\d{\^A}e}
 \def\aqef.{\d{\=a}e} \def\Aqef.{\d{\=A}e} \def\aqez.{\d{\'a}e} \def\Aqez.{\d{\'A}e}
\def\ov.{\v o} \def\Ov.{\v O} \def\oh.{\`o} \def\Oh.{\`O} \def\oy.{\^o} \def\Oy.{\^O}
 \def\of.{\=o} \def\Of.{\=O}  \def\oz.{\'o} \def\Oz.{\'O}
\def\oq.{\d o} \def\Oq.{\d O} \def\oqv.{\d{\v o}} \def\Oqv.{\d{\v O}}
 \def\oqh.{\d{\`o}} \def\Oqh.{\d{\`O}}  \def\oqy.{\d{\^o}} \def\Oqy.{\d{\^O}}
 \def\oqf.{\d{\=o}} \def\Oqf.{\d{\=O}} \def\oqz.{\d{\'o}} \def\oqz.{\d{\'o}}
\def\ouv.{\v ou} \def\Ouv.{\v Ou} \def\ouh.{\`ou} \def\Ouh.{\`Ou}
 \def\ouy.{\^ou} \def\Ouy.{\^Ou} \def\ouf.{\=ou} \def\Ouf.{\=Ou}
 \def\ouz.{\'ou} \def\Ouz.{\'Ou}
\def\ouq.{o\d u} \def\Ouq.{O\d u} \def\ouqv.{\v o\d u} \def\Ouqv.{\v O\d u}
 \def\ouqh.{\`o\d u} \def\Ouqh.{\`O\d u}  \def\ouqy.{\^o\d u} \def\Ouqy.{\^O\d u}
 \def\ouqf.{\=o\d u} \def\Ouqf.{\=O\d u} \def\ouqz.{\'o\d u} \def\ouqz.{\'o\d u}
\def\oqu.{\d ou} \def\Oqu.{\d Ou} \def\oquv.{\d{\v o}u} \def\Oquv.{\d{\v O}u}
 \def\oquh.{\d{\`o}u} \def\Oquh.{\d{\`O}u}  \def\oquy.{\d{\^o}u} \def\Oquy.{\d{\^O}u}
 \def\oquf.{\d{\=o}u} \def\Oquf.{\d{\=O}u} \def\oquz.{\d{\'o}} \def\oquz.{\d{\'o}u}
\def\auv.{\v au} \def\Auv.{\v Au} \def\auh.{\`au} \def\Auh.{\`Au}
 \def\auy.{\^au} \def\Auy.{\^Au} \def\auf.{\=au} \def\Auf.{\=Au}
 \def\auz.{\'au} \def\Auz.{\'Au}
\def\auq.{a\d u} \def\Auq.{A\d u} \def\auqv.{\v a\d u} \def\Auqv.{\v A\d u}
 \def\auqh.{\`a\d u} \def\Auqh.{\`A\d u} \def\auqy.{\^a\d u} \def\Auqy.{\^A\d u}
 \def\auqf.{\=a\d u} \def\Auqf.{\=A\d u} \def\auqz.{\'a\d u} \def\Auqz.{\'A\d u}
\def\aqu.{\d au} \def\Aqu.{\d Au}
 \def\aquv.{\d{\v a}u} \def\Aquv.{\d{\v A}u} \def\aquh.{\d{\`a}u} \def\Aquh.{\d{\`A}u}
 \def\aquy.{\d{\^a}u} \def\Aquy.{\d{\^A}u} \def\aquf.{\d{\=a}u} \def\Aquf.{\d{\=A}u}
 \def\aquz.{\d{\'a}u} \def\Aquz.{\d{\'A}u}
\def\aiv.{\v ai} \def\aiv.{\v ai} \def\aih.{\`ai} \def\aih.{\`ai}
 \def\aiy.{\^ai} \def\aiy.{\^ai} \def\aif.{\=ai} \def\aif.{\=ai}
 \def\aiz.{\'ai} \def\aiz.{\'ai}
\def\aov.{\v ao} \def\Aov.{\v Ao} \def\aoh.{\`ao} \def\Aoh.{\`Ao}
 \def\aoy.{\^ao} \def\Aoy.{\^Ao} \def\aof.{\=ao} \def\Aof.{\=Ao}
 \def\aoz.{\'ao} \def\Aoz.{\'Ao}
\def\amq.{a\d m} \def\Amq.{A\d m} \def\amqv.{\v a\d m} \def\Amqv.{\v A\d m}
 \def\amqh.{\`a\d m} \def\Amqh.{\`A\d m} \def\amqy.{\^a\d m} \def\Amqy.{\^A\d m}
 \def\amqf.{\=a\d m} \def\Amqf.{\=A\d m} \def\amqz.{\'a\d m} \def\Amqz.{\'A\d m}
\def\oav.{\v oa} \def\Oav.{\v Oa} \def\oah.{\`oa} \def\Oah.{\`Oa}
 \def\oay.{\^oa} \def\Oay.{\^Oa} \def\oaf.{\=oa} \def\Oaf.{\=Oa}
 \def\oaz.{\'oa} \def\Oaz.{\'Oa}
\def\oqa.{\d oa} \def\Oqa.{\d Oa} \def\oqav.{\d{\v o}a} \def\Oqav.{\d{\v O}a}
 \def\oqah.{\d{\`o}a} \def\Oqah.{\d{\`O}a} \def\oqay.{\d{\^o}a} \def\Oqay.{\d{\^O}a}
 \def\oqaf.{\d{\=o}a} \def\Oqah.{\d{\=O}a} \def\oqaz.{\d{\'o}a} \def\Oqaz.{\d{\'O}a}
\def\iav.{\v\i a} \def\Iav.{\v Ia} \def\iah.{\`\i a} \def\Iah.{\`Ia}
 \def\iay.{\^\i a} \def\Iay.{\^Ia} \def\iaf.{\=\i a} \def\Iaf.{\=Ia}
 \def\iaz.{\'\i a} \def\iaz.{\'\i a}
\def\iqa.{\d ia} \def\Iqa.{\d Ia} \def\iqav.{\d{\v\i}a} \def\Iqav.{\d{\v I}a}
 \def\iqah.{\d{\`\i}a} \def\Iqah.{\d{\`I}a} \def\iqay.{\d{\^\i}a} \def\Iqay.{\d{\^I}a}
 \def\iqaf.{\d{\=\i}a} \def\Iqaf.{\d{\=I}a} \def\iqaz.{\d{\'\i}a} \def\Iqaz.{\d{\'I}a}
\def\iaq.{i\d a} \def\Iaq.{I\d a} \def\iaqv.{\v\i\d a} \def\Iaqv.{\v I\d a}
 \def\iaqh.{\`\i\d a} \def\Iaqh.{\`I\d a} \def\iaqy.{\^\i\d a} \def\Iaqy.{\^I\d a}
 \def\iaqf.{\=\i\d a} \def\Iaqf.{\=I\d a} \def\iaqz.{\'\i\d a} \def\Iaqz.{\'I\d a}
\def\iqaq.{\d i\d a} \def\Iqaq.{\d I\d a}
\def\iqaqv.{\d{\v\i}\d a} \def\Iqaqv.{\d{\v I}\d a}
 \def\iqaqh.{\d{\`\i}\d a} \def\Iqaqh.{\d{\`I}\d a} \def\iqaqy.{\d{\^\i}\d a}
 \def\Iqaqy.{\d{\^I}\d a} \def\iqaqf.{\d{\=\i}\d a} \def\Iqaqf.{\d{\=I}\d a}
 \def\iqaqz.{\d{\'\i}\d a} \def\Iqaqz.{\d{\'I}\d a}
\def\oev.{\v oe} \def\Oev.{\v Oe} \def\oeh.{\`oe} \def\Oeh.{\`Oe}
 \def\oey.{\^oe} \def\Oey.{\^Oe} \def\oef.{\=oe} \def\Oef.{\=Oe}
 \def\oez.{\'oe} \def\Oez.{\'Oe}
\def\oqe.{\d oe} \def\Oqe.{\d Oe} \def\oqev.{\d{\v o}e} \def\Oqev.{\d{\v O}e}
 \def\oqeh.{\d{\`o}e} \def\Oqeh.{\d{\`O}e} \def\oqey.{\d{\^o}e} \def\Oqey.{\d{\^O}e}
```

```
316   \def\oqef.{\d{\=o}e} \def\Oqef.{\d{\=O}e} \def\oqez.{\d{\'o}e} \def\Oqez.{\d{\'O}e}
317  \def\uav.{\v ua} \def\Uav.{\v Ua} \def\uah.{\`ua} \def\Uah.{\`Ua}
318   \def\uay.{\^ua} \def\Uay.{\^Ua} \def\uaf.{\=ua} \def\Uaf.{\=Ua}
319   \def\uaz.{\'ua} \def\Uaz.{\'Ua}
320  \def\uqa.{\d ua} \def\Uqa.{\d Ua} \def\uqav.{\d{\v u}a} \def\Uqav.{\d{\v U}a}
321   \def\uqah.{\d{\`u}a} \def\Uqah.{\d{\`U}a} \def\uqay.{\d{\^u}a} \def\Uqay.{\d{\^U}a}
322   \def\uqaf.{\d{\=u}a} \def\Uqaf.{\d{\=U}a} \def\uqaz.{\d{\'u}a} \def\Uqaz.{\d{\'U}a}
323  \def\tq.{\d t} \def\Tq.{\d T} \def\tqh.{\d th} \def\Tqh.{\d Th}
324   \def\dq.{\d d} \def\Dq.{\d D} \def\dqh.{\d dh} \def\Dqh.{\d Dh}
325   \def\nq.{\d n} \def\Nq.{\d N} \def\yq.{\d y} \def\Yq.{\d Y}
326   \def\sz.{\'s} \def\Sz.{\'S} \def\lqq.{\d l} \def\Lq.{\d L}
327   \def\anqg.{a\d ng} \def\Anqg.{A\d ng} \def\angq.{an\d g} \def\Angq.{An\d g}
328   \def\hq.{\d h} \def\Hq.{\d H} \def\yz.{\'y} \def\Yz.{\'Y}
329   \def\yqb.{\d{\`y}} \def\Yqb.{\d{\`Y}} \def\jbh.{\`\j h} \def\Jbh.{\`Jh}
330   \def\tqbh.{\d{\`t}h} \def\Tqbh.{\d{\`T}h} \def\nb.{\`n} \def\Nb.{\`N}
331   \def\pb.{\`p} \def\Pb.{\`P} \def\pbh.{\`ph} \def\Pbh.{\`Ph}
332   \def\bb.{\`b} \def\Bb.{\`B} \def\mb.{\`m} \def\Mb.{\`M}
333   \def\iqa.{\d ia} \def\Iqa.{\d Ia} \def\lb.{\`l} \def\Lb.{\`L}
334   \def\sb.{\`s} \def\Sb.{\`S} \def\na.{na} \def\Na.{Na}
335   \def\yh.{\`y} \def\Yh.{\`Y} \def\pq.{\d p} \def\Pq.{\d P}
336   \def\fq.{\d f} \def\Fq.{\d F} \def\ax.{\.a} \def\Ax.{\.A}}
337 \def\latin{\def\Af.{\=A \def\af.{\=a}\def\Ef.{\=E}\def\ef.{\=e}\def\If.{\=I}\def\if.{\=\i}
338   \def\Of.{\=O} \def\of.{\=o} \def\aa.{\=a} \def\Aa.{\=A}
339  \def\ee.{\=e} \def\Ee.{\=E} \def\ii.{\=\i} \def\Ii.{\=I}
340  \def\oo.{\=o} \def\Oo.{\=O} \chardef\aE="1A \chardef\oE="1B
341  \def\Aee.{\AE } \def\aee.{\aE } \def\Oee.{\OE } \def\oee.{\oE }}
342 \def\lating{\def\[##1]{{\it ##1}} \def\(##1){{\bf ##1}} \def\und{{\eightrm~and~}}
343  \def\nm{{\eightit nom.}} \def\vo{{\eightit voc.}} \def\ac{{\eightit acc.}}
344  \def\gn{{\eightit gen.}} \def\datv{{\eightit dat.}} \def\ab{{\eightit abl.}}
345  \def\sg{{\eightit sg.}} \def\pl{{\eightit pl.}}
346  \def\nmsg##1:{{\eightit nom.sg.} \(##1)} \def\vosg##1:{{\eightit voc.sg.} \(##1)}
347   \def\acsg##1:{{\eightit acc.sg.} \(##1)} \def\gnsg##1:{{\eightit gen.sg.} \(##1)}
348   \def\dtsg##1:{{\eightit dat.sg.} \(##1)} \def\absg##1:{{\eightit abl.sg.} \(##1)}
349   \def\nmpl##1:{{\eightit nom.pl.} \(##1)} \def\vopl##1:{{\eightit voc.pl.} \(##1)}
350   \def\acpl##1:{{\eightit acc.pl.} \(##1)} \def\gnpl##1:{{\eightit gen.pl.} \(##1)}
351   \def\dtpl##1:{{\eightit dat.pl.} \(##1)} \def\abpl##1:{{\eightit abl.pl.} \(##1)}
352  \def\dif[##1]{##1\[a], ##1\[am], ##1\[ae], ##1\[ae], ##1\[\af.],
353   ##1\(ae), ##1\(\af.s), ##1\(\af.rum), ##1\(\if.s), ##1\(\if.s)}
354  \def\diim[##1]{##1\[us], ##1\[um], ##1\[\if.], ##1\[\of.], ##1\[\of.],
355   ##1\(\if.), ##1\(\of.s), ##1\(\of.rum), ##1\(\if.s), ##1\(\if.s)}
356  \def\diima[##1]{\sg\nm\ ##1\[us], \vo\ ##1\[e], \ac\ ##1\[um], \gn\ ##1\[\if.],
357   \dt\ ##1\[\of.], \ab\ ##1\[\of.], \pl\nm\und\vo\ ##1\(\if.), \ac\ ##1\(\of.s),
358   \gn\ ##1\(\of.rum), \dt\und\ab\ ##1\(\if.s)}
359  \def\diin[##1]{##1\[um], ##1\[um], ##1\[\if.], ##1\[\of.], ##1\[\of.],
360   ##1\(a), ##1\(a), ##1\(\of.rum), ##1\(\if.s), ##1\(\if.s)}
361  \def\diif[##1]{##1\[er], ##1\[erum], ##1\[r\if.], ##1\[r\of.], ##1\[r\of.],
362   ##1\(r\if.), ##1\(r\of.s), ##1\(r\of.rum), ##1\(r\if.s), ##1\(r\if.s)}
363  \def\diiia:##1[##2]{\sg\nm\und\vo\ ##1, \ac\ ##2\[em], \gn\ ##2\[is], \dt\ ##2\[\if.],
364   \ab\ ##2\[e], \pl\nm, \vo\und\ac\ ##2\[\ef.s], \gn\ ##2\[um], \dt\und\ab\ ##2\[ibus]}}
365 \def\math{\def\bap{\bigcap} \def\bcp{\bigcup} \def\I{\hbox{I}} \def\rar{\rightarrow}
366  \def\e:##1x##2[##3]{\hbox{$##1\times ##2^{##3}$}}
367   \def\Er[##1,##2]{$##1\pm ##2$} \def\C(##1,##2){{}^{##1}\hbox{C}_{##2}}
368   \def\Cc(##1,##2){\pmatrix{##1\cr##2}} \def\Det|##1|{\left\vert\matrix{##1}\right\vert}
369   \def\eno(##1){\eqno{(##1)}} \def\eln{\eqalign} \def\elno{\eqalignno}
370   \def\frc[##1/##2]{{##1\over##2}} \def\B[##1]{\hbox{##1}}
371   \def\C[##1,##2]{\hbox{${}^{##1}{\rm C}_{##2}$}}
372   \def\Cm[##1,##2]{\hbox{${}_{##1}{\rm C}_{##2}$}}
373   \def\Pmu[##1,##2]{\hbox{${}^{##1}{\rm P}_{##2}$}}
374  \def\bmap{\begingroup \def\normalbaselines{\baselineskip20pt
375    \lineskip3pt \lineskiplimit3pt}}
376  \def\mprt##1{\smash{\mathop{\hbox{\rightarrowfill}}\limits^{~##1~}}}
377  \def\mprg##1{\smash{\mathop{\longrightarrow}\limits^{~##1~}}}
378  \def\mpdn##1{\Big\downarrow\rlap{$\vcenter{\hbox{$\scriptstyle##1$}}$}}
379  \def\emap{\endgroup} \def\mtc[##1]{\matrix{##1}}
380   \def\mtx[##1]{\left[\matrix{##1}\right]}
381   \def\vtr[##1:##2:##3]{##1_{##2},\ldots,##1_{##3}}
382  \outer\def\plm ##1.##2\par{\medbreak \noindent{\it##1.\enspace}##2\par
383   \ifdim\lastskip<\medskipamount \removelastskip\penalty55\medskip\fi}
384  \def\V[##1]{\overrightharpoonup{##1}} \def\epnr{\bar{\epsilon}}
385  \def\Ar{\overline{A}} \def\Vr{{\overline{V}}}
386  \def\dr{\bar{d}} \def\fr{\bar{f}} \def\nr{\bar{n}} \def\pr{\bar{p}} \def\ur{\bar{u}}
387  \def\wrr{{\bar{w}}} \def\xr{\bar{x}} \def\yr{\bar{y}} \def\zr{\bar{z}}
388  \def\xld{\tilde{x}} \def\yld{\tilde{x}} \def\Ald{\widetilde{A}} \def\Xld{\widetilde{X}}
389  \def\Ab{{\bf A}} \def\bb{{\bf b}} \def\Bb{{\bf B}} \def\Cb{{\bf C}} \def\Db{{\bf S}}
390   \def\Eb{{\bf E}} \def\Ib{{\bf I}} \def\Pb{{\bf P}} \def\rb{{\bf r}} \def\Tb{{\bf T}}
391   \def\ub{{\bf u}} \def\xb{{\bf x}} \def\yb{{\bf y}} \def\xbh{\hat{\bf x}}
392  \def\Ed{\dot{E}} \def\Fd{\dot{F}} \def\Md{\dot{M}} \def\Vd{\dot{V}}
393  \def\md{\dot{m}} \def\sd{\dot{s}} \def\xd{\dot{x}} \def\yd{\dot{y}} \def\zd{\dot{z}}
394   \def\xbd{\dot{\xb}} \def\aht{\hat{a}} \def\bht{\hat{b}} \def\cht{\hat{c}}
395   \def\thb{{\bf\theta}} \def\thh{\hat{\theta}}
396   \def\thbh{\hat{\bf\theta}} \def\xibh{\hat{\bf\xi}}
397  \def\Bl{{\cal B}} \def\Cl{{\cal C}} \def\Fl{{\cal F}} \def\Hl{{\cal H}}
```

```
\def\NL{{\cal N}} \def\Ol{{\cal O}} \def\Pl{{\cal P}} \def\Tl{{\cal T}}
\def\Vl{{\cal V}} \def\Rl{{\cal R}} \def\dm{{\rm d}} \def\fm{{\rm f}}
\def\Am{{\rm A}} \def\Dm{{\rm D}} \def\Em{{\rm E}} \def\Im{{\rm I}} \def\Nm{{\rm N}}
 \def\Om{{\rm O}} \def\Pm{{\rm P}} \def\Rm{{\rm R}} \def\Tm{{\rm T}} \def\Vm{{\rm V}}
 \def\Xm{{\rm X}} \def\Ym{{\rm Y}} \def\Zm{{\rm Z}}
\def\p{\prime} \def\pp{{\prime\prime}} \def\ppp{{\prime\prime\prime}}
\def\alp{\aleph} \def\and{\hbox{and}}\def\ang{\angle} \def\aph{\alpha}\def\Aph{\Alpha}
 \def\apx{\approx} \def\bap{\bigcap} \def\bdbl{\begindoublecolumns}
 \def\bkh{\hbox{$\backslash$}} \def\bo{\cal O} \def\bop{\bigoplus}
 \def\bskp{\bigskip} \def\bta{\beta} \def\bup{\bigcup} \def\cdt{\cdot} \def\cds{\cdots}
 \def\css{\times} \def\cir{\circ \def\dg{\hbox{$^\circ$}}\def\dlt{\delta} \def\Dlt{\Delta}
 \def\dtr{\bigtriangledown} \def\edbl{\enddoublecolumns} \def\eightp{\eightpoint}
 \def\ems{\emptyset} \def\epn{\epsilon} \def\Epn{\Epsilon} \def\fll{\forall}
 \def\fnt{\footnote} \def\gmm{\gamma} \def\Gmm{\Gamma}
 \def\har{\hbar} \def\hfl{\hfil} \def\hll{\hfill} \def\icl{\supset}\def\imt{\imath}
 \def\iny{\infty} \def\itg{\intop\nolimits} \def\itm{\item} \def\itmm{\itemitem}
 \def\ity{\infty} \def\jmt{\jmath} \def\kpa{\kappa} \def\lar{\leftarrow}
 \def\lds{\ldots} \def\lfl{\lfloor} \def\llr{\longleftrightarrow}
 \def\Llr{\Longleftrightarrow} \def\lmd{\lambda} \def\Lmd{\Lambda} \def\lng{\langle}
 \def\lra{\leftrightarrow} \def\Lra{\Leftrightarrow}
 \def\lrw{\longrightarrow} \def\Lrw{\Longrightarrow} \def\mpt{\mapsto}
 \def\nba{\nabla} \def\nind{\noindent} \def\ninep{\ninepoint} \def\ols{\obeylines}
 \def\opl{\oplus} \def\ovr{\over}\def\omg{\omega} \def\Omg{\Omega} \def\oss{\obeyspaces}
 \def\pint{\parindent} \def\prc{\prec} \def\prd{\prod}\def\ptl{\partial}\def\prt{\propto}
 \def\qiv{\equiv} \def\rar{\rightarrow} \def\rfl{\rfloor} \def\rng{\rangle}
 \def\scc{\succ} \def\sgm{\sigma} \def\Sgm{\Sigma} \def\som{\asymp} \def\sqt{\sqrt}
 \def\sst{\subset} \def\stt{\hbox{ s.t. }} \def\sub{\subset} \def\tms{\times}
 \def\trg{\triangle} \def\tta{\theta} \def\Tta{\Theta} \def\twbf{\twelvebf}
 \def\twrm{\twelverm} \def\utr{\bigtriangleup} \def\vep{\varepsilon} \def\vph{\varphi}
 \def\vrt{\vert}\def\vrtm{$\vert$}\def\vskp{\vskip}\def\wdg{\wedge}\def\wtld{\widetilde}
 \def\xst{\exists} \def\zta{\zeta}
\def\q{\quad} \def\qq{\qquad} \def\lf{\left} \def\rt{\right}
\def\Abs{\mathop{\rm abs}\nolimits} \def\abs{\mathop{\rm abs}\nolimits}
 \def\arc{\mathop{\rm arc}\nolimits} \def\cosec{\mathop{\rm cosec}\nolimits}
 \def\D{{\rm d}} \def\det{\mathop{\rm det}\nolimits}
 \def\Div{\mathop{\rm div}\nolimits} \def\Em{\mathop{\rm E}\nolimits}
 \def\erf{\mathop{\rm erf}\nolimits} \def\Grad{\mathop{\rm grad}\nolimits}
 \def\inf{\mathop{\rm inf}\nolimits} \def\Kur{\mathop{\cal K}\nolimits}
 \def\min{\mathop{\rm min}\nolimits} \def\Min{\mathop{\rm min}\nolimits}
 \def\max{\mathop{\rm max}\nolimits} \def\Max{\mathop{\rm max}\nolimits}
 \def\mod{\mathop{\rm mod}\nolimits} \def\Mom{\mathop{\cal M}\nolimits}
 \def\Med{\mathop{\rm med}\nolimits} \let\med=\Med
 \def\Mad{\mathop{\rm mad}\nolimits} \let\mad=\Mad
 \def\Neb{\mathop{\aleph}\nolimits} \def\Nor{\mathop{{\cal N}^c_v}\nolimits}
 \def\Oc{\mathop{\rm O}\nolimits} \def\Per{\mathop{\cal P}\nolimits}
 \def\Rl{\mathop{\rm Re}\nolimits} \def\sgn{\mathop{\rm sgn}\nolimits}
 \def\sup{\mathop{\rm sup}\nolimits} \def\Voy{\mathop{\cal V}\nolimits}
\def\centre##1{\line{\hss##1\hss}} \def\haln{\halign} \def\ovln{\overline}
 \def\lline##1{\line{##1\hss}} \def\mspn{\multispan} \def\pshp{\parshape}
 \def\rline##1{\line{\hss##1}} \def\sskp{\smallskip}
\def\nxs{\raise1pt\hbox{$/$}\kern-5.1pt\xst}
\def\proof{\noindent{\bf Proof.} } \def\endprf{\hfill$\sqr$}
\def\qedprf{\par\hfill{q.e.d.}}}
\def\money{\def\pound{{\it \$}}}
\def\nihongo{\def\kanji(##1)[##2]{\setbox1=\hbox{##1} \dtmp=\wd1
 \setbox2=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp\noindent\sevenrm--\hfil##2\hfil--}
 \hbox{}\kern-1em$\mathrel{\mathop{\kern\z@\copy1}
 \limits_{\sevenrm\kern.5em\raise.5em\copy2}}$}
 \def\radcal(##1)[##2]{\setbox1=\hbox{##1} \dtmp=\wd1
  \setbox2=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp\noindent\sevenbf--\hfil##2\hfil--}
  \hbox{}\kern-1em$\mathrel{\mathop{\kern\z@\copy1}
 \limits_{\sevenrm\kern.5em\raise.5em\copy2}}$}
 \def\Ou.{\=O} \def\ou.{\=o} \def\Uu.{\=U} \def\uu.{\=u} \def\Arak.{\kanji(Ara)[k]}
 \def\Hiroshis.{\kanji(Hiroshi)[s]} \def\kawa.{\radcal(kawa)[b]}
 \def\Kawa.{\radcal(Kawa)[b]}\def\Suzug.{\kanji(Suzu)[g]}}
\def\norge{\def\aA{\accent23a} \def\axx.{\aA } \def\Axx.{\AA }
 \def\oz.{\'o} \def\Oz.{\'O} \chardef\oO="1C \def\ozz.{\oO } \def\Ozz.{\O }}
\def\pali{\def\aa.{\=a} \def\Aa.{\=A} \def\ii.{\=\i} \def\Ii.{\=I}
   \def\uu.{\=u} \def\Uu.{\=U}
 \def\dq.{\d d} \def\Dq.{\d D}  \def\dqh.{\d dh} \def\Dqh.{\d Dh}
  \def\tq.{\d t} \def\Tq.{\d T}  \def\tqh.{\d th} \def\Tqh.{\d Th}
  \def\nq.{\d n}\def\Nq.{\d N} \def\nl.{\~n}\def\Nl.{\~N} \def\nx.{\.n}\def\Nx.{\.N}}
\def\physics{\def\unt[##1]{$\rm ##1$} \def\mum{$\mu$m} \def\Rey{{\rm Re}}}
\def\polish{\def\aj.{\c a} \def\Aj.{\c A} \def\cz.{\'c} \def\Cz.{\'C}
 \def\ej.{\c e} \def\Ej.{\c E} \def\lz.{\'l} \def\Lz.{\'L}
 \def\lzz.{\l } \def\Lzz.{\L } \def\nz.{\'n} \def\Nz.{\'N}
 \def\oz.{\'o} \def\Oz.{\'O} \def\sz.{\'s} \def\Sz.{\'S}
 \def\zz.{\'z} \def\Zz.{\'Z} \def\zx.{\.z} \def\Zx.{\.Z}
 \def\dzz.{d\'z} \def\Dzz.{D\'z} \def\dzx.{d\.z} \def\Dzx.{D\.z}}
\def\russian{\def\iv.{\v\i} \def\Iv.{\v I} \def\eee.{\"e} \def\Ee.{\"E}}
\def\sanskrit{\def\aa.{\=a} \def\Aa.{\=A} \def\ii.{\=\i} \def\Ii.{\=I}
 \def\uu.{\=u} \def\Uu.{\=U} \def\dq.{\d d} \def\Dq.{\d D}
```

```
  \def\dqh.{\d dh} \def\Dqh.{\d Dh}  \def\tq.{\d t} \def\Tq.{\d T}
  \def\tqh.{\d th} \def\Tqh.{\d Th} \def\nx.{\.n} \def\Nx.{\.N}
  \def\nl.{\~n} \def\Nl.{\~N} \def\rq.{\d r} \def\Rq.{\d R} \def\rqh.{\d rh}
  \def\Rqh.{\d Rh} \def\lqq.{\d l} \def\Lq.{\d L} \def\mq.{\d m}
  \def\Mq.{\d M} \def\hq.{\d h} \def\Hq.{\d H}
 \def\sz.{\'s} \def\Sz.{\'S} \def\sq.{\d s} \def\Sq.{\d S}}
\def\serbo{\def\cv.{\v c} \def\Cv.{\v C} \def\cz.{\'c} \def\Cz.{\'C}
 \def\dz.{\'d} \def\Dz.{\'D} \def\dzv.{d\v z} \def\Dzv.{D\v z}
 \def\sv.{\v s} \def\Sv.{\v S} \def\zv.{\v z} \def\Zv.{\v Z}}
\def\slovak{\def\az.{\'a} \def\Az.{\'A} \def\iz.{\'\i} \def\Iz.{\'I}
 \def\yz.{\'y} \def\Yz.{\'Y} \def\oz.{\'o} \def\Oz.{\'O}
 \def\uz.{\'u} \def\Uz.{\'U} \def\ae.{\"a} \def\Ae.{\"A}
 \def\oy.{\^o} \def\Oy.{\^O} \def\rz.{\'r} \def\Rz.{\'R}
 \def\lz.{\'l} \def\Lz.{\'L} \def\cv.{\v c} \def\Cv.{\v C}
 \def\sv.{\v s} \def\Sv.{\v S} \def\zv.{\v z} \def\Zv.{\v Z}
 \def\dzv.{d\v z} \def\Dzv.{D\v z} \def\dv.{\v d} \def\Dv.{\v D}
 \def\tv.{\v t} \def\Tv.{\v T} \def\nv.{\v n} \def\Nv.{\v N}
 \def\lv.{\v l} \def\Lv.{\v L}}
\def\tex{\long\def\veb##1{\def\next{##1}{\tt\frenchspacing\expandafter\strip\meaning\next}}
 \def\strip##1>{} \def\bx{{\it bx}} \def\kx{{\it kx}}  \def\mx{{\it mx}}
 \def\plx{{\it plx}} \def\px{{\it px}} %TeX book, KiteX, manmac, plain TeX, primitive TeX}
\def\vietnamese{\def\dt.{d\kern-.5em\raise.25em\hbox{--}}
  \def\Dt.{{D\kern-.75em\raise.1em\hbox{--}\kern.25em}}
 \def\ap.{\u a} \def\Ap.{\u A} \def\ay.{\^a} \def\Ay.{\^A}
 \def\ey.{\^e} \def\Ey.{\^E} \def\oy.{\^o} \def\Oy.{\^O}
 \def\az.{\'a} \def\Az.{\'A}
 \def\as.{a\kern-.5em\raise.4em\hbox{?}}
 \def\As.{{A\kern-.6em\raise.59em\hbox{?}\kern.1em}}
 \def\al.{\~a} \def\Al.{\~A} \def\aq.{\d a} \def\Aq.{\d A}
 \def\ez.{\'e} \def\Ez.{\'E} \def\eh.{\`e} \def\Eh.{\`E}
 \def\es.{e\kern-.5em\raise.39em\hbox{?}} \def\Es.{E\kern-.5em\raise.62em\hbox{?}}
 \def\el.{\~e} \def\El.{\~E} \def\eq.{\d e} \def\Eq.{\d E}}
\def\zhongwen{\def\af.{\=a} \def\az.{\'a} \def\av.{\v a} \def\ah.{\`a}
  \def\eif.{\=ei} \def\eiz.{\'ei} \def\eiv.{\vei} \def\eih.{\`ei}
  \def\if.{\=i} \def\iz.{\'\i} \def\iv.{\v\i} \def\ih.{\`\i}
  \def\of.{\=o} \def\oz.{\'o} \def\ov.{\v o} \def\oh.{\`o}
  \def\ouf.{\=ou} \def\ouz.{\'ou} \def\ouv.{\v ou} \def\ouh.{\`ou}
  \def\uf.{\=u} \def\uz.{\'u} \def\uv.{\v u} \def\uh.{\`u}
  \def\uof.{u\=o} \def\uoz.{u\'o} \def\uov.{u\v o} \def\uoh.{u\`o}
 \def\putji(##1)[##2]{\begingroup\setbox1=\hbox{##1} \dtmp=\wd1
  \setbox2=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp\noindent\sevenrm--\hfil##2\hfil--}
  \hbox{}\kern-1em$\mathrel{\mathop{\kern\z@\copy1}
  \limits_{\sevenrm\kern.5em\raise.5em\copy2}}$\endgroup}
 \def\putbs(##1){\begingroup\setbox1=\hbox{##1} \dtmp=\wd1
  \setbox2=\vbox{\hsize=\dtmp\noindent\sevenrm$\cdot$\hfil} \hbox{}\kern-1em
  $\mathrel{\mathop{\kern\z@\copy1}\limits_{\sevenrm\kern.5em\raise.7em\copy2}}$
  \lineskip-.5em\endgroup}
 \def\aifc.{\putji(\=ai)[c]}\def\Aifc.{\putji(\=Ai)[c]}\def\aifcm.{{\it grief or sorrow}}
 \def\baofc.{\putji(b\=ao)[c]} \def\Baofc.{\putji(B\=ao)[c]
 \def\baofcm.{{\it praise or commend}} \def\biaovc.{\putji(bi\v ao)[c]}
 \def\Biaovc.{\putji(Bi\v ao)[c]} \def\biaovcm.{{\it surface}}
 \def\caizc.{\putji(c\'ai)[c]} \def\Caizc.{\putji(C\'ai)[c]}
 \def\caizcm.{{\it cut paper or cloth}} \def\chazng.{\putbs(ch\'ang)}
 \def\Chazng.{\putbs(Ch\'ang)} \def\daihc.{\putji(d\`ai)[c]}\def\Daihc.{\putji(D\`ai)[c]}
 \def\daihcm.{{\it a sack or bag}} \def\gofng.{\putbs(g\=ong)}\def\Gofng.{\putbs(G\=ong)}
 \def\guovc.{\putji(gu\v o)[c]}\def\Guovc.{\putji(Gu\v o)[c]}
 \def\guovcm.{{\it wrap or bind}} \def\livc.{\putji(l\v\i)[c]}
 \def\Livc.{\putji(L\v\i)[c]} \def\livcm.{{\it lining or inside}}
 \def\lozng.{\putbs(l\'ong)} \def\Lozng.{\putbs(L\'ong)}
 \def\mizngry.{\putji(m\'\i ng)[ry]} \def\Mizngry.{\putji(M\'\i ng)[ry]}
 \def\niaovc.{\putji(ni\v ao)[c]} \def\Niaovc.{\putji(Ni\v ao)[c]}
 \def\niaovcm.{{\it slender and delicate}}
 \def\qiuzc.{\putji(qi\'u)[c]} \def\Qiuzc.{\putji(Qi\'u)[c]} \def\qiuzcm.{{\it fur coat}}
 \def\rih.{\putbs(r\`\i)} \def\Rih.{\putbs(R\`\i)} \def\rihm.{{\it the Sun}}
 \def\shuaifc.{\putji(shu\=ai)[c]} \def\Shuaifc.{\putji(Shu\=ai)[c]}
 \def\shuaifcm.{{\it decline}} \def\xiafngc.{\putji(xi\=ang)[c]}
 \def\Xiafngc.{\putji(Xi\=ang)[c]} \def\xiafngcm.{{\it assist}}
 \def\xiehc.{\putji(xi\`e)[c]} \def\Xiehc.{\putji(Xi\`e)[c]} \def\xiehcm.{{\it blaspheme}}
 \def\xizc.{\putji(x\'\i)[c]} \def\Xizc.{\putji(X\'\i)[c]} \def\xizcm.{{\it raid}}
 \def\yif.{\putbs(y\=i)} \def\Yif.{\putbs(Y\=i)} \def\yifm.{{\it clothes}}
 \def\yihc.{\putji(y\`\i)[c]} \def\Yihc.{\putji(Y\`\i)[c]} \def\yihcm.{{\it descendants}}
 \def\yueh.{\putbs(yu\`e)} \def\Yueh.{\putbs(Yu\`e)} \def\yuehm.{{\it the moon}}
 \def\zhafngg.{\putji(zh\=ang)[g]} \def\Zhafngg.{\putji(Zh\=ang)[g]}
 \def\zhihc.{\putji(zh\`\i)[c]} \def\Zhihc.{\putji(Zh\`\i)[c]}
 \def\zhihcm.{{\it control, make, or system}} \def\zhofngc.{\putji(zh\=ong)[c]}
 \def\Zhofngc.{\putji(Zh\=ong)[c]} \def\zhofngcm.{{\it inner feelings}}
 \def\zhuafngc.{\putji(zhu\=ang)[c]} \def\Zhuafngc.{\putji(Zhu\=ang)[c]}
 \def\zhuafngcm.{{\it clothing}}}
```

§ A.13 Program for the dissertation

```
% dst.tex   December 2002
\input thshead\head1in
\def\kart#1[#2]#3:#4:#5:{\advance\kpc by 1 \global\count1=\kpc
 \ix[#2]({{\sevenrm KNT\hxdc(\romannumeral\the\kpc)}})\par}\input thskbb
\def\kart#1[#2]#3:#4:#5:{\advance\kpc by 1 \global\count1=\kpc
 \ix[#2]({{\sevenrm KNT\hxdc(\romannumeral\the\kpc)}})
 {\rm #1}~#3~{\it #4} #5 \x[#2].\par}
\begingroup\tchd\titlepage
\centre{\titlefont Division of space by Voronoi graphs,}\bskp
\centre{\titlefont application to the models of porous membranes,}\vskp.7in
\centre{\epsfxsize=1in \epsffile{umist.ps}}\vskp.9in
\centre{\twrm A thesis submitted to the}\vskp.3in
\centre{\twrm University of Manchester Institute of Science and Technlogy}\vskp.3in
\centre{\twrm For the degree of Doctor of Philosophy}\vskp.9in
\centre{\titlefont Kittisak Nui Tiyapan}\vskp.3in
\centre{\twrm BEng, BSc, BEng, MSc}\vskp.3in
\centre{\twrm Department of Chemical Engineering}\vskp.3in
\centre{\twrm \date}\cut
\head1in\titlepage\parindent=0in\(Declaration)\ct
The work that \S\ \x[phyd] in this thesis is based on has been submitted in
support of an application for the degree of B.Eng. in Mineral Engineering at the
Chulalongkorn University, Bangkok, Thailand, in the year 1991 AD.\ct
\rline{Kit Tiyapan}\cut
\head1in\titlepage
\rline{To my father and my mother Niwat and Somjit Tiyapan,}
\rline{and my chemistry and sword teacher Siddhiponr Songsataya.}
\rline{To Emeritus Professor David J. Bell}
\rline{and Emeritus Professor Graham Arthur Davies,}
\rline{both of whom have started this project,}
\rline{one of whom has powered it.}
\rline{To these people, then, is my dedication of this thesis,}
\rline{but the thesis may dedicate itself to whomever it wishes.}\cut
\head.3in \newwrite\toc
\lox(Table of contents)[dsttoc] \immediate\openout\toc=dsttoc\newwrite
\lof\lox(List of figures)[dstlof] \immediate\openout\lof=dstlof\newwrite\lot
\lox(List of tables)[dstlot] \immediate\openout\lot=dstlot\newwrite\lom
\lox(List of theorems)[dstlom] \immediate\openout\lom=dstlom\newwrite\loq
\lox(List of algorithms)[dstlog] \immediate\openout\loq=dstlog\newwrite\lod
\lox(List of definitions)[dstlod] \immediate\openout\lod=dstlod\newwrite\los
\lox(List of assumptions)[dstlos] \immediate\openout\los=dstlos
\loy(Acknowledgements)[thsack]
\loy(Notation)[thsnot]\din.\tenbf.\tenpoint.thsnot.\endgroup\cut\head0in
\chp[cfnd]Introduction:thstro:\sct[smth]Mathematics:dstmth:\sct[sgem]Geometry:thsgem:
 \sct[sphy]Physics:thsphy:\sct[scsm]Cosmological structure:thscsm:
 \sct[sflt]Filtration:dstflt:\sct[sstt]Statistics:thsstt:
 \sct[spoi]Poisson process:dstpoi:\sct[sptr]Phase transition:thsptr:
 \sct[sran]Random processes:thsran:\sct[snat]Structures in nature:thsnat:
 \sct[scpg]Computational geometry:dstcpg:\sct[salg]Geometric algorithms:dstalg:
\chp[cdiv]Division of space:dstdiv:\sct[sste]Stereographic projection:thsste:
\sct[scov]Covering lattices:thscov:
 \sct[sfng]Viscous fingers:thsfng:\sct[scrs]Crystals, quasicrystals, and polycrystals:thscrs:
 \sct[srdl]Random lines:dstrdl:\sct[scxh]Convex hull:dstcxh:
 \sct[sprv]From convex hull to the Voronoi tessellation:dstprv:
\sct[stlg]Tilings and patterns:thstlg:
\chp[cvor]Voronoi tessellation:thsvn:\sct[sqeq]Quadratic equations:thsqeq:
\sct[sqfm]Quadratic forms:thsqfm:
 \sct[sval]Voronoi algorithms:dstval:\sct[svst]Voronoi statistics in literature:dstvst:
 \sct[ssta]Voronoi statistics:thssta:\sct[svst]Voronoi section:thsvst:
 \sct[snmv]Number of vertices and edges:thsnumv:
 \sct[svfc]Faces in different dimensions:thsvfc:
 \sct[spcb]Beam intersection study:thspcb:\sct[svov]Voronoi of Voronoi:dstvov:
 \sct[strv]Transformations of Voronoi:dsttrv:\sct[scxv]Compressed Voronoi:dstcxv:
 \sct[svhg]Voronoi tessellation in higher dimensions:dstvhg:
\chp[cplt]Percolation:thspcl:\sct[sscv]S-curves and the percolative phenomena:dstscv:
 \sct[sv2d]Voronoi percolation in two dimensions:thsv2d:
 \sct[sv3d]Voronoi percolation in three dimensions:thsv3d:
 \sct[sv2s]Percolation of 2-dimensional Voronoi sections:thsv2s:
 \sct[sntp]Network percolation:thsnpc:
 \sct[sscl]Percolation statistics in literature:fypscl:
 \sct[scnm]Percolation of $n$-gons in continuum:thscnm:
 \sct[spgt]Polygon percolation threshold:dstpgt:\sct[shmd]2-homohedral tilings:thshmd:
 \sct[scgy]Cosmology:thscgy:\sct[sphl]Philosophy:thsphl:\sct[sdcv]Enlightenment:thsdcv:
 \sct[scrm]Forest fire fighting:thsfir:\sct[sfrc]Fractals and percolation:thsfrc:
\chp[cmmb]Porous media:dstprm:\sct[smdc]Medical science:thsmdc:
 \sct[szeo]Zeolites:thszeo:\sct[scry]Crystalisation:dstcry:
 \sct[sflw]Fluid flow within networks:thsflw:\sct[smat]Material science:thsmat:
 \sct[sclm]Forces between particles:thsclm:\sct[sire]Arbitrarily shaped particles:dstarb:
 \sct[snnp]Non Poisson number distributions of particles:dstnnp:
\chp[cfmb]Filtering membranes:dstfmb:\sct[ssls]Separation processes:dstsls:
```

```
 \sct[sdef]Dead-end filtration:dstdef:\sct[scgt]The centre of gravity:dstcgt:
 \sct[smdm]Molecular dynamics:dstmdm:
 \sct[spad]Problem definition and algorithms:dstpad:
 \sct[sfti]Simplified algorithm for filtration:dstfti:
 \sct[ssam]Filtering problem when physical blockage is prominent:dstsam:
 \sct[spfg]Percolative filtering with very small particles:dstpfg:
 \sct[spwp]Percolation within percolation:dstpwp:
 \sct[stlg]The first part, suspended particles:dsttlg:
 \sct[sftc]The second part, flow through the cells:dstftc:
\chp[cptm]Percolation in traffic modelling:thstrf:\sct[strf]Traffic networks:dsttnt:
 \sct[sprn]Percolation of road networks:dstprn:
 \sct[sgph]Theory of graphs and its applications:dstgph:
\chp[cpem]Percolation theory as economic models:dstcem:
 \sct[sobj]Object-location:thsobj:sct[seco]Economic modelling:thseco:
\chp[cadd]Addenda::\sct[ssoc]Sociology:thssoc:\sct[scon]Control systems:thscon:
\sct[stex]\TeX nicalities:thstex:
\chp[ccon]Conclusion:dstcon:
\app[aprg]Programs::\sap[sobp]Object location:\listing{pgmobj}:
 \sap[stwv]Network percolation, two dimensions:\listing{pgmtwv}:
 \sap[sthv]Network percolation, three dimensions:\listing{pgmthv}:
 \sap[stws]Network percolation, 2--d section:\listing{pgmtws}:
 \sap[scnn]Continuum percolation of $n$-gons:\listing{pgmcnn}:
 \sap[sptl]Tilings:\listing{pgmptl}:\sap[spcv]Covering lattices:\listing{pgmpcv}:
 \sap[sgxy]Covering contour:\listing{pgmgxy}:\sap[snov]Number of vertices:\listing{pgmnov}:
 \sap[svea]Vertices per cell and cell ratio:\listing{pgmvea}:
 \sap[stex]\TeX's macros:\listing{pgmtex}:
 \sap[stxl]Language macros for \TeX:\listing{pgmlng}:
\sap[sden]Degenerate test and other programs:\listing{pgmden}:
 \sap[ssgn]Face statistics in $n$ dimensions:\listing{pgmsgn}:
\sap[ppcb]Beam intersection program:\listing{pgmpcb}:
 \sap[pvhd]Number of vertices in high dimensions:\listing{pgmvhd}:
 \sap[pbnv]Example batch program, simulation and data extraction:\listing{pgmbnv}:
 \sap[pvov]Voronoi operator of various order:\listing{pgmvov}:
 \sap[pvff]Voronoi data structure for filtering membrane study:\listing{pgmvff}:
 \sap[pctc]Centroid process on 2-d VT:\listing{pgmctc}:
 \sap[pcgi]Centroid process on 3-d VT:\listing{pgmcgi}:
 \sap[parb]Defining irregular objects:\listing{pgmarb}:
 \sap[prnx]Investigating the distribution observed from within the network:\listing{pgmrnx}:
 \sap[pftn]Miscellaneous functions:\listing{pgmftn}:
 \sap[ptrp]Percolated traffic networks:\listing{pgmtrf}:
 \sap[pvsp]Volume, surface area, cell- and face perimeters:\listing{pgmvsp}\listing{pgmvsq}:
 \sap[pvhg]Volume in higher dimensions:\listing{pgmvhg}:
 \sap[ptrr]Regular lattices in three dimensions:\listing{pgmtrr}:
\sap[pchl]Effects of channelling:\listing{pgmchl}:
 \sap[pstp]Stereographic projection:\listing{pgmstp}:
\app[atrm]Terminology::\begingroup\parindent=0pt
 \ninepoint \baselineskip.9em \inpt[thstrm] \endgroup
 \sap[sabv]Abbreviation:\din.\tenbf.\tenpoint.dstabv.:
\app[arsc]Resources::\sap[sbio]Biographies:thsbio:
 \sap[acmp]Computation and softwares:thssft:
 \sap[sweb]Internet resources:{\nin thsnet:}:
\app[abib]Bibliography:{\bib thsbib:}:
 \sap[akbb]My writings, Kittisak Nui Tiyapan:{\bib thskbb:}:
\app[apub]Essays and relevant publications::
\sap[phyd]Antimonytrioxide extraction from ore by hydrometallurgy:\pap{phyd}:
 \sap[pcyb]Cyberspace:\pap{pcyb}:\sap[pend]The End of Stars:\pap{pend}:
 \sap[pext]Self-tuning Extremum Control:\pap{pext}:
 \sap[pand]The story of Andromedra:\pap{pand}:\sap[plet]The names of the notes:\pap{plet}:
 \sap[pkmp]To be unkempt:\pap{pkmp}:
 \sap[pcrt]Critical probability of 2-d tessellation:\pap{pcrt}:
 \sap[psom]Some properties of stochastic optimal control:\pap{psom}:
 \sap[pfrc]Fractals in traffic control:\pap{pfrc}:
 \sap[pdis]Distributed parameter systems:\pap{pdis}:
 \sap[pvis]Vision robots:\pap{pvis}:\sap[psng]Singular perturbation:\pap{psng}:
 \sap[poex]Object-location using Extremum Control:\pap{poex}:
 \sap[prag]On pragmatists and idealists:\pap{prag}:\sap[pmor]The Morris Worm:\pap{pmor}:
 \sap[psim]RLS algorithm for object-location problem:\pap{psim}:
\sap[pmoc]Modelling the economics:\pap{pmod}:
 \sap[pflw]Money flow in networks:\pap{pflw}:
 \sap[ptrf]Modelling of traffic congestion:\pap{ptrf}:
 \sap[pctm]Critical probability in traffic modelling and control:\pap{pctm}:
 \sap[pvar]Variable structure control and singular perturbation:\pap{pvar}:
\sap[ptrn]Projects on translation:\pap{ptrn}:
 \sap[pabs]Abstracts of books I wrote:\pap{pabs}:\cut
\app[atrn]Translation::\sap[adir]G. L. Dirichlet, 1848:\tran{trndirich}:
 \sap[avni]G. F. Voronoi, 1908 {(I)}:\tran{trnvoroni}:
 \sap[avnj]G. F. Voronoi, 1908 {(II)}:\tran{trnvoronii}:
 \sap[avnk]G. F. Voronoi, 1909:\tran{trnvoroniii}:\cut
\app[aidx]Index:dstidx:\bye
```

§ A.14 Program for the thesis

```
% tss.tex  September 2003
\input thshead
\head1in\begingroup\tchd\titlepage
\centre{\titlefont Division of space by Voronoi graphs,}\bskp
\centre{\titlefont Percolation within percolation and}\bskp
\centre{\titlefont application to the models of porous membranes}\vskp.7in
\centre{\epsfxsize=1in \epsffile{umist.ps}}\vskp.9in
\centre{\twrm A thesis submitted to the}\vskp.3in
\centre{\twrm University of Manchester Institute of Science and Technology}\vskp.3in
\centre{\twrm for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy}\vskp.9in
\centre{\titlefont Kittisak Nui Tiyapan}\vskp.3in
\centre{\twrm BEng, BSc, BEng, MSc}\vskp.6in
\centre{\twrm \date}\cut\head1in
{\elevenrm\baselineskip=17pt\noindent
No portion of the work referred to in this thesis has been submitted in support of
an application for another degree or qualification of this or any other university, or other
institute of learning.\vskip.7in \rline{K N Tiyapan}}\cut\head1in
\titlepage{\baselineskip=15pt
\rline{To my father and my mother Niwat and Somjit Tiyapan (\[Nivat, Somcit\tx. T\iq.y\ax.ban\dhx.a)],}
\rline{my chemistry and sword teacher Siddhiponr Songsataya (\[Sidhibaur Drongsa\tx.\yx.a]),
and}
\rline{my dad and mum Allister and Patricia Johnstone.}
\rline{To Emeritus Professor David John Bell and}
\rline{Emeritus Professor Graham Arthur Davies,}
\rline{both of whom had started this project,}\rline{one of whom had powered it.}
\rline{To these people, then, is my dedication of this thesis,}
\rline{but the thesis may dedicate itself to whomever it wishes.}}\cut\head1.2in
\lox(Abstract)[tssabs]\cut\head.3in\newwrite\toc
\lox(Table of contents)[dsttoc] \immediate\openout\toc=dsttoc\newwrite\lof
\lox(List of figures)[dstlof] \immediate\openout\lof=dstlof\newwrite\lot
\lox(List of tables)[dstlot] \immediate\openout\lot=dstlot\newwrite\lom
\lox(List of theorems)[dstlom] \immediate\openout\lom=dstlom\newwrite\loq
\lox(List of algorithms)[dstlog] \immediate\openout\loq=dstlog\newwrite\lod
\lox(List of definitions)[dstlod] \immediate\openout\lod=dstlod\newwrite\los
\lox(List of assumptions)[dstlos] \immediate\openout\los=dstlos\cut
\loy(Acknowledgements)[thsack]\cut
\loy(Notation)[thsnot]\din.\elevenpoint.\tenpoint.thsnot.\endgroup\cut\head0in
\chp[cfnd]Preface and introductions:thstroii:\sct[smth]Mathematics:dstmth:
 \sct[sgem]Geometry:thsgem:\sct[sphy]Physics:thsphy:
 \sct[scsm]Cosmological structure:thscsm:
 \sct[sflt]Filtration:dstflt:\sct[sstt]Statistics:thsstt:\sct[spoi]Poisson process:dstpoi:
 \sct[sptr]Phase transition:thsptr:\sct[sran]Random processes:thsran:
 \sct[snat]Structures in nature:thsnat:\sct[scpg]Computational geometry:dstcpg:
 \sct[salg]Geometric algorithms:dstalg:\sct[stex]\TeX nicalities:thstex:
\chp[cdiv]Division of space:dstdiv:\sct[sste]Stereographic projection:thsste:
 \sct[scov]Covering lattices:thscov:\sct[sfng]Viscous fingers:thsfng:
 \sct[scrs]Crystals, quasicrystals, and polycrystals:thscrs:
 \sct[srdl]Random lines and percolation:dstrdl:\sct[scxh]Convex hull:dstcxh:
 \sct[sprv]From convex hull to the Voronoi tessellation:dstprv:
 \sct[stlg]Tilings and patterns:thstlg:
\chp[cvor]Voronoi tessellation:thsvn:\sct[sqeq]Quadratic equations:thsqeq:
 \sct[sqfm]Quadratic forms:thsqfm:\sct[sval]Voronoi algorithms:dstval:
 \sct[svst]Voronoi statistics in literature:dstvst:
 \sct[ssta]Voronoi statistics:thssta:\sct[svst]Voronoi section:thsvst:
 \sct[snmv]Number of vertices and edges:thsnumv:
 \sct[svfc]Faces in different dimensions:thsvfc:
 \sct[spcb]Beam intersection study:thspcb:\sct[svov]Voronoi of a Voronoi:dstvov:
 \sct[strv]Transformations of a Voronoi:dsttrv:\sct[scxv]Compressed Voronoi:dstcxv:
 \sct[svhg]Voronoi tessellation in higher dimensions:dstvhg:
\chp[cplt]Percolation:thspcl:\sct[sscv]S-curves and the percolative phenomena:dstscv:
 \sct[sv2d]Voronoi percolation in two dimensions:thsv2d:
 \sct[sv3d]Voronoi percolation in three dimensions:thsv3d:
 \sct[sv2s]Percolation of 2-dimensional Voronoi sections:thsv2s:
 \sct[sntp]Network percolation:thsnpc:
 \sct[sscl]Percolation statistics in literature:fypscl:
 \sct[scnm]Percolation of $n$-gons in continuum:thscnm:
 \sct[spgt]Polygon percolation threshold:dstpgt:
 \sct[shmd]2-homohedral tilings:thshmd:\sct[scgy]Cosmology:thscgy:
 \sct[scrm]CCTV, forest fire, the navy and porcupines:thsfir:
 \sct[sfrc]Fractals:thsfrc:
\chp[cmmb]Porous media:dstprm:\sct[szeo]Zeolites:thszeo:
 \sct[scry]Crystalisation:dstcry:
 \sct[sflw]Fluid flow within networks:thsflw:\sct[smat]Material science:thsmat:
 \sct[sclm]Forces between particles:thsclm:\sct[sire]Arbitrarily shaped particles:dstarb:
 \sct[snnp]Non Poisson number distributions of particles:dstnnp:
\chp[cfmb]Filtering membranes:dstfmb:\sct[ssls]Separation processes:dstsls:
 \sct[sdef]Dead-end filtration:dstdef:\sct[scgt]The centre of gravity:dstcgt:
 \sct[smdm]Molecular dynamics:dstmdm:\sct[spad]Problem definition and algorithms:dstpad:
 \sct[sfti]Simplified algorithm for filtration:dstfti:
```

```
 \sct[ssam]Filtering problem when physical blockage is prominent:dstsam:
 \sct[spfg]Percolative filtering with very small particles:dstpfg:
 \sct[spwp]Percolation within percolation:dstpwp:
 \sct[stlg]The first part, suspended particles:dsttlg:
 \sct[sftc]The second part, flow through the cells:dstftc:
\chp[cptm]Percolation in traffic modelling:thstrf:
 \sct[sprn]Percolation of road networks:dstprn:
 \sct[sgph]Graphs theory and its applications:dstgph:
\chp[ccon]Conclusion:dstcon:\sct[sftw]Suggestions for future work:tssftw:
\app[aprg]Programs::\sap[sobp]Object location:\listing{pgmobj}:
 \sap[stwv]Network percolation, two dimensions:\listing{pgmtwv}:
 \sap[sthv]Network percolation, three dimensions:\listing{pgmthv}:
 \sap[stws]Network percolation, 2--d section:\listing{pgmtws}:
 \sap[scnn]Continuum percolation of $n$-gons:\listing{pgmcnn}:
 \sap[sptl]Tilings:\listing{pgmptl}:\sap[spcv]Covering lattices:\listing{pgmpcv}:
 \sap[sgxy]Covering contour:\listing{pgmgxy}:
 \sap[snov]Number of vertices:\listing{pgmnov}:
 \sap[svea]Vertices per cell and cell ratio:\listing{pgmvea}:
 \sap[stex]\TeX's macros:\listing{pgmtex}:
 \sap[stxl]Language macros for \TeX:\listing{pgmlng}:
 \sap[sdst]Program for the dissertation:\listing{tssdst}:
 \sap[stss]Program for the thesis:\listing{tsstss}:
 \sap[sden]Degeneracy test and other programs:\listing{pgmden}:
 \sap[ssgn]Face statistics in $n$ dimensions:\listing{pgmsgn}:
 \sap[ppcb]Beam intersection program:\listing{pgmpcb}:
 \sap[pvhd]Number of vertices in high dimensions:\listing{pgmvhd}:
 \sap[pbnv]Example batch program, simulation and data extraction:\listing{pgmbnv}:
 \sap[pvov]Voronoi operator of various order:\listing{pgmvov}:
 \sap[pvff]Voronoi data structure for filtering membrane study:\listing{pgmvff}:
 \sap[pctc]Centroid process on 2-d VT:\listing{pgmctc}:
 \sap[pcgi]Centroid process on 3-d VT:\listing{pgmcgi}:
 \sap[parb]Defining irregular objects:\listing{pgmarb}:
 \sap[prnx]Investigating the distribution observed from within the network:\listing{pgmrnx}:
 \sap[pftn]Miscellaneous functions:\listing{pgmftn}:
 \sap[ptrp]Percolated traffic networks:\listing{pgmtrf}:
 \sap[pvsp]Volume, surface area, cell- and face perimeters:\listing{pgmvsp}\listing{pgmvsq}:
 \sap[pvhg]Volume in higher dimensions:\listing{pgmvhg}:
 \sap[ptrr]Regular lattices in three dimensions:\listing{pgmtrr}:
 \sap[pchl]Effects of channelling:\listing{pgmchl}:
 \sap[pstp]Stereographic projection:\listing{pgmstp}:
 \sap[ppgt]Percolation of regular polygons in two dimensions:\listing{pgmpgt}:
\app[atrm]Terminology and other resources::\begingroup\parindent=0pt
 \ninepoint\baselineskip.9em\inpt[thstrm] \endgroup
 \sap[sabv]Abbreviation:\din.\tenbf.\tenpoint.dstabv.:\sap[sbio]Biographies:thsbio:
 \sap[acmp]Computation and softwares:thssft:
 \sap[sweb]Internet resources:{\nin thsnet:}:\sct[stex]\TeX nicalities:thstex:
\app[abib]Bibliography:{\bib thsbib:}:
 \sap[akbb]My writings, Kittisak Nui Tiyapan:{\bib thskbb:}:
\app[apub]Publications and submissions of papers::
 \sap[pcrt]Critical probability of 2-d tessellation:\pap{pcrt}:
 \sap[pabs]Abstracts of books I wrote:\pap{pabs}:
 \sap[polc]On object-location problems:\pap{polc}:
 \sap[pant]Antimonytrioxide extraction from ore by hydrometallurgy:\pap{pant}:
 \sap[pcop]Continuum percolation of polygons:\pap{pcop}:
 \sap[pppc]An algorithm for the percolation of polygons in continuum:\pap{pppc}:
 \sap[ppcq]Quantum mechanics within percolation within percolation:\pap{ppcq}:\cut
\app[atrn]Translation::\sap[adir]G. L. Dirichlet, 1848:\tran{trndirich}:
 \sap[avni]G. F. Voronoi, 1908 {(I)}:\tran{trnvoroni}:
 \sap[avnj]G. F. Voronoi, 1908 {(II)}:\tran{trnvoronii}:
 \sap[avnk]G. F. Voronoi, 1909:\tran{trnvoroniii}:\cut
\app[aidx]Index:dstidx:\bye
```

§ A.15 Degeneracy test and other programs

```
% degen.m
Dim=40; Xbunch=(0:2:Dim)'; Ycore=ones(size(Xbunch)); X=[]; Y=[];
for j=0:2:Dim,
  X=[X;Xbunch]; Y=[Y;(j*Ycore)];
end
[Xsq,Ysq]=voronoi(X,Y); Tri=delaunay(X,Y); NumTri=size(Tri,1); [XHex,YHex]=voronoi(X,Y);
% honey.m
Sq3=sqrt(3); Dim=40; Shift=1; y=1:Sq3:10; X=[]; Y=[];
Xinit=0; Xbunch=(Shift:6:Dim)'; Ycore=ones(size(Xbunch));
for j=0:(2*Sq3):Dim,
  X=[X;Xbunch]; Y=[Y;j*Ycore];
end
Xinit=3; Xbunch=(3:6:Dim)'; Ycore=ones(size(Xbunch));
for j=Sq3:(2*Sq3):Dim,
  X=[X;Xbunch]; Y=[Y;j*Ycore];
end
```

```
Tri=delaunay(X,Y); NumTri=size(Tri,1); [XHex,YHex]=voronoi(X,Y);
% cover.m
Sq3=sqrt(3); Dim=40; y=1:Sq3:10; X=[]; Y=[]; Xinit=0;
Xbunch=(0:6:Dim)'; Ycore=ones(size(Xbunch));
for j=0:(2*Sq3):Dim,
  X=[X;Xbunch]; Y=[Y;j*Ycore];
end
Xinit=3; Xbunch=(3:6:Dim)'; Ycore=ones(size(Xbunch));
for j=Sq3:(2*Sq3):Dim,
  X=[X;Xbunch]; Y=[Y;j*Ycore];
end
[XHex,YHex]=voronoi(X,Y); NumE=size(XHex,2); NeighE=sparse(NumE,NumE);
for i=1:(NumE-1),
  for j=(i+1):NumE,
    if(((XHex(1,i)==XHex(1,j)) & (YHex(1,i)==YHex(1,j))) | ...
     ((XHex(1,i)==XHex(2,j)) & (YHex(1,i)==YHex(2,j))) | ...
     ((XHex(2,i)==XHex(1,j)) & (YHex(2,i)==YHex(1,j))) | ...
     ((XHex(2,i)==XHex(2,j)) & (YHex(2,i)==YHex(2,j))))
      NeighE(i,j)=1; NeighE(j,i)=1;
    end
  end
end
% covers.m
Xmid=[]; Ymid=[];
for i=1:NumE,
  Xmid=[Xmid;((XHex(1,i)+XHex(2,i))/2)]; Ymid=[Ymid;((YHex(1,i)+YHex(2,i))/2)];
end
[I,J]=find(tril(NeighE)); NumV=size(I,1); Xcov=[]; Ycov=[];
for i=1:NumV,
  Xcov=[Xcov;[Xmid(I(i,1),1),Xmid(J(i,1),1)]]; Ycov=[Ycov;[Ymid(I(i,1),1),Ymid(J(i,1),1)]];
end
Xcovt=Xcov'; Ycovt=Ycov'; NumE1=size(Xcov,1); NeighE1=sparse(NumE1,NumE1);
for i=1:(NumE1-1),
  for j=(i+1):NumE1,
    if(((Xcovt(1,i)'==Xcovt(1,j)') & (Ycovt(1,i)'==Ycovt(1,j)')) | ...
     ((Xcovt(1,i)'==Xcovt(2,j)') & (Ycovt(1,i)'==Ycovt(2,j)')) | ...
     ((Xcovt(2,i)'==Xcovt(1,j)') & (Ycovt(2,i)'==Ycovt(1,j)')) | ...
     ((Xcovt(2,i)'==Xcovt(2,j)') & (Ycovt(2,i)'==Ycovt(2,j)')))
      NeighE1(i,j)=1; NeighE1(j,i)=1;
    end
  end
end
Xmid=[]; Ymid=[];
for i=1:NumE1,
  Xmid=[Xmid;((Xcovt(1,i)'+Xcovt(2,i)')/2)]; Ymid=[Ymid;((Ycovt(1,i)'+Ycovt(2,i)')/2)];
end
[I,J]=find(tril(NeighE1)); NumV=size(I,1); Xc1=[]; Yc1=[];
for i=1:NumV,
  Xc1=[Xc1;[Xmid(I(i,1),1),Xmid(J(i,1),1)]]; Yc1=[Yc1;[Ymid(I(i,1),1),Ymid(J(i,1),1)]];
end
% coverss.mXc1t=Xc1'; Yc1t=Yc1';
NumE2=size(Xc1,1); NeighE2=sparse(NumE2,NumE2);
for i=1:(NumE2-1),
  for j=(i+1):NumE2,
    if(((Xc1t(1,i)'==Xc1t(1,j)') & (Yc1t(1,i)'==Yc1t(1,j)')) | ...
     ((Xc1t(1,i)'==Xc1t(2,j)') & (Yc1t(1,i)'==Yc1t(2,j)')) | ...
     ((Xc1t(2,i)'==Xc1t(1,j)') & (Yc1t(2,i)'==Yc1t(1,j)')) | ...
     ((Xc1t(2,i)'==Xc1t(2,j)') & (Yc1t(2,i)'==Yc1t(2,j)')))
      NeighE2(i,j)=1; NeighE2(j,i)=1;
    end
  end
end
Xmid=[]; Ymid=[];
for i=1:NumE2,
  Xmid=[Xmid;((Xc1t(1,i)'+Xc1t(2,i)')/2)]; Ymid=[Ymid;((Yc1t(1,i)'+Yc1t(2,i)')/2)];
end
[I,J]=find(tril(NeighE2)); NumV=size(I,1); Xc2=[]; Yc2=[];
for i=1:NumV,
  Xc2=[Xc2;[Xmid(I(i,1),1),Xmid(J(i,1),1)]]; Yc2=[Yc2;[Ymid(I(i,1),1),Ymid(J(i,1),1)]];
end
% crop.m     by K N J Tiyapan, 15 July 2001
clear all; format long g; format compact; NumCell=1000; rand('state',sum(100*clock));
[XVoro,YVoro]=voronoi(X,Y); SizeV=size(XVoro,2); Xv=[]; Yv=[];
for j=1:SizeV,
  if((((XVoro(1,j)>0) & (XVoro(1,j)<1)) & ((YVoro(1,j)>0) & (YVoro(1,j)<1))) | ...
   (((XVoro(2,j)>0) & (XVoro(2,j)<1)) & ((YVoro(2,j)>0) & (YVoro(2,j)<1))))
    Xv=[Xv,XVoro(:,j)]; Yv=[Yv,YVoro(:,j)];
  end
end
```

§ A.16 Face statistics in n dimensions

```
% statsgenn.m    by K N J Tiyapan, 1st July, 2001
echo off; clear all; format short g; more off;
pt1 =fopen('./v50.dat','r'); sc1 =fscanf(pt1, '%d', 4);
Dimension=sc1(1,1);  NumVAll =sc1(2,1); NumC =sc1(3,1);
sc2 =fscanf(pt1, '%f', [Dimension, NumVAll]); VerticeAll =sc2';
CVMat =sparse(NumC, NumVAll); CFrame =ones(NumC, 1); VCFrame=zeros(NumVAll,1);
VFrame=ones(NumVAll,1);
for i=1:NumC,
  sc1 =fscanf(pt1, '%d', 1);
  for j=1:sc1,
    sc2 =fscanf(pt1, '%d', 1); Num =sc2+1; CVMat(i,Num) =1;
    if ( max(abs(VerticeAll(Num, :))) > 0.5 )
      CFrame(i,1) =0; VFrame(Num,1)=0;
    end
  end
end
fclose(pt1);
for i=1:NumC,
  VInC=find(CVMat(i,:)'); NumVInC=size(VInC,1);
  if(CFrame(i,1)==1)
    for j=1:NumVInC,
      VCFrame(VInC(j,1),1)=1;
    end
  end
end
CVNiceCMat=[];
for i=1:NumC,
  if(CFrame(i,1)==1)
    CVNiceCMat=[CVNiceCMat;CVMat(i,:)];
  end
end
CNumVNiceCMat=sum(CVNiceCMat,2); NumV=sum(VCFrame);
VVCFrameMat=zeros(NumV,2); Vertice=zeros(NumV,Dimension); Count=0;
for i=1:NumVAll,
  if(VCFrame(i,1)==1)
    Count=Count+1;
    VVCFrameMat(Count,1)=i; VVCFrameMat(Count,2)=Count;
    Vertice(Count,:)=VerticeAll(i,:);
  end
end
pt3=fopen('./n50.dat','w'); pt2=fopen('./c50.dat','r'); line=fgetl(pt2);
sc1 =fscanf(pt2, '%d', 1); sc2=fscanf(pt2,'%f',[Dimension,NumC]); Cell=sc2';
fclose(pt2); CNeighCCMat=sparse(NumC, NumC); t=cputime; FVAllMat=[]; FNumVAllMat=[];
for i=1:(NumC-1),
  for j=(i+1):NumC,
    VShared=and(CVMat(i,:), CVMat(j,:)); NumShared =sum(VShared, 2);
    NumFVAllMat=size(FVAllMat,1);
    if (NumShared >= Dimension)
      CNeighCCMat(i,j) =1; CNeighCCMat(j,i) =1; Exist=0;
      for k=1:NumFVAllMat,
        MatchExistingFV=sum(and(VShared,FVAllMat(k,:)),2);
        if(MatchExistingFV>=Dimension)
          Exist=1; break;
        end
      end
      if(Exist==0)
        FVAllMat=[FVAllMat;VShared]; FNumVAllMat=[FNumVAllMat;NumShared];
      end
    end
  end
end
FVMat=[]; FNumVMat=[]; FVCFMat=[]; FNumVCFMat=[];
for i=1:NumFVAllMat,
  VThisFace=find(FVAllMat(i,:)'); NumVThisFace=size(VThisFace,1);
  IncludeMe=1; IncludeMeToo=1;
  for j=1:NumVThisFace,
    if(VFrame(VThisFace(j,1),1)==0)
      IncludeMe=0;
    end
    if(VCFrame(VThisFace(j,1),1)==0)
      IncludeMeToo=0;
    end
  end
  if(IncludeMe==1)
    FVMat=[FVMat;FVAllMat(i,:)]; FNumVMat=[FNumVMat;FNumVAllMat(i,:)];
  end
  if(IncludeMeToo==1)
    FVCFMat=[FVCFMat;FVAllMat(i,:)]; FNumVCFMat=[FNumVCFMat;FNumVAllMat(i,:)];
  end
```

```
end
NumFVMat=size(FVMat,1); NumFVCFMat=size(FVCFMat,1); FDim=Dimension-1;
fprintf(pt3,'Face dimension: %d\n',FDim); fprintf(pt3,'Number of faces: %d\n',NumFVMat);
fprintf(pt3,'Number of vertices: \n [');
for i=1:NumFVMat,
  fprintf(pt3,'%d ',FNumVMat(i,1));
  if(mod(i,10)==0)
    fprintf(pt3,'...\n');
  end
end
fprintf(pt3,']\n'); fprintf(pt3,'Number of faces of nice cells: %d\n',NumFVCFMat);
fprintf(pt3,'Number of vertices: \n [');
for i=1:NumFVCFMat,
  fprintf(pt3,'%d ',FNumVCFMat(i,1));
  if(mod(i,10)==0)
    fprintf(pt3,'...\n');
  end
end
fprintf(pt3,']\n'); DVMat=FVCFMat; NumD=NumFVCFMat;
for d=3:Dimension,
  FaceCond=Dimension-d+2; DNeighDDMat=sparse(NumD,NumD); dVMat=[]; dNumVMat=[];
  for i=1:(NumD-1),
    for j=(i+1):NumD,
      VShared=and(DVMat(i,:), DVMat(j,:)); NumShared =sum(VShared, 2);
      NumdVMat=size(dVMat,1);
      if (NumShared >= FaceCond)
        DNeighDDMat(i,j) =1; DNeighDDMat(j,i) =1; Exist=0;
        for k=1:NumdVMat,
          MatchExistingdV=sum(and(VShared,dVMat(k,:)),2);
          if(MatchExistingdV>=FaceCond)
            Exist=1; break;
          end
        end
        if(Exist==0)
          dVMat=[dVMat;VShared]; dNumVMat=[dNumVMat;NumShared];
        end
      end
    end
  end
  FDim=Dimension-d+1; fprintf(pt3,'Face dimension: %d\n',FDim);
  fprintf(pt3,'Number of faces: %d\n',NumdVMat);
  if(FDim~=1)
    fprintf(pt3,'Number of vertices: \n [');
    for i=1:NumdVMat,
      fprintf(pt3,'%d ',dNumVMat(i,1));
      if(mod(i,10)==0)
        fprintf(pt3,'...\n');
      end
    end
    fprintf(pt3,']\n');
  end
  DVMat=dVMat; NumD=NumdVMat;
  if(FDim==2)
    FVMat=DVMat;
  end
end
Time=cputime-t; NumNiceC=sum(CFrame); NumVBound=sum(VFrame);
```

§ A.17 Beam intersection program

```
% penc.m     by K N J Tiyapan, 15th July, 2001
clear all; format long g; format compact; NumCell=1000; rand('state',sum(100*clock));
X=1.5*rand(NumCell,1)-0.25*ones(NumCell,1); Y=1.5*rand(NumCell,1)-0.25*ones(NumCell,1);
% X=poissrnd(.5,NumCell,1); Y=poissrnd(.5,NumCell,1);
% X=raylrnd([1:NumCell])'; Y=raylrnd([1:NumCell])';
% Max=0.8*max([X;Y]); X=X/Max; Y=Y/Max;
[XVoro,YVoro]=voronoi(X,Y); SizeV=size(XVoro,2); Xv=[]; Yv=[];
for j=1:SizeV,
  if((((XVoro(1,j)>0) & (XVoro(1,j)<1)) & ((YVoro(1,j)>0) & (YVoro(1,j)<1))) | ...
   (((XVoro(2,j)>0) & (XVoro(2,j)<1)) & ((YVoro(2,j)>0) & (YVoro(2,j)<1))))
    Xv=[Xv,XVoro(:,j)]; Yv=[Yv,YVoro(:,j)];
  end
end
clf; plot(Xv,Yv); V1=[Xv(1,:);Yv(1,:)]'; V2=[Xv(2,:);Yv(2,:)]'; NumE=size(V1,1);
axis equal; axis([0 1 0 1]); Slope=2; Const=-.5; Cx=-.1; Dx=1.1;
Cy=Slope*Cx+Const; Dy=Slope*Dx+Const; C=[Cx,Cy]; D=[Dx,Dy]; CD=D-C; DistVect=[];
hold on; plot([C(1,1);D(1,1)],[C(1,2);D(1,2)]);
for i=1:NumE,
  A=V1(i,:); B=V2(i,:); AB=B-A; CA=A-C; Denom=det([AB;CD]);
  RNom=det([CD;CA]); SNom=det([AB;CA]);
```

```
  if(Denom~=0)
    r=RNom/Denom; s=SNom/Denom;
    if((r<=1) & (r>=0) & (s>=0) & (s<=1))
      P=A+r*AB; hold on; plot(P(1,1),P(1,2),'.','lineWidth',2);
      CP=P-C; Distance=sqrt(CP(1,1)*CP(1,1)+CP(1,2)*CP(1,2));
      DistVect=[DistVect;Distance];
    end
  end
end
SortDist=sort(DistVect); Dist=[]; NumSortDist=size(SortDist,1);
for i=2:NumSortDist,
  Dist=[Dist;(SortDist(1,1)-SortDist(i,1))];
end
Dist=abs(Dist); NumDist=size(Dist,1); PairDist=[];
for i=2:NumDist,
   PairDist=[PairDist;(Dist(i,1)-Dist((i-1),1))];
end
Xc=[]; Yc=[];
for i=1:NumCell,
  if((X(i,1)>0) & (X(i,1)<1) & (Y(i,1)>0) & (Y(i,1)<1))
    Xc=[Xc;X(i,1)]; Yc=[Yc;Y(i,1)];
  end
end
NumC=size(Xc,1); NormBase=1/sqrt(NumC); format short g; NumE; NumC;
NumEExcess=size(XVoro,2); MeanPairDist=mean(PairDist); VarPairDist=var(PairDist);
PairDistMNorm=PairDist/MeanPairDist; MeanPairDistMNorm=mean(PairDistMNorm);
VarPairDistMNorm=var(PairDistMNorm); Moment2PairDistMNorm=moment(PairDistMNorm,2);
Moment3PairDistMNorm=moment(PairDistMNorm,3); PairDistNNorm=PairDist/NormBase;
MeanPairDistNNorm=mean(PairDistNNorm); VarPairDistNNorm=var(PairDistNNorm);
Moment2PairDistNNorm=moment(PairDistNNorm,2); Moment3PairDistNNorm=moment(PairDistNNorm,3);
```

§ A.18 Number of vertices in high dimensions

```
% vhd.m ,aka f69.m, (c) K. N. Tiyapan 25th March, 2001
clear; more off; format long g; echo off; TimeStartPreparing =cputime;
pt1 =fopen('/home/mjkvjkt/vn/v69','r'); sc1 =fscanf(pt1, '%d', 4);
Dimension =sc1(1,1); VerticeNum =sc1(2,1); CellNum =sc1(3,1);
sc2 =fscanf(pt1, '%f', [Dimension, VerticeNum]); Vertices =sc2'; Framed =ones(CellNum, 1);
for i=1:CellNum,
  sc3 =fscanf(pt1, '%d', 1);
  for j=1:sc1,
    sc4 =fscanf(pt1, '%d', 1); Num =sc4+1;
    if ( max(abs(Vertices(Num, :))) > 0.5 )
      Framed(i,1) =0;
    end
  end
end
fclose(pt1); pt2 =fopen('/home/mjkvjkt/vn/n69','r');
sc5=fscanf(pt2, '%d', CellNum); VerticesPerCell =sc5; fclose(pt2);
MinVPerCell =min(VerticesPerCell); MaxVPerCell =max(VerticesPerCell);
MeanVPerCell =mean(VerticesPerCell); ScndMVPerCell =moment(VerticesPerCell,2);
ThrdMVPerCell =moment(VerticesPerCell,3); FrthMVPerCell =moment(VerticesPerCell,4);
VarVPerCell =var(VerticesPerCell); StdVPerCell =std(VerticesPerCell);
GMeanVPerCell =geomean(VerticesPerCell); HMeanVPerCell =harmmean(VerticesPerCell);
MedVPerCell =median(VerticesPerCell); MadVPerCell =mad(VerticesPerCell);
KurVPerCell =kurtosis(VerticesPerCell); TabVPerCell =tabulate(VerticesPerCell);
VPerInnerCell =frameit(VerticesPerCell,Framed); InnerVNum =sum(Framed);
MinVPerInnerCell =min(VPerInnerCell); MaxVPerInnerCell =max(VPerInnerCell);
MeanVPerInnerCell =mean(VPerInnerCell); ScndMVPerInnerCell =moment(VPerInnerCell,2);
ThrdMVPerInnerCell =moment(VPerInnerCell,3); FrthMVPerInnerCell =moment(VPerInnerCell,4);
VarVPerInnerCell =var(VPerInnerCell); StdVPerInnerCell =std(VPerInnerCell);
GMeanVPerInnerCell =geomean(VPerInnerCell); HMeanVPerInnerCell =harmmean(VPerInnerCell);
MedVPerInnerCell =median(VPerInnerCell); MadVPerInnerCell =mad(VPerInnerCell);
KurVPerInnerCell =kurtosis(VPerInnerCell); TabVPerInnerCell =tabulate(VPerInnerCell);
more on; clf; bar(TabVPerCell(:,1),TabVPerCell(:,2));
```

§ A.19 Example batch program, simulation and data extraction

```
/home/bin/rbox 1000 t3765098 D6|/home/bin/qhull v o>/home/qhull/wrk/v761
/usr/bin/tail -1000 /home/qhull/wrk/v761|/usr/bin/cut -f1 -d" ">/home/qhull/wrk/n761
/usr/bin/rm -f /home/qhull/wrk/v761
/usr/local/bin/matlab < /home/qhull/wrk/f761.m
```

§ A.20 Voronoi operator of various order

```
% vov.m, voronoi of voronoi, (c) Kit Tiyapan, 2002
clear all; itn=6; can=100;
rand('state',sum(100*clock));
x{1}=rand(can,2);
for m=1:itn,
  [va{m},ca{m}]=voronoin(x{m}); van(m)=size(va{m},1);
  vin{m}=ones(1,van(m)); vin{m}(1)=0;
  for i=2:van(m),
    if((max(va{m}(i,:))>1)|(min(va{m}(i,:))<0))
      vin{m}(i)=0;
    end
  end
  c{m}=[]; cnt=0;
  for i=1:can(m),
    ca{m}{i,2}=size(ca{m}{i,1},2); in=1;
    for j=1:ca{m}{i,2},
      if(~vin{m}(ca{m}{i,1}(j)))
        in=0; break;
      end
    end
    if(in)
      cnt=cnt+1; c{m}{cnt,1}=ca{m}{i,1}; c{m}{cnt,2}=ca{m}{i,2};
    end
  end
  cn(m)=size(c{m},1); cnt=0;
  for i=1:van(m),
    if(vin{m}(i))
      cnt=cnt+1; vin{m}(i)=cnt;
    end
  end
  for i=1:cn(m),
    for j=1:c{m}{i,2},
      c{m}{i,1}(j)=vin{m}(c{m}{i,1}(j));
    end
  end
  v{m}=[];
  for i=1:van(m),
    if(vin{m}(i))
      v{m}=[v{m};va{m}(i,:)];
    end
  end
  vn(m)=size(v{m},1); x{m+1}=v{m}; can(m+1)=vn(m); figure(m); clf; hold on;
  for i=1:cn(m),
    tmp=[c{m}{i,1},c{m}{i,1}(1)];
    for j=1:c{m}{i,2},
        plot([v{m}(tmp(j),1),v{m}(tmp(j+1),1)],[v{m}(tmp(j),2),v{m}(tmp(j+1),2)]);
    end
  end
  axis equal; axis off;
end
```

§ A.21 Voronoi data structure for filtering membrane study

```
% vff.m, Voronoi for filtration, (c) 2002, Kit Tiyapan. 10th Nov.
clear all; can=100; rand('state',sum(100*clock)); ca=rand(can,3);
[va,vca]=voronoin(ca); van=size(va,1); vin=zeros(1,van);
for i=1:van,
  vin(i)=(min(va(i,:))>0) & (max(va(i,:))<1);
end
cin=ones(1,can);
for i=1:can,
  vca{i,2}=vca{i,1}; vca{i,1}=size(vca{i,2},2);
  for j=1:vca{i,1},
    if(~vin(vca{i,2}(j)))
      cin(i)=0; break;
    end
  end
end
c=[]; vc=[]; cnt=0; v=[]; cnu=0; vin=sparse(1,van);
for i=1:can,
  if(cin(i))
    cnt=cnt+1; cin(i)=cnt; c(cnt,:)=ca(i,:); vc{cnt,1}=vca{i,1}; vc{cnt,2}=vca{i,2};
    for j=1:vc{cnt,1},
      if(~vin(vca{i,2}(j)))
        cnu=cnu+1; vin(vca{i,2}(j),1)=cnu; v(cnu,:)=va(vca{i,2}(j),:);
      end
    end
```

```
    for j=1:vc{cnt,1},
      vc{cnt,2}(j)=vin(vca{i,2}(j));
    end
  end
end
cn=cnt; vn=cnu;
for i=1:cn,
  tmp=ones(size(vc{i,2})); vc{i,3}=sparse(tmp,vc{i,2},tmp,1,vn);
end
ta=delaunayn(ca); tan=size(ta,1);
t=[]; cnt=0; bdr=[]; cnu=0;
for i=1:tan,
  in=1;
  for j=1:4,
    if(~cin(ta(i,j)))
      in=0; break;
    end
  end
  if(in)
    cnt=cnt+1;
    t(cnt,:)=ta(i,:);
    for j=1:4,
      t(cnt,j)=cin(ta(i,j));
    end
  else
    for j=1:3,
      for k=(j+1):4,
        if((cin(ta(i,j))) | (cin(ta(i,k))))
          cnu=cnu+1; tma=vca{ta(i,j),2}; tmb=vca{ta(i,k),2};
          tmd=ones(1,vca{ta(i,j),1}); tme=ones(1,vca{ta(i,k),1});
          tmp=find(sparse(tmd,tma,tmd,1,van) & sparse(tme,tmb,tme,1,van)); tmq=[];
          if(cin(ta(i,j)))
            bdr{cnu,1}=cin(ta(i,j));
          else
            bdr{cnu,1}=cin(ta(i,k));
          end
          bdr{cnu,2}=size(tmp,2);
          for l=1:bdr{cnu,2},
            tmq=[tmq,vin(tmp(l))];
          end
          bdr{cnu,3}=tmq;
        end
      end
    end
  end
end
tn=cnt; bdrn=size(bdr,1); bcc=sparse(cn,cn);
for i=1:tn,
  for j=1:3,
    for k=(j+1):4,
      bcc(t(i,j),t(i,k))=1; bcc(t(i,k),t(i,j))=1;
    end
  end
end
[tmf,tmg]=find(triu(bcc)); bn=size(tmf,1); b=[];
for i=1:bn,
  b{i,1}(1,:)=[tmf(i),tmg(i)]; b{i,4}=vc{tmf(i),3} & vc{tmg(i),3};
  [nth,b{i,3}]=find(b{i,4}); b{i,2}=size(b{i,3},2); tmp=[];
  for j=1:b{i,2},
    tmp=[tmp;v(b{i,3}(j),:)];
  end
  tma=max(tmp,[],1)-min(tmp,[],1); tmb=sortrows([1,2,3;tma]',2);
  tmb=round(tmb(:,1)); tmq=[tmp(:,tmb(1,1)),tmp(:,tmb(2,1))];
  tmp=delaunay(tmq(:,1),tmq(:,2)); tmq=sparse(b{i,2},b{i,2});
  for j=1:size(tmp,1),
    for k=1:2,
      for l=(k+1):3,
        tmq(tmp(j,k),tmp(j,l))=tmq(tmp(j,k),tmp(j,l))+1;
        tmq(tmp(j,l),tmp(j,k))=tmq(tmp(j,l),tmp(j,k))+1;
      end
    end
  end
  [tma,tmb,tmc]=find(tmq); tmq=sparse(vn,vn);
  for j=1:size(tma,1),
    if(~(tmc(j)-1))
      tmq(b{i,3}(tma(j)),b{i,3}(tmb(j)))=1; tmq(b{i,3}(tmb(j)),b{i,3}(tma(j)))=1;
    end
  end
  tma=[b{i,3}(1)]; tmb=b{i,3}(1); [nth,tmc]=find(tmq(tmb,:));
  tmd=tmc(1); tma=[tma,tmd]; tmq(tmb,tmd)=0; tmq(tmd,tmb)=0; tmb=tmd;
  while(tmb-b{i,3}(1))
    [nth,tmc]=find(tmq(tmb,:)); tmd=tmc(1); tma=[tma,tmd];
```

```
    tmq(tmb,tmd)=0; tmq(tmd,tmb)=0; tmb=tmd;
  end
  b{i,6}=tma; b{i,5}=b{i,6}(1,1:b{i,2}); b{i,7}=2;
end
for i=1:bn,
  bcc(b{i,1}(1),b{i,1}(2))=i; bcc(b{i,1}(2),b{i,1}(1))=i;
end
bc=[];
for i=1:cn,
  bc{i,1}=[];
end
for i=1:bn,
  bc{b{i,1}(1),1}=[bc{b{i,1}(1)},i]; bc{b{i,1}(2),1}=[bc{b{i,1}(2)},i];
end
n=bn;
for i=1:bdrn,
  n=n+1; b{n,1}=bdr{i,1}; b{n,2}=bdr{i,2}; b{n,3}=bdr{i,3};
  tmp=ones(1,bdr{i,2}); b{n,4}=sparse(tmp,bdr{i,3},tmp,1,vn); tmp=[];
  for j=1:b{n,2},
    tmp=[tmp;v(b{n,3}(j),:)];
  end
  tma=max(tmp,[],1)-min(tmp,[],1); tmb=sortrows([1,2,3;tma]',2);
  tmb=round(tmb(:,1)); tmq=[tmp(:,tmb(1,1)),tmp(:,tmb(2,1))];
  tmp=delaunay(tmq(:,1),tmq(:,2)); tmq=sparse(b{n,2},b{n,2});
  for j=1:size(tmp,1),
    for k=1:2,
      for l=(k+1):3,
        tmq(tmp(j,k),tmp(j,l))=tmq(tmp(j,k),tmp(j,l))+1;
        tmq(tmp(j,l),tmp(j,k))=tmq(tmp(j,l),tmp(j,k))+1;
      end
    end
  end
  [tma,tmb,tmc]=find(tmq); tmq=sparse(vn,vn);
  for j=1:size(tma,1),
    if(~(tmc(j)-1))
      tmq(b{n,3}(tma(j)),b{n,3}(tmb(j)))=1; tmq(b{n,3}(tmb(j)),b{n,3}(tma(j)))=1;
    end
  end
  tma=[b{n,3}(1)]; tmb=b{n,3}(1); [nth,tmc]=find(tmq(tmb,:)); tmd=tmc(1);
  tma=[tma,tmd]; tmq(tmb,tmd)=0; tmq(tmd,tmb)=0; tmb=tmd;
  while(tmb-b{n,3}(1))
    [nth,tmc]=find(tmq(tmb,:)); tmd=tmc(1); tma=[tma,tmd];
    tmq(tmb,tmd)=0; tmq(tmd,tmb)=0; tmb=tmd;
  end
  b{n,6}=tma; b{n,5}=b{n,6}(1,1:b{n,2}); b{n,7}=1;
end
for i=(bn+1):n,
  bc{b{i,1}}=[];
end
for i=(bn+1):n,
  bc{b{i,1},1}=[bc{b{i,1}},i];
end
% for graphical tests
clf; hold on;
for k=1:cn,
  [nth,ntg,tma]=find(bcc(k,:));
  for i=1:size(tma,2),
    tmp=[];
    for j=1:(b{tma(i),2}+1),
      tmp=[tmp;v(b{tma(i),6}(j),:)];
    end
    plot3(tmp(:,1),tmp(:,2),tmp(:,3));
  end
end
for i=bn:n,
    tmp=[];
    for j=1:(b{i,2}+1),
      tmp=[tmp;v(b{i,6}(j),:)];
    end
    plot3(tmp(:,1),tmp(:,2),tmp(:,3));
end
axis equal; axis off; rotate3d;
```

§ A.22 Centroid process on 2-d VT

```
% ctc.m, test centroid of polygons. (c) Kit Tiyapan, 2002.
clear all; rand('state',sum(100*clock)); can=200; ca=rand(can,2);
for z=1:3,
  [va,vca]=voronoin(ca); van=size(va,1); vcan=size(vca,1); vin=zeros(1,van);
  for i=1:van,
```

```
6     if((max(va(i,:))<1) & (min(va(i,:)>0)))
7       vin(i)=1;
8     end
9   end
10  cin=zeros(1,vcan);
11  for i=1:vcan,
12    vca{i,2}=vca{i}; vca{i,1}=size(vca{i,2},2); in=1;
13    for j=1:vca{i,1},
14      if(~vin(vca{i,2}(j)))
15        in=0; break;
16      end
17    end
18    if(in)
19      cin(i)=1;
20    end
21  end
22  vin=zeros(1,van);
23  for i=1:vcan,
24    if(cin(i))
25      for j=1:vca{i,1},
26        vin(vca{i,2}(j))=1;
27      end
28    end
29  end
30  v=[]; cnt=0;
31  for i=1:van,
32    if(vin(i))
33      cnt=cnt+1; vin(i)=cnt; v(cnt,:)=va(i,:);
34    end
35  end
36  vn=cnt; c=[]; vc=[]; cnt=0;
37  for i=1:vcan,
38    if(cin(i))
39      cnt=cnt+1; c(cnt,:)=ca(i,:); vc{cnt,1}=vca{i,1}; vc{cnt,2}=vca{i,2};
40    end
41  end
42  cn=cnt;
43  for i=1:cn,
44    for j=1:vc{i,1},
45      vc{i,2}(j)=vin(vc{i,2}(j));
46    end
47  end
48  for i=1:cn,
49    tmp=[];
50    for j=1:vc{i,1},
51      tmp=[tmp;v(vc{i,2}(j),:)];
52    end
53    d=delaunay(tmp(:,1),tmp(:,2)); dn=size(d,1); tmj=[]; tmk=[]; tmi=0;
54    for j=1:dn,
55      tma=[v(vc{i,2}(d(j,1)),:);v(vc{i,2}(d(j,2)),:);v(vc{i,2}(d(j,3)),:)];
56      tmp=sum(tma)/3; tma=[tma;tma(1,:)]; tmb=[];
57      for k=1:3,
58        tmb=[tmb,sqrt(sum((diff(tma(k:(k+1),:),1,1)).^2))];
59      end
60      tmc=sum(tmb)/2; tmq=sqrt(tmc*(tmc-tmb(1))*(tmc-tmb(2))*(tmc-tmb(3)));
61      tmk=[tmk;tmq]; tmi=tmi+tmq*tmp;
62    end
63    vc{i,3}=sum(tmk); vc{i,4}=tmi/sum(tmk);
64  end
65  vs{z,1}=c; vs{z,2}=v; vs{z,3}=vc; g=[];
66  for i=1:cn,
67    g=[g;vc{i,4}];
68  end
69  ca=g; figure(z); clf; hold on;
70  for i=1:cn,
71    tmp=[];
72    for j=1:vc{i,1},
73      tmp=[tmp;v(vc{i,2}(j),:)];
74    end
75    tmp=[tmp;tmp(1,:)]; plot(tmp(:,1),tmp(:,2));
76  end
77  for i=1:cn,
78    plot(vc{i,4}(1),vc{i,4}(2),'o');
79  end
80  for i=1:cn,
81    plot(c(i,1),c(i,2),'.');
82  end
83  axis equal; axis off;
84 end
```

§ A.23 Centroid process on 3-d VT

```
% cgi.m, c.g. operator on 3-d Voronoi, Kit Tiyapan (c) 12th November 2002.
clear all; can=400; rand('state',sum(100*clock)); ca=rand(can,3);
for z=1:3,
  cmx=max(max(ca)); cmn=min(min(ca)); [va,vca]=voronoin(ca);
  van=size(va,1); vin=zeros(1,van);
  for i=1:van,
    vin(i)=(min(va(i,:))>cmn) & (max(va(i,:))<cmx);
  end
  cin=ones(1,can);
  for i=1:can,
    vca{i,2}=vca{i,1}; vca{i,1}=size(vca{i,2},2);
    for j=1:vca{i,1},
      if(~vin(vca{i,2}(j)))
        cin(i)=0; break;
      end
    end
  end
  c=[];
  vc=[]; cnt=0; v=[]; cnu=0; vin=sparse(1,van);
  for i=1:can,
    if(cin(i))
      cnt=cnt+1; cin(i)=cnt; c(cnt,:)=ca(i,:); vc{cnt,1}=vca{i,1}; vc{cnt,2}=vca{i,2};
      for j=1:vc{cnt,1},
        if(~vin(vca{i,2}(j)))
          cnu=cnu+1; vin(vca{i,2}(j),1)=cnu; v(cnu,:)=va(vca{i,2}(j),:);
        end
      end
      for j=1:vc{cnt,1},
        vc{cnt,2}(j)=vin(vca{i,2}(j));
      end
    end
  end
  cn=cnt; vn=cnu;
  for i=1:cn,
    tmp=ones(size(vc{i,2})); vc{i,3}=sparse(tmp,vc{i,2},tmp,1,vn);
  end
  ta=delaunayn(ca); tan=size(ta,1); t=[]; cnt=0; bdr=[]; cnu=0;
  tmt=sparse(1,vn); tmm=sparse(can,can);
  for i=1:tan,
    in=1;
    for j=1:4,
      if(~cin(ta(i,j)))
        in=0; break;
      end
    end
    if(in)
      cnt=cnt+1; t(cnt,:)=ta(i,:);
      for j=1:4,
        t(cnt,j)=cin(ta(i,j));
      end
    else
      for j=1:3,
        for k=(j+1):4,
          tma=ta(i,j); tmb=ta(i,k);
          if(((cin(tma)) | (cin(tmb))) & ~tmm(tma,tmb))
            tmm(tma,tmb)=1; tmm(tmb,tma)=1; tma=vca{ta(i,j),2}; tmb=vca{ta(i,k),2};
            tmd=ones(1,vca{ta(i,j),1}); tme=ones(1,vca{ta(i,k),1});
            tmp=find(sparse(tmd,tma,tmd,1,van) & sparse(tme,tmb,tme,1,van));
            tmq=[]; tmn=size(tmp,2);
            for l=1:tmn,
              tmq=[tmq,vin(tmp(l))];
            end
            tma=ones(1,tmn); tmb=sparse(tma,tmq,tma,1,vn); xst=0;
            for m=1:cnu,
              if(~(tmn-bdr{m,2}))
                tmc=tmb & tmt(m,:);
                if(min(tmc))
                  xst=1; break;
                end
              end
              if(xst)
                break;
              end
            end
            if(~xst)
              cnu=cnu+1;
              if(cin(ta(i,j)))
                bdr{cnu,1}=cin(ta(i,j));
              else
```

```
80                bdr{cnu,1}=cin(ta(i,k));
81              end
82              bdr{cnu,2}=tmn; bdr{cnu,3}=tmq; bdr{cnu,4}=tmb; tmt(cnu,:)=tmb;
83            end
84          end
85        end
86      end
87    end
88  end
89  tn=cnt; bdrn=size(bdr,1); bcc=sparse(cn,cn);
90  for i=1:tn,
91    for j=1:3,
92      for k=(j+1):4,
93        bcc(t(i,j),t(i,k))=1; bcc(t(i,k),t(i,j))=1;
94      end
95    end
96  end
97  [tmf,tmg]=find(triu(bcc)); bn=size(tmf,1); b=[];
98  for i=1:bn,
99    b{i,1}(1,:)=[tmf(i),tmg(i)]; b{i,4}=vc{tmf(i),3} & vc{tmg(i),3};
100   [nth,b{i,3}]=find(b{i,4}); b{i,2}=size(b{i,3},2); tmp=[];
101   for j=1:b{i,2},
102     tmp=[tmp;v(b{i,3}(j),:)];
103   end
104   tma=max(tmp,[],1)-min(tmp,[],1); tmb=sortrows([1,2,3;tma]',2);
105   tmb=round(tmb(:,1)); tmq=[tmp(:,tmb(1,1)),tmp(:,tmb(2,1))];
106   tmp=delaunay(tmq(:,1),tmq(:,2)); tmq=sparse(b{i,2},b{i,2});
107   for j=1:size(tmp,1),
108     for k=1:2,
109       for l=(k+1):3,
110         tmq(tmp(j,k),tmp(j,l))=tmq(tmp(j,k),tmp(j,l))+1;
111         tmq(tmp(j,l),tmp(j,k))=tmq(tmp(j,l),tmp(j,k))+1;
112       end
113     end
114   end
115   [tma,tmb,tmc]=find(tmq); tmq=sparse(vn,vn);
116   for j=1:size(tma,1),
117     if(~(tmc(j)-1))
118       tmq(b{i,3}(tma(j)),b{i,3}(tmb(j)))=1; tmq(b{i,3}(tmb(j)),b{i,3}(tma(j)))=1;
119     end
120   end
121   tma=[b{i,3}(1)]; tmb=b{i,3}(1); [nth,tmc]=find(tmq(tmb,:));
122   tmd=tmc(1); tma=[tma,tmd]; tmq(tmb,tmd)=0; tmq(tmd,tmb)=0; tmb=tmd;
123   while(tmb-b{i,3}(1))
124     [nth,tmc]=find(tmq(tmb,:)); tmd=tmc(1); tma=[tma,tmd];
125     tmq(tmb,tmd)=0; tmq(tmd,tmb)=0; tmb=tmd;
126   end
127   b{i,6}=tma; b{i,5}=b{i,6}(1,1:b{i,2}); b{i,7}=2;
128 end
129 for i=1:bn,
130   bcc(b{i,1}(1),b{i,1}(2))=i; bcc(b{i,1}(2),b{i,1}(1))=i;
131 end
132 bc=[];
133 for i=1:cn,
134   bc{i,2}=[];
135 end
136 for i=1:bn,
137   bc{b{i,1}(1),2}=[bc{b{i,1}(1),2},i]; bc{b{i,1}(2),2}=[bc{b{i,1}(2),2},i];
138 end
139 n=bn;
140 for i=1:bdrn,
141   n=n+1; b{n,1}=bdr{i,1}; b{n,2}=bdr{i,2}; b{n,3}=bdr{i,3};
142   tmp=ones(1,bdr{i,2}); b{n,4}=sparse(tmp,bdr{i,3},tmp,1,vn); tmp=[];
143   for j=1:b{n,2},
144     tmp=[tmp;v(b{n,3}(j),:)];
145   end
146   tma=max(tmp,[],1)-min(tmp,[],1); tmb=sortrows([1,2,3;tma]',2);
147   tmb=round(tmb(:,1)); tmq=[tmp(:,tmb(1,1)),tmp(:,tmb(2,1))];
148   tmp=delaunay(tmq(:,1),tmq(:,2)); tmq=sparse(b{n,2},b{n,2});
149   for j=1:size(tmp,1),
150     for k=1:2,
151       for l=(k+1):3,
152         tmq(tmp(j,k),tmp(j,l))=tmq(tmp(j,k),tmp(j,l))+1;
153         tmq(tmp(j,l),tmp(j,k))=tmq(tmp(j,l),tmp(j,k))+1;
154       end
155     end
156   end
157   [tma,tmb,tmc]=find(tmq); tmq=sparse(vn,vn);
158   for j=1:size(tma,1),
159     if(~(tmc(j)-1))
160       tmq(b{n,3}(tma(j)),b{n,3}(tmb(j)))=1; tmq(b{n,3}(tmb(j)),b{n,3}(tma(j)))=1;
161     end
```

```
    end
    tma=[b{n,3}(1)]; tmb=b{n,3}(1); [nth,tmc]=find(tmq(tmb,:)); tmd=tmc(1);
    tma=[tma,tmd]; tmq(tmb,tmd)=0; tmq(tmd,tmb)=0; tmb=tmd;
    while(tmb-b{n,3}(1))
      [nth,tmc]=find(tmq(tmb,:)); tmd=tmc(1); tma=[tma,tmd];
      tmq(tmb,tmd)=0; tmq(tmd,tmb)=0; tmb=tmd;
    end
    b{n,6}=tma; b{n,5}=b{n,6}(1,1:b{n,2}); b{n,7}=1;
  end
  for i=(bn+1):n,
    bc{b{i,1},2}=[bc{b{i,1},2},i];
  end
  bn=size(b,1);
  for i=1:cn,
    bc{i,1}=size(bc{i,2},2);
  end
  fc=[];
  for i=1:cn,
    fc{i,2}=[];
  end
  for i=1:bn,
    for j=1:b{i,7},
      fc{b{i,1}(j),2}=[fc{b{i,1}(j),2},i];
    end
  end
  for i=1:cn,
    fc{i,1}=size(fc{i,2},2);
  end
  tma=[]; tmb=[];
  for i=1:cn,
    tmp=[]; tmf=[]; tmg=[];
    for j=1:vc{i,1},
      tmp=[tmp;v(vc{i,2},:)];
    end
    tmd=delaunayn(tmp);
    tmn=size(tmd,1);
    for j=1:tmn,
      tmq=[tmp(tmd(j,1),:);tmp(tmd(j,2),:);tmp(tmd(j,3),:);tmp(tmd(j,4),:)];
      tma=sum(tmq)/4; tmb=abs(det([tmq,ones(4,1)])/6); tmf=[tmf;tma*tmb]; tmg=[tmg,tmb];
    end
    vc{i,5}=sum(tmg); vc{i,4}=sum(tmf)/vc{i,5};
  end
  bb=[];
  for i=1:bn,
    if(~(b{i,7}-1))
      bb=[bb,i];
    end
  end
  vs{z,1}=c; vs{z,2}=v; vs{z,3}=vc; vs{z,4}=b; vs{z,5}=bc; vs{z,6}=fc; vs{z,7}=bb; g=[];
  for i=1:cn,
    g=[g;vc{i,4}];
  end
  gn=size(g,1); ca=g; can=gn;
end
mag=400;   % start statistics
for z=1:3,
  vc=vs{z,3}; cn=size(vc,1); tmp=[];
  for i=1:cn,
    tmp=[tmp;vc{i,5}];
  end
  tmp=mag*tmp; nc(z)=cn; sm(z)=mean(tmp); ss(z)=std(tmp);
  mt(z)=moment(tmp,3); mf(z)=moment(tmp,4);
end
mag=10; mag=mag^3; tmq=[];
for z=1:3,
  tmq{z}=[];
end
for z=1:3,
  for i=1:size(vs{z,1},1),
    tmq{z}=[tmq{z};vs{z,3}{i,5}];
  end
  tmq{z}=mag*tmq{z};
end
tmp=[];
for z=1:3,
  tmp=[tmp;tmq{z}];
end
tma=min(tmp); tmb=max(tmp); n=20; tmc=(tmb-tma)/n; tma=tma:tmc:tmb;
for i=1:z,
  tmb=hist(tmq{i},tma); figure(i); clf; axes('FontSize',13);
  bar(tma,tmb); xlabel('volume','FontSize',15); ylabel('number of cells','FontSize',15);
end
```

```
for zi=1:z,
  figure(z+zi); clf; hold on; v=vs{zi,2}; b=vs{zi,4}; bb=vs{zi,7}; bbn=size(bb,2);
  for i=1:bbn,
    tmp=[];
    for j=1:b{bb(i),2},
      tmp=[tmp;v(b{bb(i),5}(j),:)];
    end
    tmp=[tmp;tmp(1,:)]; fill3(tmp(:,1),tmp(:,2),tmp(:,3),b{bb(i),1});
  end
  axis equal; axis off; rotate3d; view(96,0);
end
for zi=1:z,
  figure(z+zi); clf; hold on; v=vs{zi,2}; b=vs{zi,4}; bb=vs{zi,7}; bbn=size(bb,2);
  for i=1:bbn,
    tmp=[];
    for j=1:b{bb(i),2},
      tmp=[tmp;v(b{bb(i),3}(j),:)];
    end
    plot3(tmp(:,1),tmp(:,2),tmp(:,3));
  end
  axis equal; axis off; rotate3d;
end
```

§ A.24 Defining irregular objects

```
% tioa.m, three irregular object algorithms, Kit Tiyapan (c) 12th November 2002
% tioa1.m
clear all;
v{1,1}=[1,1;3,4;3,8;3.5,9;4,8;4,4;6,1;4,3;4,2;3.5,1;3,2;3,3];
v{2,1}=[1,2;1,8;1.5,9;2,8;2,2;1.5,1]; v{3,1}=[1,7;3.5,9;6,7;4,8;4,2;3.5,1;3,2;3,8];
vn=size(v,1); mag=10;
for i=1:vn,
  v{i,2}=size(v{i,1},1);
end
for i=1:vn,
  tmp=max(v{i,1}); v{i,3}=sparse(tmp(1),tmp(2));
  for j=1:v{i,2},
    tmp=mag*[v{i,1};v{i,1}(1,:)]; tmx=tmp((j+1),1)-tmp(j,1);
    tmy=tmp((j+1),2)-tmp(j,2); tms=sign(tmx);
    if(~tmx)
      for k=tmp(j,2):sign(tmy):tmp((j+1),2),
        v{i,3}(tmp(j,1),k)=1;
      end
    else
      if(~tmy)
        for k=tmp(j,1):tms:tmp((j+1),1),
          v{i,3}(k,tmp(j,2))=1;
        end
      else
        tmm=tmy/tmx; tmc=tmp(j,2)-tmm*tmp(j,1);
        for k=tmp(j,1):tms:tmp((j+1),1),
          tmb=round(tmm*k+tmc); v{i,3}(k,tmb)=1;
        end
      end
    end
  end
end
tma=0;
ost(1,:)=[0,0];
for i=1:(vn-1),
  tmp=max(v{i}); tma=tma+tmp(1); ost((i+1),:)=[tma,0];
end
tmx=[]; tmy=[];
for i=1:vn,
  [tma,tmb]=find(v{i,3}); tmn=size(tma,1); tma=mag*ost(i,1)*ones(tmn,1)+tma;
  tmb=mag*ost(i,2)*ones(tmn,1)+tmb; tmx=[tmx;tma]; tmy=[tmy;tmb];
end
tmn=size(tmx,1); clf;
for i=1:tmn,
  tma=tmx(i)-.5; tmb=tmx(i)+.5; tmc=tmy(i)-.5; tmd=tmy(i)+.5;
  fill([tma,tmb,tmb,tma],[tmc,tmc,tmd,tmd],k); hold on;
end
axis equal; axis off;
% tioa2.m
clear all; v{1,2}=[1,1;3,4;3,8;3.5,9;4,8;4,4;6,1;4,3;4,2;3.5,1;3,2;3,3];
v{2,2}=[1,2;1,8;1.5,9;2,8;2,2;1.5,1]; v{3,2}=[1,7;3.5,9;6,7;4,8;4,2;3.5,1;3,2;3,8];
vn=size(v,1); mag=10; iny=1000; tmn=0;
for i=1:vn,
  v{i,1}=size(v{i,2},1); tmm=max(max(v{i,2}));
  if(tmm>tmn)
```

```
    tmn=tmm;
  end
end
for i=1:vn,
  tmp=[v{i,2};v{i,2}(1,:)];
  for j=1:v{i,1},
    tma=tmp((j+1),1)-tmp(j,1); tmb=tmp((j+1),2)-tmp(j,2); tmc=max(abs(tma),abs(tmb));
    if(tmc<tmn)
      tmn=tmc;
    end
    if(tma)
      v{i,3}(j,1)=tmb/tma;
    else
      v{i,3}(j,1)=iny;
    end
  end
end
stp=tmn/mag;
for i=1:vn,
  tmp=round(max(v{i,2})/stp); v{i,4}=sparse(tmp(1),tmp(2)); tmp=[v{i,2};v{i,2}(1,:)];
  for j=1:v{i,1},
    if(abs(v{i,3}(j))<0.5)
      tma=round(tmp(j,1)/stp); tmb=round(tmp((j+1),1)/stp);
      for k=tma:sign(tmb-tma):tmb,
        tmc=round(tmp(j,2)/stp+(k-tma)*v{i,3}(j)); v{i,4}(k,tmc)=1;
      end
    else
      tma=round(tmp(j,2)/stp); tmb=round(tmp((j+1),2)/stp);
      for k=tma:sign(tmb-tma):tmb,
        tmc=round(tmp(j,1)/stp+(k-tma)/v{i,3}(j)); v{i,4}(tmc,k)=1;
      end
    end
  end
end
for i=1:vn,
  v{i,5}=max(v{i,2});
end
tmp=[]; tmq=[]; tmr=[]; oft=0;
for i=1:vn,
  [tma,tmb,tmc]=find(v{i,4}); tma=(oft/stp)*ones(size(tma))+tma;
  tmp=[tmp;tma]; tmq=[tmq;tmb]; tmr=[tmr;tmc]; oft=oft+v{i,5}(1);
end
tmn=size(tmp,1); clf;
for i=1:tmn,
  tma=tmp(i)-.5; tmb=tmp(i)+.5; tmc=tmq(i)-.5; tmd=tmq(i)+.5;
  fill([tma,tmb,tmb,tma],[tmc,tmc,tmd,tmd],k); hold on;
 end
axis equal; axis off;
% tiao3.m
clear all; v{1,2}=[1,1;3,4;3,8;3.5,9;4,8;4,4;6,1;4,3;4,2;3.5,1;3,2;3,3];
v{2,2}=[1,2;1,8;1.5,9;2,8;2,2;1.5,1]; v{3,2}=[1,7;3.5,9;6,7;4,8;4,2;3.5,1;3,2;3,8];
vn=size(v,1); tma=[];
for i=1:vn,
  v{i,1}=size(v{i,2},1); tmp=[v{i,2};v{i,2}(1,:)];
  for j=1:v{i,1},
    tma=diff(tmp);
  end
end
tmb=max(min(abs(tma))); mag=10; mag=mag/tmb;
for i=1:vn,
  tmc=min(v{i,2});
  v{i,4}=ceil(mag*v{i,2}-[tmc(1)*ones(v{i,1},1),tmc(2)*ones(v{i,1},1)]);
  v{i,3}=max(v{i,4});
end
for i=1:vn,
  tmz=[v{i,4};v{i,4}(1,:)]; tma=diff(tmz); tmm=tma(:,2)./tma(:,1); tmp=[]; tmq=[];
  for j=1:v{i,1},
    tms=sign(tmz((j+1),1)-tmz(j,1)); tmx=tmz(j,1):tms:tmz((j+1),1);
    tmu=tmz(j,1)*ones(size(tmx)); tmv=tmz(j,2)*ones(size(tmx));
    tmy=ceil(tmm(j)*(tmx-tmu)+tmv); tmn=size(tmy,2); tma=diff(tmy); tmb=[]; tmd=[];
    for k=1:(tmn-1),
      tmb=[tmb,tmx(k)]; tmc=min(tmy(k),v{i,3}(2)); tmd=[tmd,tmc];
      for l=1:abs(tma(k)),
        tmd=[tmd,min(v{i,3}(2),(tmc+l*tms))]; tmb=[tmb,tmx(k)];
      end
    end
    tmx=tmb; tmy=tmd; tmp=[tmp,tmx];tmq=[tmq,tmy];
  end
  tma=ones(size(tmp)); v{i,5}=sparse(tmp,tmq,tma,v{i,3}(1),v{i,3}(2));
end
for i=1:vn,
  tmz=[v{i,4};v{i,4}(1,:)]; tma=diff(tmz); tmm=tma(:,1)./tma(:,2); tmp=[]; tmq=[];
```

```
  for j=1:v{i,1},
    tms=sign(tmz((j+1),2)-tmz(j,2)); tmy=tmz(j,2):tms:tmz((j+1),2);
    tmv=tmz(j,2)*ones(size(tmy)); tmu=tmz(j,1)*ones(size(tmy));
    tmx=ceil(tmm(j)*(tmy-tmv)+tmu); tmn=size(tmx,2); tma=diff(tmx); tmb=[]; tmd=[];
    for k=1:(tmn-1),
      tmb=[tmb,tmy(k)]; tmc=min(tmx(k),v{i,3}(1)); tmd=[tmd,tmc];
      for l=1:abs(tma(k)),
        tmd=[tmd,min(v{i,3}(1),(tmc+l*tms))]; tmb=[tmb,tmy(k)];
      end
    end
    tmy=tmb; tmx=tmd; tmp=[tmp,tmx]; tmq=[tmq,tmy];
  end
  tma=ones(size(tmp)); v{i,5}=v{i,5}|sparse(tmp,tmq,tma,v{i,3}(1),v{i,3}(2));
end
tmp=[]; tmq=[]; osx=0; osy=0; tma=0; tmb=0;
for i=2:vn,
  tma=tma+v{(i-1),3}(1); tmb=0; osx=[osx,tma]; osy=[osy,tmb];
end
for i=1:vn,
  [tma,tmb]=find(v{i,5}); tmc=ones(size(tma));
  tmp=[tmp;(tma+tmc*osx(i))]; tmq=[tmq;(tmb+tmc*osy(i))];
end
tmn=size(tmp,1); clf;
for i=1:tmn,
  tma=tmp(i)-.5; tmb=tmp(i)+.5; tmc=tmq(i)-.5; tmd=tmq(i)+.5;
  fill([tma,tmb,tmb,tma],[tmc,tmc,tmd,tmd],k); hold on;
end
axis equal; axis off;
```

§ A.25 Investigating the distribution observed from within the network

```
% dstnvst.m; Kit Tiyapan, 17th November 2002
% (x,y) in square domain
clear all; Dim=2; St=sum(100*clock); rand('state',St); N=1000;
X=rand(N,Dim); Ta=delaunay(X(:,1),X(:,2)); TaN=size(Ta,1); EXX=sparse(N,N);
E=[]; DL=[]; xc=1/2; yc=1/2; LB=0.05; UB=1-LB; Xin=ones(N,1);
for i=1:N,
  if((min(X(i,1),X(i,2))<LB) | (max(X(i,1),X(i,2))>UB))
    Xin(i,1)=0;
  end
end
% or (x,y) in circular domain
clear all; Dim=2; St=sum(100*clock); rand('state',St); N=1000;
TwoPi=2*pi; X=[]; R=[]; xc=1/2; yc=1/2;
for i=1:N,
  Tmp=rand(1,2); TmpB=(Tmp(1)-xc); TmpC=(Tmp(2)-yc); TmpA=(TmpB*TmpB+TmpC*TmpC);
  while(TmpA>(1/4))
    Tmp=rand(1,2); TmpB=(Tmp(1)-xc); TmpC=(Tmp(2)-yc); TmpA=(TmpB*TmpB+TmpC*TmpC);
  end
  X=[X;Tmp]; R=[R;TmpA];
end
Ta=delaunay(X(:,1),X(:,2));
% or (r,theta) in a circle
clear all; Dim=2; St=sum(100*clock); rand('state',St); N=1000; TwoPi=2*pi;
R=rand(N,1); Th=TwoPi*rand(N,1); X=[R.*cos(Th), R.*sin(Th)]; Ta=delaunayn(X);
% and then
TaN=size(Ta,1); EXX=sparse(N,N); E=[]; DL=[]; xc=0; yc=0; B=0.95; Xin=ones(N,1);
for i=1:N,
  if(R(i,1)>B)
    Xin(i,1)=0;
  end
end
% then
T=[];
for i=1:TaN,
  include=1;
  for j=1:(Dim+1),
    if(~Xin(Ta(i,j)))
      include=0; break;
    end
  end
  if(include)
    T=[T;Ta(i,:)];
  end
end
TN=size(T,1);
for i=1:TN,
  Tmp=[T(i,:),T(i,1)];
  for j=1:(Dim+1),
    if(~EXX(Tmp(j),Tmp(j+1)))
```

```
      E=[E;[Tmp(j),Tmp(j+1)]]; dx=X(Tmp(j+1),1)-X(Tmp(j),1);
      dy=X(Tmp(j+1),2)-X(Tmp(j),2); length=sqrt(dx*dx + dy*dy);
      xm=X(Tmp(j),1)+(dx/2); ym=X(Tmp(j),2)+(dy/2); dx=xm-xc; dy=ym-yc;
      dist=sqrt(dx*dx + dy*dy); DL=[DL;[dist,length]];
      EXX(Tmp(j),Tmp(j+1))=1; EXX(Tmp(j+1),Tmp(j))=1;
    end
  end
end
EN=size(E,1);
% plot
figure(1); clf; hold on;
for i=1:EN,
  plot([X(E(i,1),1),X(E(i,2),1)],[X(E(i,1),2),X(E(i,2),2)]);
end
axis equal; axis off;
n=20; int=1/n; Tmp=zeros(n,2);
for i=1:EN,
  TmpA=ceil(DL(i,1)/int); Tmp(TmpA,1)=Tmp(TmpA,1)+DL(i,2); Tmp(TmpA,2)=Tmp(TmpA,2)+1;
end
TmpA=[];
for i=1:n,
  if(Tmp(i,2))
    TmpA=[TmpA;Tmp(i,:)];
  end
end
Ld=TmpA(:,1)./TmpA(:,2); LdN=size(Ld,1); Tmp=(int/2):int:(LdN*int); Ld=[Tmp',Ld];
figure(2); clf; bar(Ld(:,1),Ld(:,2),'m');
xlabel('Distance from centre','FontSize',13); ylabel('Average length','FontSize',13);
```

§ A.26 Miscellaneous functions

```
% findfarea.m, finds face area, (c) Kit Tiyapan, February, 2001.
function [fca, ppr] = findfarea(odvc)
nvthf=size(odvc,1); stp=floor(nvthf/3); ndpt =1+stp; rdpt =1+2*stp;
nmvc= cross((odvc(ndpt,:)-odvc(1,:)),(odvc(rdpt,:)-odvc(1,:)));
clov =[odvc; odvc(1,:)]; xsq =nmvc(1,1)*nmvc(1,1); ysq =nmvc(1,2)*nmvc(1,2);
zsq =nmvc(1,3)*nmvc(1,3); znmvc =sqrt(xsq+ysq+zsq); nmnmv =nmvc/znmvc; socp =0;
for i=1:nvthf,
  socp =socp+cross(clov(i,:),clov((i+1),:));
end
fca =(abs(dot(nmnmv, socp)))/2;
nvct =ones(3,1); crdm =[odvc(1,:); odvc(ndpt,:); odvc(rdpt,:)];
aprm =det([nvct, crdm(:,2), crdm(:,3)]); bprm =det([crdm(:,1),  nvct, crdm(:,3)]);
cprm =det([crdm(:,1), crdm(:,2), nvct]);
dprm =det([crdm(:,1), crdm(:,2), crdm(:,3)]); ppr =[aprm, bprm, cprm, dprm];
% ordervertices.m, orders the vertices in a list, (c) Kit Tiyapan, February 2001.
function [odvc] = ordervertices(vnsp)
zvnsp =size(vnsp,1);
if (zvnsp==3)
  odvc =vnsp; return;
end
vmny =1; vmxy =1;
for i=2:zvnsp,
  if (vnsp(i,2) < vnsp(vmny,2))
    vmny =i;
  elseif (vnsp(i,2) > vnsp(vmxy,2))
    vmxy =i;
  end
end
ndps =[vnsp(vmny,1:2); vnsp(vmxy,1:2)]; aprm =det([[1;1],ndps(:,2)]);
bprm =det([ndps(:,1),[1;1]]); cprm =det(ndps); vrts =vnsp(vmny,:); vlfs =vnsp(vmxy,:);
for i=1:zvnsp,
  if ((i~=vmny) & (i~=vmxy))
    lfpq =aprm*vnsp(i,1)+bprm*vnsp(i,2)+cprm;
    if (lfpq > 0)
      vrts =[vrts; vnsp(i,:)];
    elseif (lfpq < 0)
      vlfs =[vlfs; vnsp(i,:)];
    end
  end
end
zvrts =size(vrts,1); zvlfs =size(vlfs,1);
if(zvrts >= 3)
  if (vrts(1,2)==vrts(2,2))
    if (vrts(1,1) > vrts(2,1))
      vrts =[[vrts(2,:); vrts(1,:)]; vrts(1,3:zvrts)];
    end
  end
  Angle =[];
  for i=2:zvrts,
```

```
    xcd =vrts(i,1)-vrts(1,1); ycd =vrts(i,2)-vrts(1,2); ang =[ang; atan(ycd/xcd)];
  end
  vrts =sort([ang,vrts(2:zvrts,:)],1); svrts =[vrts(1,:); vrts(:,2:5)];
else
  svrts =vrts;
end
if(zvlfs >= 3)
  if (vlfs(1,2)==vlfs(2,2))
    if (vlfs(1,1) < vlfs(2,1))
      vlfs =[vlfs(2,:); vlfs(1,:)];
    end
  end
  ang =[];
  for i=2:zvlfs,
    xcd =vlfs(i,1)-vlfs(1,1); ycd =vlfs(i,2)-vlfs(1,2); ang =[ang; atan(ycd/xcd)];
  end
  vlfs =sort([ang,vlfs(2:zvlfs,:)],1); svlfs =[vlfs(1,:); vlfs(:,2:5)];
else
  svlfs =vlfs;
end
odvc =[svrts; svlfs];
% perc.m, function to find percolation, Kit Tiyapan, (c) 21st November, 2002
function [Pc,Cord,TSeries] = perc(N,LMat,UMat,NeMat)
Blocked=randperm(N); NClusA=0; Perco=0;
for i=1:N,
  Joined=0;
  for j=1:NClusA,
    if(ClusA{j,3}(1,Blocked(1,i))~=0)
      ClusA{j,1}=ClusA{j,1}+1; ClusA{j,2}(1,Blocked(1,i))=1;
      ClusA{j,3}=ClusA{j,3} | NeMat(Blocked(1,i),:); Joined=1;
    end
    if(Joined==1)
      for k=1:4,
        ClusB{1,k}=ClusA{j,k};
      end
      NClusB=1;
      if(j==1)
        Tmp=ClusA; clear ClusA;
        for k=1:(NClusA-1),
          for l=1:4,
            ClusA{k,l}=Tmp{(k+1),l};
          end
        end
      elseif(j==NClusA)
        Tmp=ClusA; clear ClusA;
        for k=1:(NClusA-1),
          for l=1:4,
            ClusA{k,l}=Tmp{k,l};
          end
        end
      else
        Tmp=ClusA; clear ClusA;
        for k=1:(j-1),
          for l=1:4,
            ClusA{k,l}=Tmp{k,l};
          end
        end
        for k=j:(NClusA-1),
          for l=1:4,
            ClusA{k,l}=Tmp{(k+1),l};
          end
        end
      end
      for k=1:(NClusA-1),
        if(sum(ClusA{k,2} & ClusB{1,3}) ~= 0)
          ClusB{1,1}=ClusB{1,1}+ClusA{k,1}; ClusB{1,2}=ClusB{1,2} | ClusA{k,2};
          ClusB{1,3}=ClusB{1,3} | ClusA{k,3}; ClusB{1,4}=ClusB{1,4} | ClusA{k,4};
        else
          NClusB=NClusB+1;
          for l=1:4,
            ClusB{NClusB,l}=ClusA{k,l};
          end
        end
      end
      if((sum(full(LMat & ClusB{1,2}))~=0) & (sum(full(UMat & ClusB{1,2}))~=0))
        ClusB{1,4}=1; Perco=1;
      end
      NClusA=NClusB; ClusA=ClusB; clear ClusB; break;
    end
  end
  if(Joined==0)
    NClusA=NClusA+1; ClusA{NClusA,1}=1; ClusA{NClusA,2}=sparse(1,Blocked(1,i),1,1,N);
```

```
    ClusA{NClusA,3}=NeMat(Blocked(1,i),:); ClusA{NClusA,4}=0;
  end
  TSeries{1}{i,1}=ClusA; TSeries{1}{i,2}=Perco;
end
Tmp=Blocked; Blocked=[];
for i=1:N,
  Blocked=[Blocked,Tmp(1,(N-i+1))];
end
Nc=0; TSnap=[];
for i=1:N,
  if(TSeries{1}{i,2})
    Nc=i; break;
  end
end
Pc=Nc/N; Cord=mean(sum(NeMat,2)); clear ClusA ClusB; NClusA=0; Perco=0;
for i=1:N,
  Joined=0;
  for j=1:NClusA,
    if(ClusA{j,3}(1,Blocked(1,i))~=0)
      ClusA{j,1}=ClusA{j,1}+1; ClusA{j,2}(1,Blocked(1,i))=1;
      ClusA{j,3}=ClusA{j,3} | NeMat(Blocked(1,i),:); Joined=1;
    end
    if(Joined==1)
      for k=1:4,
        ClusB{1,k}=ClusA{j,k};
      end
      NClusB=1;
      if(j==1)
        Tmp=ClusA; clear ClusA;
        for k=1:(NClusA-1),
          for l=1:4,
            ClusA{k,l}=Tmp{(k+1),l};
          end
        end
      elseif(j==NClusA)
        Tmp=ClusA; clear ClusA;
        for k=1:(NClusA-1),
          for l=1:4,
            ClusA{k,l}=Tmp{k,l};
          end
        end
      else
        Tmp=ClusA; clear ClusA;
        for k=1:(j-1),
          for l=1:4,
            ClusA{k,l}=Tmp{k,l};
          end
        end
        for k=j:(NClusA-1),
          for l=1:4,
            ClusA{k,l}=Tmp{(k+1),l};
          end
        end
      end
      for k=1:(NClusA-1),
        if(sum(ClusA{k,2} & ClusB{1,3}) ~= 0)
          ClusB{1,1}=ClusB{1,1}+ClusA{k,1}; ClusB{1,2}=ClusB{1,2} | ClusA{k,2};
          ClusB{1,3}=ClusB{1,3} | ClusA{k,3}; ClusB{1,4}=ClusB{1,4} | ClusA{k,4};
        else
          NClusB=NClusB+1;
          for l=1:4,
            ClusB{NClusB,l}=ClusA{k,l};
          end
        end
      end
      if((sum(full(LMat & ClusB{1,2}))~=0) & (sum(full(UMat & ClusB{1,2}))~=0))
        ClusB{1,4}=1; Perco=1;
      end
      NClusA=NClusB; ClusA=ClusB; clear ClusB; break;
    end
  end
  if(Joined==0)
    NClusA=NClusA+1; ClusA{NClusA,1}=1; ClusA{NClusA,2}=sparse(1,Blocked(1,i),1,1,N);
    ClusA{NClusA,3}=NeMat(Blocked(1,i),:); ClusA{NClusA,4}=0;
  end
  TSeries{2}{i,1}=ClusA; TSeries{2}{i,2}=Perco;
end
Nc=0; TSnap=[];
for i=1:N,
  if(TSeries{2}{i,2})
    Nc=i; break;
  end
```

```
end
Pc=[Pc,Nc/N]; Cord=[Cord,mean(sum(NeMat,2))];
```

§ A.27 Percolated traffic networks

```
% Amsterdam
clear all; twn='Amsterdam'; T=7; B=0; L=0; R=7;
V=[2.5,3.8; 2.6,3.9; 2.6,4.3; 2.5,4.2; 2.5,4.5; 2.7,4.6; 2.9,4.7; 2.8,4.3; 2.8,3.8; 2.9,3.2;
2.8,3.1; 2.5,2.9; 2.4,2.8; 2.1,3.2; 2,3.3; 2,3.8; 2.1,4.5; 2.1,5.4; 2.2,5.9; 2.3,6.5;
2.4,6.6; 2.5,6.5; 2.5,T; 2.7,6.9; 2.9,6.8; 2.6,6.5; 2.5,6.2; 2.3,6.2; 2.3,6; 2.5,5.9;
2.4,5.4; 2.2,5.4; 2.2,5.1; 2.4,5.1; 2.4,4.9; 2.2,4.9; 2.2,4.5; 2.4,4.5; 2.3,3.8; 2.2,3.8;
2.2,3.6; 2.2,3.4; 2.4,3.5; 2.6,3.6; 2.7,4.8; 2.5,4.7; 2.8,5.1; 3.1,5.1; 3.1,5.4; 2.7,5.3;
2.6,5.4; 2.8,5.5; 3.1,5.6; 2.8,5.8; 2.7,5.8; 2.8,6.5; 3,6.5; 3.1,5.9; 3.3,6.3; 3.4,6.6;
3.2,6.6; 3.1,6.7; 3.7,T; 3.5,T; 3.3,T; 3,T; 2.7,T; 2,T; 1.8,T; 1.5,T;
1.4,T; 1.1,6.8; 1,6.7; .9,6.9; .9,T; .4,6.9; .3,T; .4,6.7; .5,6.5; .5,6.4;
.6,6.3; .7,6; .3,5.8; L,5.6; L,6; L,6.3; L,6.4; L,6.6; L,6.7; L,6.9;
.9,6.1; .9,5.8; .4,5.5; .4,5.3; .9,5.5; .9,5.4; .9,5.3; .9,5.1; .6,4.9; .5,5.1;
.9,4.8; .7,4.7; .3,4.5; L,4.3; L,4.7; L,5.1; L,5.3; .9,4.5; .9,4.2; .5,3.9;
.3,3.7; .3,3.5; .6,3.7; .8,3.8; .8,3.4; .6,3.6; .5,3.5; .5,3.3; .8,3.4; .8,3.2;
.6,3.1; .4,2.9; .1,3.1; .3,2.6; .8,2.7; .9,2.6; .5,2.4; .3,2.2; L,2.1; .7,1.3;
.4,1; L,1.4; L,.9; .5,.7; L,.6; .6,.6; L,.3; .9,.5; 1.5,.4; 1.6,.3;
1.1,.3; 1.3,B; .6,B; 1.9,.1; 1.5,B; 2.3,B; 2.2,.3; 2.8,B; 2.5,.1; 2.6,.3;
2.3,.5; 2.2,.4; 1.4,1.2; 1.6,1.4; 1.8,1.5; 1.5,2; 1.6,2.2; 1.2,2.6; 1.1,2.7; 1,2.9;
1.5,2.8; 1.5,2.9; 1.6,3; 1.7,2.9; 1.4,3.1; 1.1,3.8; 1.5,3.8; 1.6,3.8; 1.6,4.5; 1.4,4.5;
1.1,4.5; 1.2,5.4; 1.5,5.4; 1.2,6.2; 1.5,6.2; 1.6,6.2; 1.3,6.6; 1.6,6.5; 1.4,6.9; 1.7,6.7;
1.8,6.9; 1.9,6.8; 1.9,6.7; 1.9,2.5; 2.1,2.5; 2.8,1.8; 2.7,1.6; 2.6,1.4; 2.4,1; 2.7,.8;
2.7,.7; 2.6,.5; 2.6,.4; 2.9,.2; 2.9,.3; 3.1,B; 3.3,.1; 3.3,.3; 3.4,.4; 3.4,.6;
3.5,.7; 3.5,.9; 3.5,1.3; 3.6,1.5; 3.6,1.7; 3.7,2.1; 3.8,2.3; 3.8,2.6; 2.7,3; 3.9,3.1;
4.1,3.3; 3.6,4.1; 3.9,4.1; 4,4.1; 4.1,4.1; 4.3,4.1; 3.7,4.4; 3.8,4.4; 4,4.3; 4.1,4.3;
4.2,4.5; 4.4,4.4; 3.7,4.6; 3.9,4.6; 3.7,4.7; 3.9,4.7; 4.2,4.7; 4.4,4.7; 4.4,4.6; 3.8,5;
3.9,5.1; 3.9,5; 4.3,5; 4.3,5.1; 3.8,5.3; 4,5.3; 4.2,5.3; 4.4,5.2; 3.9,5.6; 4.5,5.3;
4.6,5.3; 4.7,5.2; 4.5,5; 4.6,5; 4.5,4.5; 4.6,4.4; 4.7,4.6; 4.7,4.7; 4.8,4.5; 5.1,4.5;
5,4.3; 4.9,4.3; 4.8,4.1; 4.4,4.1; 4.2,3.6; 4.3,3.5; 4.5,3.7; 4.7,3.6; 4.6,3.3; 4.5,3;
5.1,3.6; 5.4,4.3; 5.2,4.4; 5.2,4.5; 5.4,4.6; 5.4,4.4; 5.5,4.5; 5.7,4.4; 5.7,4.3; 5.8,4.2;
5.7,4.1; 5.6,4.2; 5.2,3.5; 5.3,3.5; 5.6,3.4; 6.1,3; 5.9,4; 6,4.2; 6.3,4; 6.2,3.7;
6.5,3.4; 6.7,3.7; 6.6,3.5; 6.4,4.2; 6.5,4.3; 6.9,4.6; 6.7,4.8; R,5; 6.3,4.6; 6.5,4.9;
6.7,5.1; 6.9,5.2; 6,4.3; 5.9,4.7; 6,4.6; 6.1,4.7; 6.2,4.8; 5.8,5.3; 6,5.3; 6,5.2;
6.2,5.3; 5.9,5.5; 6.1,5.4; 5.8,5.3; 5.6,5.4; 5.5,5.4; 5.4,5.4; 5.4,5.2; 5.1,5.3; 5.2,5.5;
5.3,5.6; 5.4,5.8; 5.4,5.9; 5.6,5.7; 5.7,5.8; 5.9,5.8; 5.7,6; 5.5,6.1; 5.4,6.2; 5.3,6.2;
5.2,6.3; 5.1,6.1; 5,6; 4.8,5.8; 4.5,5.8; 4.7,5.7; 4.9,5.6; 5,5.5; 4.5,5.4; 4.1,5.6;
3.9,5.9; 3.2,6.1; 4.3,6.3; 4.4,6.3; 4.3,5.9; 4.6,6.3; 4.6,6.5; 4.8,6.4; 5,6.6; 5.4,6.5;
5.6,6.9; 5.1,6.8; 4.7,T; 5.3,6.8; 5.5,6.7; 5.6,6.9; 5.7,6.8; 5.8,6.7; 5.9,6.7; 6.1,6.7;
5.5,6.6; 5.7,6.5; 5.8,6.5; 5.9,6.4; 6.2,6.6; 6.4,6.5; 6.2,6.4; 6.4,6.3; 6.2,6.3; 6.5,6.1;
6.7,6.3; 6.7,6.7; 6.5,T; 6.9,6.5; 6.1,6.1; 6.1,6; 6.4,5.8; 6.6,5.6; 6.7,5.7; 6.8,5.8;
6.1,5.6; 6.2,5.7; 6.3,5.5; 6.4,5.4; 6.4,5.6; 6.5,5.5; 6.3,5.2; 6.4,5.1; 6.5,5; 6.6,5.3;
6.5,5.4; 6.7,5.4; 5.3,3; 5.5,2.9; 5.2,2.6; 5.5,2.6; 5.8,2.6; 5.8,2.5; 5.9,2.4; 5.2,2.2;
5.1,2.3; 4.5,2.2; 4.6,2; 4.4,2; 4.5,1.5; 4.5,1.3; 4.5,1; 4.5,.7; 4.1,.6; 4.1,.4;
4,.2; 4.6,.6; 4.6,.3; 4.6,.1; 4.7,.1; 4.7,.4; 4.7,.5; 4.7,.6; 4.6,1; 4.6,1.4;
4.6,1.5; 5.3,1.6; 5.3,1.6; 5.4,1.2; 5.2,1.2; 5.3,.8; 5.5,.9; 5.5,.7; 5.5,.5; 5.5,.4;
5.2,.2; 5.2,.1; 5.6,.1; 6,.5; 6.1,.4; 6.2,.2; 6.5,.3; 6.5,.5; 6.4,.6; 6.4,.6;
6.3,1; 6.3,1.2; 6.2,1.5; 6.1,1.7; 6,2; 6.3,2.6; 6.3,2.5; 6.4,2.1; 6.5,1.9; 6.5,1.6;
6.6,1.4; 6.7,1.3; R,2.9; R,2.7; T,2.4; R,2.3; R,1.8; R,1.6; R,1.4; R,.5;
2.5,1.1; 1.1,6.6; 1,6.4; L,4.8; L,3.6; L,3.3; L,3.1; L,.1; 1.6,5.4; 4.6,B;
4.3,5.5; 4.5,4.3; 5.9,4.4; 6.9,4; R,4.3; 6.1,5; 5,6.3; 4.9,6.2; 4.8,6.1; 4.9,6.8;
5,T; 5.3,T; 5.8,T; 6.3,T; 6.9,T; 6.3,6; 6.5,5.6; R,5.5; 6,5.9; 6.8,5.2;
4.8,B; 5.4,B; 6.1,B; 6.6,B; 6.6,.1; R,5.9; R,6.4];
VN=size(V,1);
E=[1,2; 1,4; 1,44; 1,39; 2,3; 2,9; 3,4; 3,6; 3,8; 3,9; 4,5; 5,6; 5,38; 5,46; 6,7; 6,45;
7,8; 7,48; 8,9; 9,44; 10,11; 10,44; 11,43; 11,209; 12,42; 12,13; 12,209; 12,207;
13,14; 13,206; 14,15; 14,164; 15,16; 15,163; 16,17; 16,40; 16,168; 17,18; 17,37; 17,169;
18,19; 18,32; 18,173; 19,20; 19,29; 19,176; 20,21; 20,183; 21,22; 21,23; 21,182;
22,24; 22,26; 22,28; 25,26; 25,66; 26,27; 26,56; 27,28; 27,30; 28,29; 29,30; 29,32;
30,31; 30,55; 31,32; 31,34; 31,51; 32,33; 33,34; 33,36; 34,35; 35,36; 35,38;
36,37; 37,38; 37,40; 38,39; 39,40; 39,41; 39,43; 40,41; 41,42; 42,43; 45,46; 45,47; 46,51;
47,48; 47,50; 48,49; 49,50; 49,53; 50,52; 51,52; 51,55; 52,53; 52,54; 53,58; 53,239;
54,55; 54,57; 54,58; 55,56; 56,57; 57,59; 57,61; 58,332; 59,60; 59,332; 60,61; 60,62;
61,62; 61,64; 62,65; 63,64; 68,182; 69,181; 70,177; 70,181; 71,72; 71,74; 72,73; 72,452;
73,74; 73,79; 74,75; 74,78; 75,76; 76,77; 76,78; 76,89; 77,90; 78,79; 78,88; 79,80; 79,87;
80,81; 80,452; 80,86; 81,82; 81,85; 81,453; 82,83; 82,92; 83,93; 83,84; 91,92; 91,453;
92,93; 92,95; 93,94; 93,107; 94,95; 94,106; 94,100; 95,96; 96,97; 96,172; 97,98; 97,100;
98,99; 98,101; 99,100; 99,102; 99,105; 100,454; 101,102; 101,108; 102,103; 103,105; 103,104;
108,171; 108,109; 109,110; 109,114; 110,111; 110,113; 111,112; 111,455; 112,113; 112,456;
113,114; 113,116; 114,115; 114,166; 115,116; 115,119; 116,117; 117,118; 117,457; 118,119;
118,121; 118,123; 119,120; 120,121; 121,122; 122,123; 124,123; 124,125; 124,127; 124,128;
125,126; 126,127; 126,156; 126,159; 127,128; 128,129; 128,130; 130,131; 131,132; 131,133;
131,134; 134,135; 134,136; 136,137; 136,138; 138,139; 138,141; 138,458; 139,140; 139,141;
140,142; 140,144; 141,142; 141,143; 144,145; 144,146; 144,147; 147,149; 147,152; 147,153;
148,149; 148,196; 149,150; 150,151; 150,193; 150,194; 151,152; 151,154; 151,189; 151,192;
153,154; 154,155; 155,156; 155,189; 156,157; 157,158; 157,451; 158,159; 158,161; 159,160;
159,162; 160,165; 160,166; 161,162; 161,184; 162,163; 162,165; 163,164; 163,168; 164,185;
```

```
165,167; 166,167; 166,171; 167,168; 167,170; 168,169; 169,170; 169,459; 170,171; 170,173;
171,172; 172,173; 172,174; 173,175; 173,459; 174,175; 174,177; 175,176; 175,178; 176,183;
176,459; 177,178; 177,179; 178,180; 179,180; 180,181; 181,182; 182,183; 184,185; 184,187;
185,186; 186,187; 186,205; 187,188; 187,204; 188,203; 188,451; 189,451; 189,190; 190,191;
190,201; 191,192; 191,204; 192,193; 192,199; 193,195; 194,195; 194,197; 195,198; 196,197;
197,460; 198,199; 198,401; 199,200; 200,201; 200,400; 201,202; 201,399; 202,203; 202,398;
202,451; 203,204; 203,397; 204,205; 204,396; 205,206; 205,395; 206,207; 206,394; 207,208;
207,392; 208,209; 208,210; 210,260; 210,211; 211,212; 211,256; 212,213; 212,217; 213,218;
214,215; 214,219; 215,216; 215,220; 216,222; 216,245; 216,254; 216,255; 217,218; 217,218;
217,223; 218,219; 218,224; 219,220; 220,221; 221,222; 221,227; 222,229; 223,224; 223,225;
224,226; 225,226; 225,230; 226,232; 226,227; 227,228; 227,233; 228,229; 228,243; 229,245;
230,232; 230,235; 231,232; 231,234; 231,236; 232,233; 233,234; 234,238; 235,236; 235,239;
236,237; 236,239; 237,238; 237,461; 238,240; 239,330; 239,461; 240,241; 240,329; 241,242;
241,243; 241,327; 242,244; 242,328; 243,244; 244,245; 245,246; 246,247; 246,462; 246,251;
247,248; 247,249; 248,249; 249,250; 250,251; 251,252; 252,253; 253,254; 253,257; 254,462;
255,256; 255,257; 256,257; 257,258; 258,259; 258,261; 258,263; 259,260; 260,383; 261,262;
261,273; 262,263; 262,272; 263,264; 264,265; 264,266; 265,267; 266,267; 266,269; 267,268;
268,269; 268,463; 269,270; 270,271; 270,293; 271,272; 271,274; 271,277; 272,273; 273,274;
274,275; 275,276; 275,277; 276,281; 276,387; 276,436; 277,278; 277,280; 278,279; 278,293;
278,284; 279,280; 279,284; 279,287; 281,283; 282,283; 282,464; 283,443; 284,285; 284,464;
285,286; 285,287; 286,287; 286,465; 287,288; 287,291; 289,290; 289,296; 289,297; 290,291;
290,379; 291,480; 291,380; 292,368; 292,382; 292,480; 293,294; 293,295; 294,295; 294,298;
295,296; 295,298; 296,297; 297,466; 297,378; 298,299; 298,304; 299,300; 299,302; 300,301;
300,466; 301,303; 301,377; 302,304; 302,316; 302,303; 303,373; 304,305; 305,306; 306,307;
306,311; 306,314; 307,308; 307,310; 308,309; 309,310; 310,311; 311,312; 312,313; 312,314;
313,315; 313,318; 314,315; 315,316; 315,317; 316,479; 316,371; 317,318; 317,353; 318,319;
318,353; 319,320; 319,352; 319,328; 320,321; 320,327; 320,351; 321,322; 321,467; 321,340;
322,468; 322,323; 323,324; 323,469; 324,325; 324,326; 325,326; 325,335; 326,327; 326,329;
327,328; 329,330; 330,331; 330,335; 331,332; 331,333; 333,334; 333,337; 333,337; 333,343;
334,337; 334,336; 335,336; 336,338; 336,469; 337,338; 337,470; 338,339; 338,467; 339,340;
339,342; 340,341; 341,342; 341,351; 341,345; 342,470; 342,344; 343,470; 344,345; 344,471;
344,472; 345,346; 346,347; 346,472; 346,473; 347,348; 347,351; 348,349; 348,352; 349,350;
349,353; 349,473; 350,351; 350,474; 351,352; 352,353; 353,354; 354,359; 355,356; 355,357;
355,474; 356,358; 356,363; 357,358; 357,359; 358,360; 359,360; 359,365; 360,361; 360,476;
360,370; 361,362; 361,364; 361,476; 361,486; 362,363; 362,364; 362,475; 364,487; 365,367;
365,366; 365,476; 366,367; 366,479; 367,368; 367,476; 367,477; 368,369; 368,477; 369,370;
369,476; 370,478; 371,372; 371,373; 372,375; 372,479; 373,374; 374,375; 374,377; 375,376;
376,381; 376,382; 376,477; 377,378; 377,466; 378,379; 378,381; 379,380; 380,381; 380,382;
382,480; 383,384; 383,385; 384,386; 384,387; 385,386; 385,391; 386,387; 387,388; 388,389;
388,391; 389,390; 389,435; 390,391; 390,393; 390,412; 391,392; 392,393; 393,394; 393,411;
394,395; 395,396; 396,397; 397,398; 398,408; 399,400; 399,402; 400,403; 400,401; 401,404;
402,403; 402,407; 403,404; 404,460; 405,406; 405,481; 405,421; 406,407; 406,419; 407,408;
407,418; 408,409; 408,416; 409,410; 409,415; 410,411; 410,413; 411,412; 412,413; 412,435;
413,414; 413,434; 414,415; 414,433; 415,416; 416,417; 417,418; 417,432; 418,419; 418,431;
419,420; 419,430; 420,421; 420,423; 421,422; 422,481; 422,482; 423,482; 423,483; 424,425;
424,429; 425,426; 425,428; 426,427; 426,483; 427,428; 427,485; 428,429; 429,430; 430,431;
431,432; 432,433; 433,434; 434,435; 436,437; 436,443; 437,438; 437,444; 438,439; 438,445;
439,440; 439,446; 440,441; 440,447; 441,442; 441,448; 442,450; 442,449; 450,485; 467,468;
468,469; 485,483; 485,484; 452,453];
EN=size(E,1);
Tmp=[128,130,.2,1.9; 128,130,.2,1.8; 128,130,.3,1.6; 128,130,.5,1.5; 208,209,3.1,2.8;
112,207,3.2,2.4; 113,206,3.1,2.3; 147,153,1.4,.8; 163,168,1.6,3.2; 452,453,1,6.5;
174,177,1.2,6.5; 175,178,1.4,6.4; 176,183,1.6,6.4; 19,20,2.2,6.3; 344,470,5,7;
248,249,4.8,4.7; 324,325,4.6,5.9; 293,295,6.1,4.5; 278,284,6.3,4.4; 285,287,6.4,4.5;
259,261,4.9,3.4; 261,272,5,3.4; 261,272,5.3,3.4; 211,212,3.7,3.7; 324,325,4.5,5.9;];
lmp=32/3/2.54; lrl=1000; vx=[L,B;R,B;R,T;L,T];
c{1,2}=[(VN+1),148,153,129]; c{2,2}=[148,460,402,189,126,129,153];
c{3,2}=[460,484,389,394,402]; c{4,2}=[402,394,13,15,126,189];
c{5,2}=[484,(VN+2),288,278,275,389]; c{6,2}=[394,389,275,210,10,13];
c{7,2}=[126,15,19,21,71,452,98,125]; c{8,2}=[129,126,125,98,105];
c{9,2}=[105,98,452,71,(VN+4)]; c{10,2}=[13,10,1,55,19,15];
c{11,2}=[71,21,23]; c{12,2}=[19,55,56,65,23,21];
c{13,2}=[55,331,343,65,56]; c{14,2}=[210,211,212,239,331,55,1,10];
c{15,2}=[211,257,308,331,239,212]; c{16,2}=[211,210,275,278,294,308,257];
c{17,2}=[294,278,288,(VN+3),474,315]; c{18,2}=[308,294,315,474,343,331];
cn=size(c,1);
% Brussels
clear all; twn='Brussels'; T=6; B=0; L=0; R=7;
V=[.7,2.2; .6,2.3; .8,2.4; 1,2.3; .9,2.1; 1.2,2.1; 1.1,1.9; 1.5,2.4; 1.2,2.6; 1.1,2.7;
 .8,3; 1.3,2.7; 1.2,2.8; .7,2.8; .5,2.6; .4,2.5; .4,2.2; .2,2.5; .3,2.7; .4,2.9;
 .2,3; .5,3.5; .7,3.3; .9,3.2; 1.4,3; 1.5,3.2; 1.2,3.5; 1.6,3.4; 1.4,3.8; 1.8,3.5;
 2.2,3.2; 1.7,2.8; 2.3,3; 2.7,2.8; 1.8,2.5; 2.1,2.5; 2.3,2.3; 2,2.3; 1.7,2.1; 2.1,2;
 1.9,1.6; 1.6,1.6; 1.7,1.4; 1.9,1; 2.6,1.5; 2.9,1.7; 2.8,1.8; 3.1,2;2.9,2; 2.4,2.1;
 2.8,2.2; 2.9,2.4; 3.2,2.5; 3.6,2.5; 4,2.3; 4.1,2.5; 3.8,2.7; 4.3,2.9; 4.5,3.1; 4.9,2.9;
 5,3.3; 4.6,3.2; 4.8,3.2; 4.4,3.6; 4.8,3.8; 4.4,4.1; 3.9,3.4; 4.1,3.2; 3.6,3; 3.4,3.3;
 3.3,2.8; 3,3.1; 3.6,3.6; 3.4,3.7; 3.2,3.8; 3,3.7; 2.8,3.8; 2.5,3.4; 2.3,3.6; 2.4,3.9;
 2,3.8; 2.1,4.1; 1.8,4.4; 1.6,4.1; 1.3,4.3; 1.2,4; 1,4; .7,3.8; .1,3.4; .1,3.7;
 .1,4.2; .3,4.3; .5,4.5; .7,4.5; 1.2,4.7; 1,4.8; .8,4.8; .3,4.9; .6,5.1; .5,5.5;
 .3,5.3; .1,5.5; .3,5.7; .6,5.6; .8,5.1; 1.3,5.4; 1.4,5.1; 1.5,5; 1.6,5.2; 1.4,4.7;
 1.3,4.4; 1.6,4.6; 2,4.7; 2.2,5.1; 2.2,5.4; 2.3,5.6; 2.1,5.7; 2,5.5; 1.9,5.4; 1.7,5.4;
 1.7,5.6; 1.8,5.9; 2.7,5.9; 2.6,5.7; 2.5,5.4; 2.7,5.6; 2.8,5.8;3.6,5.9; 3.8,5.8; 4.2,5.6;
 3.9,5.2; 3.7,5.3; 3.3,5.3; 3.2,5.4; 3,5.1; 3.2,5; 3.1,4.9; 2.9,5; 3,4.6; 2.8,4.3;
```

```
 3.3,4.1; 3.4,4.5; 3.6,4.7; 3.9,4.3; 4.1,4.1; 4.4,4.5; 4.3,4.6; 3.8,4.9; 4.4,5; 4.7,4.9;
 5.1,5.9; 5.8,5.7; 5.7,5.4; 5.4,4.7; 5.3,4.4; 5.2,4.5; 5.1,4.2; 5.3,4.2; 5.5,4.2; 5.6,4.6;
 6,4.5; 6.2,4.8; 6.2,5; 6.6,5; 6.4,4.7; 6.6,4.6; 6.4,4.4; 6.1,4.2; 6,4.2; 5.9,4.1;
 6.1,4; 5.6,3.8; 5.2,3.9; 5.6,3.5; 5.5,3.2; 5.7,3.2; 6.2,3.6; 6.2,3.3; 6.3,3.1; 6.5,3.4;
 6.8,3.5; 6.8,3.8; 6.5,3.7; 6.4,3.9; 6.4,4.1; 6.7,4.2; 6.9,3.1; 6.7,2.8; 6.6,2.4;6.1,2.5;
 5.9,1.9; 6.4,1.8; 6.2,1.2; 6.8,1.6; 6.6,1; 5.6,1.3; 4.4,1.3; 4.4,1.7;4.6,2.3; 4,1.9;
 4,1; 1.6,1.2; 2.1,1.1; 1,1.6; .9,1.3; .7,1.3; .2,1.1; .4,1.4; .3,1.5; .5,2;
 .3,2.1; .1,2.2; .7,1.9; .4,1.3; L,3; 1.6,.8; 1.8,.5; 1.5,.4; 1.4,.6; 1.9,.8;
 2.4,.6; 2.1,.6; 2.2,.5; 2.4,.4; 2.7,.5; 3.2,.6; 3.3,.1; 6,.7; 6.5,.6; 6.8,.5;
 .7,.5; .3,.6; .1,.3; 1.1,.4; 4.4,3.3; 3.2,3.5; L,3.5; L,4.5; L,4.7; L,5.6;
 .3,T; 1.5,5.7; 1.3,5.8; 1.4,T; .7,T; 2.5,T; 2.3,T; 1.8,T; 3.2,T; 3.6,T;
 4.4,T; 6.3,T; R,4.8; R,5.7; 6.3,2.8; R,3.9; R,4.3; R,3.1; R,3.1; R,2.6;
 R,2.3; R,1.6; 6.9,.9; R,.8; R,1.3; 5.5,.9; 4.1,B; L,.8; L,1.7; L,2.3;
 L,1.8; 1.3,B; 1.8,B; 2.1,B; 2.4,B; 2.8,B; 6.3,B; 6.6,B; R,.4; L,.7;
 L,.1; .9,B; L,.1; L,1.4; 3.4,B; 5.7,B; 6,T];
VN=size(V,1);
E=[1,2; 1,3; 1,5; 1,210; 2,3; 2,16; 2,17; 3,4; 3,10; 3,15; 4,5; 4,6; 4,9;5,7; 5,213; 6,7;
6,8; 6,42; 7,204; 8,9; 8,35; 8,39; 9,10; 9,12; 10,11; 10,13; 10,14; 11,14; 11,14; 11,24;
12,13; 12,25; 12,32; 14,15; 14,19; 14,20; 15,16; 16,17; 17,18; 17,211; 18,19; 18,215;
19,20; 20,21; 20,22; 20,23; 21,89; 21,215; 22,23; 22,27; 22,88; 22,89; 23,24; 24,25; 24,27;
25,26; 25,32; 26,27; 26,28; 27,28; 27,29; 27,87; 27,88; 28,30; 29,30; 29,84; 29,86;
30,31; 30,79; 30,81; 31,33; 31,78; 32,35; 33,34; 34,37; 34,51; 34,52; 34,53; 34,72;
35,36; 35,38; 36,37; 36,38; 37,40; 37,50; 38,39; 38,40; 39,40; 40,41; 40,45; 40,47; 40,50;
41,42; 41,43; 41,203; 42,43; 43,202; 43,44; 44,202; 44,203; 44,216; 44, 220; 45,46; 45,221;
46,47; 46,48;47,49; 48,49; 48,52; 48,53; 48,54; 49,51; 50,51; 51,52; 52,53; 53,54; 53,71;
54,57; 55,56; 55,57; 55,200; 56,57; 56,58; 56,199; 57,58; 57,68; 57,69; 57,71; 58,59; 58,68;
59,60; 59,62; 60,61; 60,190; 60,199; 61,63; 61,172; 62,173; 61,174; 61,175; 62,63; 62,235;
63,65; 64,65; 64,66; 64,67; 64,235; 65,66; 65,157; 66,146; 67,68; 67,69; 67,73; 69,70;
70,71; 70,72; 70,73; 70,236; 72,78; 73,74; 74,75; 74,236; 75,76; 75,141; 76,77; 76,236;
77,78; 77,80; 78,79; 79,80; 79,81;80,82; 80,140; 81,82; 81,84; 82,83; 83,84; 83,112; 83,113;
84,85; 85,86; 85,112; 86,87; 87,88; 87,93; 87,111; 88,89; 88,90; 88,92; 89,90; 89,215; 89,237;
90,91; 90,237; 91,92; 91,238; 92,93; 92,239; 93,94; 93,97; 93,98; 94,95; 94,97; 94,111;
95,96; 95,110; 95,111; 95,107; 96,97; 96,105; 97,99; 98,99; 98,101; 99,100;100,101; 100,103;
101,102; 102,103; 102,240; 103,104; 103,241; 104,105; 105,106; 106,107; 106,109; 106,242;
106,243; 106,245; 107,108; 108,109; 108,110; 108,113; 109,120; 110,111; 110,112; 113,114;
114,115; 114,125; 114,119; 115,116; 115,118; 116,117; 116,246; 117,118; 117,122; 117,247;
118,119; 118,121; 119,120; 120,121; 121,122; 122,248; 122,242; 123,124; 123,127; 124,125;
124,126; 125,126; 126,127; 127,249; 128,129; 128,133; 128,250; 129,130; 129,132; 130,131;
130,251; 130,149; 131,132; 131,148; 132,133; 133,134; 133,136; 134,135; 135,136; 135,138;
136,137; 136,143; 137,138; 137,139; 138,139; 139,140; 139,142; 140,141; 141,142; 142,143;
142,144; 143,148; 144,145; 144,147; 145,146; 146,147; 146,150; 147,148; 147,149; 149,150;
150,151; 151,152; 152,153; 152,164; 152,287; 153,154; 153,161; 153,163; 154,155; 154,156;
154,160; 155,156; 155,158; 156,157; 157,158; 158,159; 158,173; 159,160; 159,170; 160,161;
161,162; 161,169; 162,163; 162,165; 163,164; 163,252; 164,165; 164,166; 165,167; 166,167;
166,253; 166,254; 167,168; 167,185; 168,169; 168,171; 169,170; 170,171; 170,172; 171,177;
172,173; 172,174; 174,175; 175,176; 176,178; 177,178; 177,183; 178,179; 178,180; 179,180;
179,255; 180,183; 180,181; 181,182; 181,187; 182,183; 182,186; 182,256; 183,184; 184,185;
185,186; 186,257; 187,188; 187,258; 187,251; 188,189; 188,260; 189,190; 189,261; 190,191;
190,255; 191,192; 191,196; 192,193; 192,194; 193,195; 193,196; 193,228; 194,195; 194,261;
194,262; 195,229; 195,263; 196,266; 197,266; 197,201; 197,198; 198,199; 198,200; 200,201;
201,227; 201,267; 202,204; 204,205; 204,213; 205,206; 205,216; 205,231; 206,208; 206,232;
207,208; 207,209; 207,268; 207,284; 208,209; 208,213; 209,210; 209,269; 210,211; 211,212;
211,269; 212,270; 212,271; 218,219; 218,272; 218,217; 216,231; 216,219; 216,217; 217,220;
217,222; 217,273; 286,228; 286,266; 219,234; 220,221; 221,222; 221,224; 221,225; 221,226;
222,223; 223,224; 223,274; 224,225; 224,275; 225,226; 225,276; 225,227; 226,227; 227,285;
228,229; 229,230; 229,277; 230,278; 230,263; 230,279; 231,232; 231,233; 232,233; 232,268;
233,280; 233,281; 234,282; 234,283; 242,243; 243,244; 263,264; 263,265];
EN=size(E,1);
Tmp=[11,13,1,3; 11,13,1.2,2.9; 20,23,.6,3.1; 34,51,2.6,2.4; 34,53,3,2.6; 42,43,1.5,1.5;
45,221,2.7,1.3; 45,221,2.6,1.2; 45,221,2.5,1; 45,221,2.4,.7; 56,58,4.3,2.7; 63,65,4.8,3.6;
65,66,4.6,4; 72,78,2.7,3.3; 129,132,3.7,5.6; 130,131,4.1,5.3; 130,149,4.6,5.4;
136,143,3.3,4.9; 136,143,3.3,4.8; 138,139,2.7,4.7; 152,164,6.5,5.4; 154,156,5.3,4.7;
176,255,5.7,3; 179,180,6.4,3.2; 200,201,3.6,1.4; 201,267,4.1,.5; 221,226,2.9,.9;
226,227,3.3,.5];
lmp=20/(3*2.54); lrl=1000; vx=[L,B;R,B;R,T;L,T];
c{1,2}=[281,233,216,205,208,269,284,(VN+1)]; c{2,2}=[285,227,221,45,216,233];
c{3,2}=[227,197,199,57,54,46,45,221,227]; c{4,2}=[286,266,197,227,285];
c{5,2}=[264,193,286,(VN+2)]; c{6,2}=[261,189,193,264];
c{7,2}=[286,193,189,60,199,197,266]; c{8,2}=[216,45,46,47,40,9,11,14,269,208,205];
c{9,2}=[269,14,21,215]; c{10,2}=[14,11,83,110,96,92,90,21];
c{11,2}=[46,54,53,70,76,83,11,9,40,47]; c{12,2}=[199,60,61,63,65,66,146,70,53,54,57];
c{13,2}=[189,187,166,152,61,60]; c{14,2}=[253,166,187,189,261];
c{15,2}=[253,166,152,287,(VN+3)]; c{16,2}=[61,152,287,151,146,66,65,63];
c{17,2}=[70,146,151,249,83,76]; c{18,2}=[83,249,248,110]; c{19,2}=[110,248,241,96];
c{20,2}=[96,241,(VN+4),239,92]; c{21,2}=[92,239,215,21,90]; cn=size(c,1);
% Freiburg
clear all; twn='Freiburg'; T=5; B=0; L=0; R=6;
V=[4.2,1.9; 3.5,2.1; 2.3,2.9; 2.4,3.3; 2.8,4.5; 3.3,T; 2.4,4.7; 2.4,T; 2.1,4.8; 2.2,T;
1.6,4.9; 1.2,T; 1.9,1.7; .9,4.3; .1,4.7; .3,T; L,4.8; L,4.4; .7,3.7; .3,3.2;
.7,3.1; 1.2,3; 1.4,2.5; 1.5,2.9; 1.6,3.6; 2,3.4; 1.9,2.9; 1.5,2.3; 1.7,2; 1.9,2;
2.3,2; 2.5,1.3; 3.4,1.2; 4.1,1.1; 4.8,1.2; 5.4,1.4; 5.7,1.5; R,1.5; R,1.8; 5.7,1.7;
5.4,1.9; 5.6,2.2; 4.9,1.9; R,3.4; 5.8,1.1; 4.7,.7; 4.1,.7; 3.3,.7; 4.7,.1; 5.3,B;
```

```
5.7,B; R,1.1; 4,.2; 3.3,.2; 3.2,B; 3.9,B; 2.8,.7; 2.6,B; 2,B; 2.1,.6;
2.7,.4; 2.1,.8; 1.5,.6; 1.3,.4; 1.1,.7; 1.2,1.3; .8,B; .4,1.5; L,1.6; L,1.4;
L,1.8; .2,2.2; .6,1.8; 2.2,1.3; L,2.4];
VN=size(V,1);
E=[1,2; 1,34; 1,43; 2,3; 2,33; 3,4; 3,27; 3,31; 4,5; 4,26; 5,6; 5,7; 7,8; 7,9; 9,10; 9,11;
11,12; 11,14; 12,14; 13,29; 13,74; 13,75; 14,15; 14,19; 15,16; 15,17; 15,18; 19,20; 19,22;
19,25; 20,21; 20,75; 21,22; 22,23; 22,24; 23,24; 23,28; 24,25; 24,27; 25,26; 26,27; 28,29;
28,30; 29,30; 30,31; 31,32; 32,33; 32,74; 33,34; 33,48; 34,35; 34,47; 35,36; 35,46; 35,43;
36,37; 36,41; 36,45; 37,40; 37,38; 37,45; 40,41; 40,42; 41,42; 41,43; 42,44; 45,46; 45,51;
45,52; 46,47; 46,49; 47,53; 47,48; 48,54; 48,57; 49,50; 49,53; 53,54; 53,56; 54,55; 57,61;
57,62; 58,61; 59,60; 60,61; 60,62; 62,66; 62,63; 62,74; 63,64; 63,65; 64,65; 64,67; 65,66;
66,68; 68,69; 68,70; 71,72; 71,73; 72,73; 72,75;
73,74];
EN=size(E,1);
Tmp=[11,14,1.3,4.2; 12,14,1,4.6; 13,75,1.9,1.6; 13,76,1.8,1.5; 19,20,.5,3.6;  28,30,1.8,2.4;
31,32,3.2,1.9; 34,35,4.5,1.1; 36,41,5.3,1.7; 64,65,1,.5; 73,74,2,1.2];
lmp=2.9; lrl=500; vx=[L,B;R,B;R,T;L,T];
c{1,2}=[67,74,71,(VN+1)]; c{2,2}=[55,33,74,67]; c{3,2}=[52,36,33,55,(VN+2)];
c{4,2}=[44,42,41,36,52]; c{5,2}=[36,41,42,4,74,33]; c{6,2}=[74,4,14,75,71];
c{7,2}=[75,14,17]; c{8,2}=[17,14,12,(VN+4)]; c{9,2}=[12,14,4,6]; c{10,2}=[6,4,42,44,(VN+3)];
cn=size(c,1);
% Manchester
clear all; twn='Mancheter'; T=9; B=0; L=0; R=9;
V=[.7,.8; 1.9,.8; 1.9,.1; 2.6,.8; 2.6,.3;3.5,.3; 3.8,.3; 3.8,1; 3.9,.3; 4.1,.3;
 4.3,.3; 4,1; 5,.3; 5.3,.6; 5.1,1; 5.6,.1; 3.8,1.3; 3.5,1.5; 3.5,1.7; 3.8,1.8;
 4.8,1.5; 5.3,1.5; 5.4,1.3; 5.9,1; 6.3,.4; 6.8,.8; 6.6,1.4; 6.4,1.8; 6.2,1.9; 6.1,2;
 6.1,2.3; 6,2.4; 6.3,2.3; 6.4,2.2; 6.6,2.1; 6.3,2.6; 7.2,.2; 8.4,1; 8.6,.9; 8.8,1.1;
 8.7,1.2; 8.5,1.3; 8.1,2.4; 7.9,2.7; 7.5,2.6; 7.4,2.8; 7.7,3.1; 7.4,3.6; 8.1,3.6; 8.4,3.7;
 7.7,4.1; 7.3,3.8; 7.8,4.2; 8.8,4.3; 8.6,4.6; 8.3,4.9; 8,5.2; 7.7,4.8; 7.5,4.7; 7.3,4.6;
 7,4.4; 6.5,4; 6.5,3.8; 6.5,3.6; 5.9,3.2; 5.6,3.1; 5,2.7; 5.4,2; 4.4,2.3; 3.7,2.4;
 2.9,2.7; 2.1,2.2; 1.7,2.2; 1.8,2; 1.9,1.8; 2.1,1.9; 1.9,2.1; .7,1.3; .2,2.6; .5,3.6;
 .4,3.7; .6,3.9; .7,3.7; 1.2,3.6; 1.2,3.5; 2.1,3.3; 2.6,3.1; 3,3; 3.3,2.9; 3.8,2.8;
 4.7,3.1; 5.2,3.6; 5.5,3.3; 5.7,3.5; 6.1,3.8; 6.3,4; 6.1,4.5; 6,4.4; 5.8,4.2; 5.6,4;
 5.4,3.7; 5,3.7; 4.6,3.4; 4.3,3.4; 4.5,3.6; 4.8,3.9; 5.3,4.4; 5.4,4.2; 5.7,4.6; 5.5,4.7;
 5.3,4.8; 5,4.6; 4.6,4.2; 4.1,4.6; 4,4.3; 4,4; .7,B; 4.1,3.6; 4.1,3.5; 3.4,3.6;
 3.5,3.8; 3.2,3.5; 3.3,3.9; 2.8,4.1; 3.3,4.2; 3.4,4.5; 3.5,4.8; 3.6,5.2; 2.8,5.2; 2.8,5;
 2.5,5.1; 2.3,4.2; 1.9,4.3; 1.4,4.4; 1.5,4.7; 1.4,5.6; 2,5.6; 3.3,6.3; 2.5,7.1; 1.4,8.3;
 .3,5.6; 1.2,5.6; 3.5,7.7; 4.4,8.2; 4.8,7.4; 5.4,7.3; 6.3,7; 6.9,6.3; 7.1,6.2; 7.3,6;
 7.4,5.8; 7.1,5.5; 6.9,5.6; 6.7,5.7; 6.5,5.8; 6,6.2; 5.8,6.4; 5.3,6.8; 4.7,7.1; 4.6,6.7;
 4.4,7; 4,6.9; 3.9,6.7; 3.9,6.6; 3.6,6.6; 3.8,6.3; 3.7,5.9; 4.2,5; 4.7,4.9; 4.3,5.7;
 4.5,6.1; 4.6,6.4; 4.2,6.6; 4.2,6.2; 5.4,5.8; 5.1,6.3; 5.7,4.9; 6,5.3; 6.2,5.6; 6.5,5.5;
 6.3,5.2; 6.4,5.1; 6.6,5.1; 6.9,5.3; 6.7,5.4; L,.4; L,1; L,2.1; L,2.6; L,3.7;
 L,4.1; L,5.5; 1.3,T; 2.8,T; 4.6,T; 8.2,T; R,7.3; R,4.9; R,4.2; R,3.6;
 R,3.1; R,2.9; R,1.7; R,1.1; R,.1; 7.3,B; 6.8,B; 6.4,B; 5.6,B; 5.4,B;
 5.2,B; 4.4,B; 4.3,B; 4.1,B; 3.9,B; 3.4,B; 2.6,B; 1.9,B; 1.7,B; 5.5,6.2];
VN=size(V,1);
E=[1,2; 1,78; 1,117; 1,186; 2,3; 2,4; 2,75; 3,5; 3,218; 3,219; 4,5; 4,6; 5,6; 5,217; 6,7;
6,216; 7,8; 7,9; 7,215; 8,9; 8,17; 9,214; 10,11; 10,12; 10,213; 11,12; 11,13; 11,212; 12,17;
13,14; 13,211; 14,15; 14,16; 15,17; 15,21; 15,23; 16,25; 16,209; 16,210; 17,18; 17,20; 18,23;
18,76; 19,20; 19,22; 19,72; 20,21; 20,70; 21,22; 21,69; 22,30; 23,29; 24,25; 24,27; 24,67;
25,26; 25,208; 26,27; 26,37; 27,28; 27,43; 28,29; 28,31; 28,35; 29,35; 30,31; 30,34; 31,32;
31,33; 32,36; 32,66; 32,68; 33,34; 33,36; 34,46; 35,45; 36,65; 37,38; 37,206;37,207; 38,39;
38,42; 39,40; 39,205; 40,41; 40,204; 41,42; 41,203; 42,43; 43,44; 44,45; 44,47; 45,202;
46,47; 46,201; 47,48; 48,49; 48,64; 48,61; 49,50; 49,200; 50,51; 50,54; 51,52; 51,53; 53,55;
53,59; 54,55; 54,199; 55,56; 55,198; 56,57; 56,58; 57,58; 57,151; 58,59; 59,60; 60,61; 60,184;
61,62; 61,183; 62,63; 62,97; 63,64; 63,96; 64,65; 64,95; 65,66; 65,94; 66,67; 66,93; 67,68;
67,69; 67,91; 69,70; 70,90; 70,71; 71,72; 71,87; 71,88; 72,73; 72,74; 72,77; 73,74; 73,76;
73,77; 73,85; 74,75; 74,78; 75,76; 78,187; 79,80; 79,85; 79,188; 79,189; 80,81; 80,83; 81,82;
81,190; 82,83; 82,142; 83,84; 84,85; 84,86; 84,134; 86,87; 86,132; 87,88; 88,89; 88,122;
89,90; 89,120; 90,91; 90,104; 91,92; 91,103; 92,93; 92,101; 92,102; 93,94; 94,95; 94,101;
95,96; 95,99; 96,98; 97,98; 97,177; 98,99; 98,109; 99,100; 100,101; 100,108; 102,103; 102,106;
102,108; 103,105; 104,105; 104,119; 105,106; 105,118; 106,107; 106,113; 107,108; 107,110;
107,112; 108,109; 109,110; 110,111; 110,177; 111,112; 111,169; 111,175; 112,113; 112,169;
113,114; 114,115; 114,127; 114,168; 115,116; 115,126; 116,118; 116,125; 118,119; 118,121;
119,120; 120,121; 121,123; 122,123; 122,124; 123,124; 123,125; 124,125; 124,132; 125,126;
126,127; 127,128; 127,130; 128,129; 128,167; 129,130; 129,167; 130,131; 131,132; 131,137;
132,133; 133,134; 133,135; 134,135; 135,136; 136,137; 136,139; 136,142; 137,138; 138,139;
138,165; 138,167; 139,140; 139,143; 140,141; 140,193; 141,142; 141,192; 143,144; 143,162;
143,194; 144,145; 144,195; 145,146; 145,159; 146,147; 146,158; 147,148; 147,157; 147,196;
148,149; 148,155; 149,150; 149,154; 149,197; 150,151; 150,153; 151,152; 152,153; 152,184;
153,154; 153,185; 154,155; 154,180; 155,156; 155,179; 156,157; 156,175; 157,220; 158,159;
158,176; 158,220; 159,160; 160,161; 160,172; 161,162; 161,173; 162,163; 163,164; 163,165;
164,166; 164,173; 165,166; 166,167; 166,174; 167,170; 168,169; 168,170; 170,171; 171,172;
171,174; 171,175; 172,173; 172,176; 175,179; 176,220; 177,178; 178,179; 178,181; 179,180;
180,181; 180,185; 181,182; 182,183; 183,184; 184,185];
EN=size(E,1);
Tmp=[4,6,3.4,.7; 7,8,3.8,.7; 11,12,4.2,.8; 13,14,5,.5; 15,23,5.4,1.2; 17,18,3.5,1.4;
18,23,4.9,1.1; 19,20,3.5,1.8; 19,22,4.9,1.4; 21,22,5.2,1.6; 28,35,6.5,1.7; 28,35,6.6,1.8;
30,31,5.9,2.1; 38,42,8.4,1.1; 44,45,7.6,2.6; 45,202,7.8,2.8; 46,47,7.4,2.9; 46,201,7.8,3;
50,51,7.8,3.8; 56,58,7.8,4.6; 57,58,7.6,5; 71,87,2.2,2.8; 71,87,2.4,3; 71,87,2.5,3;
72,73,1.9,2.3; 82,142,.9,5.4; 82,142,1.2,5.4; 90,91,4.3,2.6; 116,118,4.2,3.9; 122,124,2.7,3.6;
124,125,2.9,4.3; 128,129,3.2,5.3; 129,167,2.9,5.5; 131,137,2.4,5.2; 135,136,1.4,4.9;
```

```
136,139,1.4,6.4; 140,141,.3,7.1; 158,220,5.4,6.7; 161,162,4.3,7.1; 161,173,4.3,6.9];
lmp=3; lrl=1000; vx=[L,B;R,B;R,T;L,T];
c{1,2}=[218,72,85,189,(VN+1)]; c{2,2}=[218,72,17,213]; c{3,2}=[213,17,15,209];
c{4,2}=[209,15,29,206]; c{5,2}=[206,29,44,205]; c{6,2}=[205,44,202,(VN+2)];
c{7,2}=[202,44,48,49,54,199]; c{8,2}=[29,44,48,64,66]; c{9,2}=[15,29,66,69];
c{10,2}=[72,17,15,69,71]; c{11,2}=[85,72,71,123,133,135]; c{12,2}=[189,85,135,136,192];
c{13,2}=[71,69,66,106,105,123]; c{14,2}=[66,64,62,97,177,106]; c{15,2}=[64,48,49,54,150,97,62];
c{16,2}=[199,54,150,147,196,(VN+3)]; c{17,2}=[177,97,150,147,220,175,111];
c{18,2}=[123,105,106,177,111,175,166,167]; c{19,2}=[136,135,133,123,167,139];
c{20,2}=[192,136,139,140,193,(VN+4)]; c{21,2}=[193,140,139,143,194];
c{22,2}=[139,167,166,162,143]; c{23,2}=[143,162,166,175,220,147,145,144];
c{24,2}=[194,143,144,195]; c{25,2}=[195,144,145,147,196];
cn=size(c,1);
% road percolation
TmpN=size(Tmp,1); Tn=sparse(VN,VN); Tnp=[];
for i=1:TmpN,
  Tn(Tmp(i,1),Tmp(i,2))=0; Tnp{Tmp(i,1),Tmp(i,2)}=[];
end
for i=1:TmpN,
  Tn(Tmp(i,1),Tmp(i,2))=Tn(Tmp(i,1),Tmp(i,2))+1;
  Tnp{Tmp(i,1),Tmp(i,2)}=[Tnp{Tmp(i,1),Tmp(i,2)};Tmp(i,3:4)];
end
clf; hold on;
for i=1:EN,
  Tmp=[V(E(i,1),:)];
  if(Tn(E(i,1),E(i,2)))
    for j=1:Tn(E(i,1),E(i,2)),
      Tmp=[Tmp;Tnp{E(i,1),E(i,2)}(j,:)];
    end
  end
  Tmp=[Tmp;V(E(i,2),:)]; TmpN=size(Tmp,1);
  for j=1:(TmpN-1),
    plot([Tmp(j,1),Tmp((j+1),1)],[Tmp(j,2),Tmp((j+1),2)]);
  end
end
plot([L,R,R,L,L],[B,B,T,T,B]); tma=B-(T-B)/20;
plot([L,(L+lmp)],[tma,tma],'LineWidth',1.5);
tmb=strcat(num2str(lrl),' metres'); text((L+lmp+abs(tma/2)),tma,tmb);
axis equal; axis off; title(twn,'FontSize',15);
% vertices
NeVMat=sparse(VN,VN); LVMat=sparse(1,VN); UVMat=sparse(1,VN); bry=[]; EV=[];
for i=1:VN,
  EV{i,2}=[];
end
for i=1:EN,
  NeVMat(E(i,1),E(i,2))=1; NeVMat(E(i,2),E(i,1))=1;
  EV{E(i,1),2}=[EV{E(i,1),2},i]; EV{E(i,2),2}=[EV{E(i,2),2},i];
  if(V(E(i,1),1)<=L)
    LVMat(1,E(i,1))=1; bry=[bry,E(i,1)];
  end
  if(V(E(i,2),1)<=L)
    LVMat(1,E(i,2))=1; bry=[bry,E(i,2)];
  end
  if(V(E(i,1),1)>=R)
    UVMat(1,E(i,1))=1; bry=[bry,E(i,1)];
  end
  if(V(E(i,2),1)>=R)
    UVMat(1,E(i,2))=1; bry=[bry,E(i,2)];
  end
end
for i=1:VN,
  EV{i,1}=size(EV{i,2},2);
end
A=V; N=size(A,1); LMat=LVMat; UMat=UVMat; NeMat=NeVMat;
[pc,cord,tsries]=perc(N,LMat,UMat,NeMat);
% edges
NeEMat=sparse(EN,EN);
for i=1:VN,
  for j=1:(EV{i,1}-1),
    for k=(j+1):EV{i,1},
      NeEMat(EV{i,2}(j),EV{i,2}(k))=1; NeEMat(EV{i,2}(k),EV{i,2}(j))=1;
    end
  end
end
LEMat=sparse(1,EN); UEMat=sparse(1,EN);
for i=1:VN,
  if(LVMat(i))
    for j=1:EV{i,1},
      LEMat(EV{i,2}(j))=1;
    end
  end
  if(UVMat(i))
```

```
404     for j=1:EV{i,1},
405       UEMat(EV{i,2}(j))=1;
406     end
407   end
408 end
409 A=E; N=size(A,1); LMat=LEMat; UMat=UEMat; NeMat=NeEMat;
410 [pc,cord,tsries]=perc(N,LMat,UMat,NeMat);
411 % cells
412 v=[V;vx]; vn=size(v,1); lcm=sparse(1,cn); ucm=sparse(1,cn);
413 for i=1:cn,
414   c{i,1}=size(c{i,2},2); tmp=ones(1,c{i,1}); c{i,3}=sparse(tmp,c{i,2},tmp,1,vn);
415   for j=1:c{i,1},
416     tma=c{i,2}(j);
417     if(v(tma,1)>=R)
418       ucm(i)=1;
419     end
420     if(v(tma,1)<=L)
421       lcm(i)=1;
422     end
423   end
424 end
425 b=[]; ncm=sparse(cn,cn);
426 for i=1:(cn-1),
427   for j=(i+1):cn,
428     tmn=sum(c{i,3} & c{j,3});
429     if(tmn>1)
430       b=[b;i,j]; ncm(i,j)=1; ncm(j,i)=1;
431     end
432   end
433 end
434 bn=size(b,1); A=c; N=size(A,1); LMat=lcm; UMat=ucm; NeMat=ncm;
435 [pc,cord,tsries]=perc(N,LMat,UMat,NeMat);
436 % bonds
437 lbm=sparse(1,bn); ubm=sparse(1,bn);
438 for i=1:bn,
439   if(lcm(b(i,1)) | lcm(b(i,2)))
440     lbm(i)=1;
441   end
442   if(ucm(b(i,1)) | ucm(b(i,2)))
443     ubm(i)=1;
444   end
445 end
446 tmp=sparse(bn,cn);
447 for i=1:bn,
448   tmp(i,b(i,1))=1; tmp(i,b(i,2))=1;
449 end
450 nbm=sparse(bn,bn);
451 for i=1:(bn-1),
452   for j=(i+1):bn,
453     tmn=sum(tmp(i,:) & tmp(j,:));
454     if(tmn)
455       nbm(i,j)=1; nbm(j,i)=1;
456     end
457   end
458 end
459 A=b; N=size(A,1); LMat=lbm; UMat=ubm; NeMat=nbm;
460 [pc,cord,tsries]=perc(N,LMat,UMat,NeMat);
461 % plot max clusters
462 tma=zeros(1,N); tmb=zeros(1,N);
463 for i=1:N,
464   for j=1:2,
465     tsries{2,j}=zeros(1,N); tmn=size(tsries{1,j}{i,1},1);
466     tmp=[];
467     for k=1:tmn,
468       tmq=[tsries{1,j}{i,1}{k,1}]; tmp=[tmp,tmq];
469     end
470     switch j
471       case 1
472         tma(i)=max(tmp);
473       case 2
474         tmb(N-i+1)=max(tmp);
475     end
476   end
477 end
478 clf; tmp=1:N; tmp=tmp/N; axes('FontSize',13);
479 plot(tmp,tma,'LineWidth',2); hold on; plot(tmp,tmb);
480 axis square; axis([0,1,0,N]); xlabel('p','FontSize',15);
481 ylabel('Size of the largest cluster','FontSize',15);
482 % plot area
483 clf; hold on;
484 for i=1:cn,
485   tmp=[]; tma=c{i,2};
```

```
  for j=1:c{i,1},
    tmp=[tmp;v(tma(j),:)];
  end
  tmp=[tmp;tmp(1,:)]; plot(tmp(:,1),tmp(:,2));
end
plot([L,R,R,L,L],[B,B,T,T,B]); tma=B-(T-B)/20;
plot([L,(L+lmp)],[tma,tma],'LineWidth',1.5);
tmb=strcat(num2str(lrl),' metres'); text((L+lmp+abs(tma/2)),tma,tmb);
axis equal; axis off; twm=strcat(twn,' (fire control area)');
title(twm,'FontSize',15);
```

§ A.28 Volume, surface area, cell- and face perimeters

```
% vareac.m, vareab.m transformed, (c) Kit Tiyapan, 8th December 2002
clear all; rand('state',sum(100*clock)); cnm=100; cell=rand(cnm,3);
[vtc,tmp]=voronoin(cell); vtc(1,:)=[9,9,9]; vtc=-.5+vtc; vtcn=size(vtc,1); vca=[];
for i=1:cnm,
  vca{i,2}=tmp{i}; vca{i,1}=size(tmp{i},2);
end
vfrm=ones(1,vtcn);
for i=1:vtcn,
  if(max(abs(vtc(i,:))) > 0.5)
    vfrm(i)=0;
  end
end
frm =ones(cnm, 1);
for i=1:cnm,
  tmp=1;
  for j=1:vca{i,1},
    tma=vca{i,2}(j);
    if(~vfrm(tma))
      tmp=0;
    end
  end
  if(~tmp)
    frm(i)=0;
  end
end
vc=[]; cnt=0;
for i=1:cnm,
  if(frm(i))
    cnt=cnt+1; vc{cnt,2}=vca{i,2}; vc{cnt,1}=vca{i,1}; vca{i,3}=cnt;
  else
    vca{i,3}=0;
  end
end
cn=size(vc,1);
% cell volume
tmh=[]; tmk=[]; tmu=0;
for xpx=1:-.1:.1,
  tmu=tmu+1; tmv=0; tmk=[];
  for ypx=1:-.1:.1,
    tmz=[xpx*vtc(:,1),ypx*vtc(:,2),vtc(:,3)]; tmv=tmv+1; tms=[];
    for i=1:cn,
      tmw=0; tmp=[];
      for j=1:vc{i,1},
        tmp=[tmp;tmz(vc{i,2}(j),:)];
      end
      tmd=delaunayn(tmp); tmn=size(tmd,1);
      for j=1:tmn,
        tmq=[];
        for k=1:4,
          tma=tmp(tmd(j,k),:); tmq=[tmq;tma];
        end
        tmw=tmw+(abs(det([tmq,ones(4,1)])))/6;
      end
      vc{i,3}=tmw; tms=[tms,tmw];
    end
    tmk=[tmk,ypx]; vmn(tmu,tmv)=mean(tms); vsd(tmu,tmv)=std(tms);
  end
  tmh=[tmh,xpx];
end
vmn=vmn/vmn(1,1); vsd=vsd/vsd(1,1);
[tmc,tmd]=contour(tmh,tmk,vmn,10);
[tmc,tmd]=contour(tmh,tmk,vsd,10);
% surface area
tmh=[]; tmk=[]; tmu=0;
for xpx=1:-.1:.1,
  tmu=tmu+1; tmv=0; tmk=[];
  for ypx=1:-.1:.1,
```

```
    tmz=[xpx*vtc(:,1),ypx*vtc(:,2),vtc(:,3)]; tmv=tmv+1; tmi=[];
    for i=1:cn,
      tmp=[];
      for j=1:vc{i,1},
        tmp=[tmp;tmz(vc{i,2}(j),:)];
      end
      tmq=convhulln(tmp); tmn=size(tmq,1); tmr=0;
      for j=1:tmn,
        tmx=[];
        for k=1:3,
          tmx=[tmx;tmp(tmq(j,k),:)];
        end
        tma=sum((tmx(1,:)-tmx(2,:)).^2).^0.5; tmb=sum((tmx(1,:)-tmx(3,:)).^2).^0.5;
        tmc=sum((tmx(2,:)-tmx(3,:)).^2).^0.5; tms=(tma+tmb+tmc)/2;
        tmr=tmr+sqrt(tms*(tms-tma)*(tms-tmb)*(tms-tmc));
      end
      vc{i,5}=tmr; tmi=[tmi,tmr];
    end
    tmk=[tmk,ypx]; mnm(tmu,tmv)=mean(tmi); sdm(tmu,tmv)=std(tmi);
  end
  tmh=[tmh,xpx];
end
mnm=mnm/mnm(1,1); sdm=sdm/sdm(1,1);
[tmc,tmd]=contour(tmh,tmk,mnm,10);
[tmc,tmd]=contour(tmh,tmk,sdm,10);
% perimeter
tmx=[]; tmu=0;
for xpx=1:-.1:.1,
  tmu=tmu+1; tmv=0; tmy=[];
  for ypx=1:-.1:.1,
    tmV=[xpx*vtc(:,1),ypx*vtc(:,2),vtc(:,3)]; tmv=tmv+1;
    tmj=[]; tmw=[]; tmo=ones(3,1);
    for i=1:cn,
      tmp=[];
      for j=1:vc{i,1},
        tma=tmV(vc{i,2}(j),:); tmb=vc{i,2}(j); tmp=[tmp;tma,tmb];
      end
      tmh=convhulln(tmp(:,1:3)); tmn=size(tmh,1); tmk=[];
      for j=1:tmn,
        tmq=[];
        for k=1:3,
          tma=tmp(tmh(j,k),1:3); tmq=[tmq;tma];
        end
        tma=det([tmo,tmq(:,2),tmq(:,3)]); tmb=det([tmq(:,1),tmo,tmq(:,3)]);
        tmc=det([tmq(:,1),tmq(:,2),tmo]); tmd=det(tmq);
        tmk=[tmk;tma/tmd,tmb/tmd,tmc/tmd];
      end
      tml=ones(tmn); tmg=[]; cnt=0;
      for j=1:(tmn-1),
        if(tml(j))
          cnt=cnt+1; tmg{cnt,2}=j;
          for k=(j+1):tmn,
            if(tml(k))
              tmd=abs(tmk(j,:)-tmk(k,:)); tme=1e-6;
              if((tmd(1)<tme) & (tmd(2)) & (tmd(3)))
                tmg{cnt,2}=[tmg{cnt,2},k]; tml(k)=0;
              end
            end
          end
        end
      end
      tmn=size(tmg,1);
      for j=1:tmn,
        tmg{j,1}=size(tmg{j,2});
      end
      tmf=[];
      for j=1:tmn,
        tma=sparse(vtcn,vtcn);
        tmz=[];
        for k=1:tmg{j,1},
          tmb=[];
          for l=1:3,
            tmi=tmh(tmg{j,2}(k),l); tmc=tmp(tmi,4); tmb=[tmb,tmc];
          end
          tmb=sort(tmb); tma(tmb(1),tmb(2))=tma(tmb(1),tmb(2))+1;
          tma(tmb(1),tmb(3))=tma(tmb(1),tmb(3))+1;
          tma(tmb(2),tmb(3))=tma(tmb(2),tmb(3))+1;
        end
        [tmb,tmc,tmd]=find(tma); tmm=max(size(tmb));
        for k=1:tmm,
          if(~(1-tmd(k)))
            tmz=[tmz;tmb(k),tmc(k)];
```

```
150           end
151         end
152         tmm=size(tmz);
153         tmt=0;
154         for k=1:tmm,
155           tmq=tmV(tmz(k,1),:); tmr=tmV(tmz(k,2),:);
156           tms=sum((tmq-tmr).^2).^0.5; tmt=tmt+tms;
157         end
158         tmf=[tmf,tmt];
159       end
160       tma=sum(tmf)/2; tmb=mean(tmf); vc{i,4}=tma; vc{i,6}=tmb; tmj=[tmj,tma]; tmw=[tmw,tmb];
161     end
162     tmy=[tmy,ypx]; prm(tmu,tmv)=mean(tmj); prs(tmu,tmv)=std(tmj);
163     pfm(tmu,tmv)=mean(tmw); pfs(tmu,tmv)=std(tmw);
164   end
165   tmx=[tmx,xpx];
166 end
167 prm=prm/prm(1,1); prs=prs/prs(1,1);
168 [tmc,tmd]=contour(tmx,tmy,prm,10);
169 [tmc,tmd]=contour(tmx,tmy,prs,5);
170 [tmc,tmd]=contour(tmx,tmy,pfm,10);
171 [tmc,tmd]=contour(tmx,tmy,pfs,6);
172 % area of face
173 tmx=[]; tmu=0;
174 for XCompression=1:-.1:.1,
175   tmu=tmu+1; tmv=0; tmy=[];
176   for YCompression=1:-.1:.1,
177     tmV=[XCompression*Vertices(:,1),YCompression*Vertices(:,2),Vertices(:,3)];
178     tmv=tmv+1; tmo=ones(3,1); afm=[]; afs=[];
179     for i=1:cn,
180       tmp=[];
181       for j=1:vc{i,1},
182         tma=tmV(vc{i,2}(j),:); tmb=vc{i,2}(j); tmp=[tmp;tma,tmb];
183       end
184       tmh=convhulln(tmp(:,1:3)); tmn=size(tmh,1); tmk=[];
185       for j=1:tmn,
186         tmq=[];
187         for k=1:3,
188           tma=tmp(tmh(j,k),1:3); tmq=[tmq;tma];
189         end
190         tma=det([tmo,tmq(:,2),tmq(:,3)]); tmb=det([tmq(:,1),tmo,tmq(:,3)]);
191         tmc=det([tmq(:,1),tmq(:,2),tmo]); tmd=det(tmq); tmk=[tmk;tma/tmd,tmb/tmd,tmc/tmd];
192       end
193       tml=ones(tmn); tmg=[]; cnt=0;
194       for j=1:(tmn-1),
195         if(tml(j))
196           cnt=cnt+1; tmg{cnt,2}=j;
197           for k=(j+1):tmn,
198             if(tml(k))
199               tmd=abs(tmk(j,:)-tmk(k,:)); tme=1e-6;
200               if((tmd(1)<tme) & (tmd(2)) & (tmd(3)))
201                 tmg{cnt,2}=[tmg{cnt,2},k]; tml(k)=0;
202               end
203             end
204           end
205         end
206       end
207       tmn=size(tmg,1);
208       for j=1:tmn,
209         tmg{j,1}=size(tmg{j,2});
210       end
211       tmb=[];
212       for j=1:tmn,
213         tma=0;
214         for k=1:tmg{j,1},
215           tmc=[];
216           for l=1:3,
217             tmi=tmh(tmg{j,2}(k),l); tmd=tmp(tmi,1:3); tmc=[tmc;tmd];
218           end
219           tmd=sum((tmc(1,:)-tmc(2,:)).^2).^0.5; tme=sum((tmc(1,:)-tmc(3,:)).^2).^0.5;
220           tmf=sum((tmc(2,:)-tmc(3,:)).^2).^0.5; tms=(tmd+tme+tmf)/2;
221           tmj=sqrt(tms*(tms-tmd)*(tms-tme)*(tms-tmf)); tma=tma+tmj;
222         end
223         tmb=[tmb,tma];
224       end
225       tma=mean(tmb); tmc=std(tmb); afm=[afm,tma]; afs=[afs,tmc];
226     end
227     afmm(tmu,tmv)=mean(afm); afms(tmu,tmv)=std(afm); afsm(tmu,tmv)=mean(afs);
228     afss(tmu,tmv)=std(afs); tmy=[tmy,YCompression];
229   end
230   tmx=[tmx,XCompression];
231 end
```

```
afmmn=afmm/afmm(1,1); afmsn=afms/afms(1,1); afsmn=afsm/afsm(1,1); afssn=afss/afss(1,1);
[tmc,tmd]=contour(tmx,tmy,afmmn,10);
[tmc,tmd]=contour(tmx,tmy,afmsn,10);
[tmc,tmd]=contour(tmx,tmy,afsmn,10);
[tmc,tmd]=contour(tmx,tmy,afssn,10);
```

```
% varea.m      by Kittisak N. Tiyapan, 26th April, 2001
echo off; clear all; format short g; more off;
path(path,'/home/mjkvjkt/vn');
for xcp=1:-.1:.1,
  for ycp=1:-.1:.1,
    pt1 =fopen('/home/mjkvjkt/vn/vertices.dat','r');
    sc1 =fscanf(pt1, '%d', 4); dim =sc1(1,1); vnum =sc1(2,1);
    cnum =sc1(3,1); sc2 =fscanf(pt1, '%f', [dim, vnum]);
    vtc =sc2'; voc =sparse(cnum, vnum); frm =ones(cnum, 1); vfrm=ones(vnum,1);
    for i=1:cnum,
      sc1 =fscanf(pt1, '%d', 1);
      for j=1:sc1,
        sc2 =fscanf(pt1, '%d', 1); Num =sc2+1; voc(i,Num) =1;
        if ( max(abs(vtc(Num, :))) > 0.5 )
          frm(i,1) =0; vfrm(Num,1)=0;
        end
      end
    end
    vtc =([xcp*ones(vnum,1),ycp*ones(vnum,1),ones(vnum,1)]).*vtc;
    fcnm =sum(frm); vpc =full(sum(voc, 2)); [a,b,vpcn] =find(vpc.*frm);
    vnm =sparse(cnum, cnum); fnm =sparse(cnum, cnum);
    for i=1:(cnum-1),
      for j=(i+1):cnum,
        nmsh =sum(and(voc(i,:), voc(j,:)), 2);
        if (nmsh >= 3)
          fnm(i,j) =1; fnm(j,i) =1;
        end
        if (nmsh >= 1)
          vnm(i,j) =1;  vnm(j,i) =1;
        end
      end
    end
    vnpc =full(sum(vnm,2)); [a,b,vncn] =find(vnpc.*frm); fnpc =full(sum(fnm,2));
    [a,b,fncn] =find(fnpc.*frm); [c1of, c1of] =find(fnm); cofn =size(c1of,1);
    fn =cofn/2; vof =sparse(fn, vnum); ffrm =zeros(fn,1); xcof =zeros(fn,1); fcnt =0;
    for i=1:cofn,
      if (c1of(i,1) < c1of(i,1))
        fcnt =fcnt+1; vof(fcnt,:) =and( voc(c1of(i,1),:), voc(c1of(i,1),:) );
        xcof(fcnt,1) =i;
        if (frm(c1of(i,1),1)==1 | frm(c1of(i,1),1)==1)
          ffrm(fcnt,1)=1;
        end
      end
    end
    vpf=sum(vof,2); [a,b,vfin]=find(vpf.*ffrm); fcmx =max(fnpc);
    odvf =sparse(fcnt,fcmx); fdfm =find(frm); vofn=[];
    aoc =sparse(cnum,cnum); aof =sparse(fcnt,1); fppr =[];
    for i=1:fcnt,
      vthf =find(vof(i,:)); vthfn =size(vthf,2); vofn=[vofn;vthfn]; vdthf =[];
      for j=1:vthfn,
        vdthf =[vdthf; [vtc(vthf(1,j),:),vthf(1,j)]];
      end
      vspn =size(vdthf,1);
      if (vdthf(1,1)<-10 | vspn==3)
        odvc =vdthf;
      else
        X1=vdthf(1,1); X2=vdthf(2,1); X3=vdthf(3,1); Y1=vdthf(1,2);
        Y2=vdthf(2,2); Y3=vdthf(3,2); Z1=vdthf(1,3); Z2=vdthf(2,3); Z3=vdthf(3,3);
        A=det([1,Y1,Z1;1,Y2,Z2;1,Y3,Z3]); B=det([X1,1,Z1;X2,1,Z2;X3,1,Z3]);
        C=det([X1,Y1,1;X2,Y2,1;X3,Y3,1]); D= -det([X1,Y1,Z1;X2,Y2,Z2;X3,Y3,Z3]);
        FarX=10; FarY=10; FarZ= (-A*FarX-B*FarY-D)/C;
        dX1=X1-FarX; dY1=Y1-FarY; dZ1=Z1-FarZ; V1=[dX1;dY1;dZ1];
        D1=sqrt(dX1*dX1+dY1*dY1+dZ1*dZ1); dist=[D1]; gMax=0;
        JgMax=0; VJs=[dX1;dY1;dZ1];
        for j=2:vspn,
          dXj=vdthf(j,1)-FarX; dYj=vdthf(j,2)-FarY; dZj=vdthf(j,3)-FarZ;
          Vj=[dXj;dYj;dZj]; VJs=[VJs,Vj]; dist=[dist;sqrt(dXj*dXj+dYj*dYj+dZj*dZj)];
          Dj=dist(j,1); gJ=acos((dot(V1,Vj))/(D1*Dj));
          if(gJ>gMax)
            JgMax=j; gMax=gJ;
          end
        end
        g=[]; gOppPt=0; jgop=0; Vr=VJs(:,JgMax);
        for j=1:vspn,
          Vj=VJs(:,j); Dj=dist(j,1); Dr=dist(JgMax,1);
          gJ=acos((dot(Vj,Vr))/(Dr*Dj)); g=[g;gJ];
```

```
77          if(gJ>gOppPt)
78            jgop=j; gOppPt=gJ;
79          end
80        end
81        ddagl=zeros(vspn,1);
82        for j=1:vspn,
83          if(j==JgMax | j==jgop)
84            ddagl(j,1)=dist(j,1);
85          else
86            gRatio=g(j,1)/gOppPt; Xr=vdthf(JgMax,1); Yr=vdthf(JgMax,2);
87            Zr=vdthf(JgMax,3); XOpp=vdthf(jgop,1); YOpp=vdthf(jgop,2);
88            ZOpp=vdthf(jgop,3); Xdl=Xr+gRatio*(XOpp-Xr); Ydl=Yr+gRatio*(YOpp-Yr);
89            Zdl=Zr+gRatio*(ZOpp-Zr); dXdl=Xdl-FarX; dYdl=Ydl-FarY; dZdl=Zdl-FarZ;
90            ddagl(j,1)=sqrt(dXdl*dXdl+dYdl*dYdl+dZdl*dZdl);
91          end
92        end
93        bck1=[]; bck2=[];
94        for j=1:vspn,
95          if (dist(j,1)>ddagl(j,1))
96            bck1=[bck1;[vdthf(j,:),g(j,1)]];
97          elseif (dist(j,1)<ddagl(j,1))
98            bck2=[bck2;[vdthf(j,:),g(j,1)]];
99          end
100       end
101       if(~isempty(bck1))
102         sdbck=sortrows(bck1,5); odvc=[vdthf(JgMax,:);sdbck(:,1:4);vdthf(jgop,:)];
103       else
104         odvc=[vdthf(JgMax,:);vdthf(jgop,:)];
105       end
106       if(~isempty(bck2))
107         sdbck=sortrows(bck2,5);
108         for j=size(sdbck,1):-1:1,
109           odvc=[odvc;sdbck(j,1:4)];
110         end
111       end
112     end
113     odvdthf=odvc; odVnl =odvdthf(:,4); odvf(i,1:vthfn) =odVnl';
114     odVcd=odvdthf(:,1:3); vthfn =size(odVcd,1); stp =floor(vthfn/3);
115     ndpt =1+stp; rdpt =1+2*stp;
116     nvec = cross((odVcd(ndpt,:)-odVcd(1,:)),(odVcd(rdpt,:)-odVcd(1,:)));
117     clstv =[odVcd; odVcd(1,:)]; Xsq =nvec(1,1)*nvec(1,1); Ysq =nvec(1,2)*nvec(1,2);
118     Zsq =nvec(1,3)*nvec(1,3); nvecn =sqrt(Xsq+Ysq+Zsq); nizednV =nvec/nvecn; xps =0;
119     for j=1:vthfn,
120       xps =xps+cross(clstv(j,:),clstv((j+1),:));
121     end
122     fra =(abs(dot(nizednV, xps)))/2; nvc =ones(3,1); cdmtx =[odVcd(1,:); odVcd(ndpt,:);
123     odVcd(rdpt,:)]; Aprm =det([nvc, cdmtx(:,2), cdmtx(:,3)]);
124     Bprm =det([cdmtx(:,1),  nvc, cdmtx(:,3)]); Cprm =det([cdmtx(:,1), cdmtx(:,2), nvc]);
125     Dprm =det([cdmtx(:,1), cdmtx(:,2), cdmtx(:,3)]); pprm=[Aprm, Bprm, Cprm, Dprm];
126     athf=fra; aof(i,1) =athf; fppr =[fppr; pprm];
127     aoc(c1of(xcof(i),1),c1of(xcof(i),1))=athf; aoc(c1of(xcof(i),1), c1of(xcof(i),1))=athf;
128   end
129   facn=aof.*ffrm; [fn,b,afn]=fnd(facn); mafn=mean(afn); mnafn=afn/mafn;
130   [a,b,sacin]=fnd(frm.*sum(aoc,2)); msacin=mean(sacin); mnsacin=sacin/msacin;
131   cdsAndN =zeros(cnum,4); [cVect,VerticeVect] =fnd(voc); CVPairsAmount =size(cVect);
132   mdc =[];
133   for i=1:CVPairsAmount,
134     cdsAndN(cVect(i),:)=[cdsAndN(cVect(i),1:3)+vtc(cVect(i),:),cdsAndN(cVect(i),4)+1];
135   end
136   for i=1:cnum,
137     mdc=[mdoc;[cdsAndN(i,1),cdsAndN(i,2),cdsAndN(i,3)]/cdsAndN(i,4)];
138   end
139   Vc =zeros(cnum,1);
140   for i=1:fcnt,
141     if (ffrm(i,1)==1)
142       A =fppr(i,1); B =fppr(i,2); C =fppr(i,3); D =fppr(i,4);
143       Denom =sqrt(A*A+B*B+C*C); c1 =c1of(xcof(i),1);
144       if (frm(c1,1)==1)
145         Xp1 =mdc(c1,1); Yp1 =mdc(c1,2); Zp1 =mdc(c1,3);
146         H1 =(A*Xp1+B*Yp1+C*Zp1+D)/Denom; V1 =abs((aof(i,1)*H1)/3); Vc(c1) =Vc(c1)+V1;
147       end
148       c2 =c1of(xcof(i),1);
149       if (frm(c2,1)==1)
150         Xp2 =mdc(c2,1); Yp2 =mdc(c2,2); Zp2 =mdc(c2,3);
151         H2 =(A*Xp2+B*Yp2+C*Zp2+D)/Denom; V2 =abs((aof(i,1)*H2)/3); Vc(c2) =Vc(c2)+V2;
152       end
153     end
154   end
155   sVc =sum(Vc,2); Vct=sum(sVc); Vccb=Vct/fcnm; sdccb=Vccb.^(1/3);
156   sdaccb=sdccb*sdccb; saccb=sdaccb*6; Facepccb=sdccb*4; cpccb=sdccb*12;
157   [a,b,sVcin] =fnd(sVc.*frm); msVcin=mean(sVcin); mnVcin=sVcin/msVcin;
158   cbnVcin=sVcin/Vccb; cbnafn=afn/sdaccb; cbnsacin=sacin/saccb;
```

```
    xthc=[]; Emtx=sparse(vnum,vnum); Elmtx=sparse(vnum,vnum);
    pFace=sparse(fcnt,1); poc=sparse(cnum,1);
    %figure(1); clf; hold on;
    for i=1:fcnm,
      thc=fdfm(i,1);
      for j=1:cofn,
        if(c1of(j,1)==thc | c1of(j,1)==thc)
          xthc=[xthc;j];
        end
      end
      Sizexthc=size(xthc,1);
      Fthc=[];
      for j=1:Sizexthc,
        for k=1:fcnt,
          if(xthc(j,1)==xcof(k,1))
            Fthc=[Fthc;k];
          end
        end
      end
      fthcn=size(Fthc,1); twospthc=0;
      for j=1:fthcn,
        vlstn=vofn(Fthc(j,1),1); VList=odvf(Fthc(j,1),1:vlstn);
        X=[]; Y=[]; Z=[];
        for k=1:vlstn,
          X=[X,vtc(VList(1,k),1)]; Y=[Y,vtc(VList(1,k),2)]; Z=[Z,vtc(VList(1,k),3)];
        end
        X=[X,X(1,1)]; Y=[Y,Y(1,1)]; Z=[Z,Z(1,1)]; cvlst=[VList,VList(:,1)];
        plot3(X,Y,Z,'LineWidth',1.7); pthFace=0;
        for k=1:vlstn,
          if (Emtx(cvlst(1,k),cvlst(1,(k+1)))==0)
            Emtx(cvlst(1,k),cvlst(1,(k+1)))=1; Emtx(cvlst(1,(k+1)),cvlst(1,k))=1;
            dX=X(1,(k+1))-X(1,k); dY=Y(1,(k+1))-Y(1,k); dZ=Z(1,(k+1))-Z(1,k);
            disp=sqrt(dX*dX+dY*dY+dZ*dZ);
            Elmtx(cvlst(1,k),cvlst(1,(k+1)))=disp; Elmtx(cvlst(1,(k+1)),cvlst(1,k))=disp;
          end
          pthFace=pthFace+Elmtx(cvlst(1,k),cvlst(1,(k+1)));
        end
        pFace(Fthc(j,1),1)=pthFace; twospthc=twospthc+pthFace;
      end
      poc(thc,1)=twospthc/2;
    end
    [a,b,pfin]=find(pFace); mpfin=mean(pfin); mnpfin=pfin/mpfin; cbnpfin=pfin/Facepccb;
    [a,b,pcin]=find(poc); mpcin=mean(pcin); mnpcin=pcin/mpcin; cbnpcin=pcin/cpccb;
    xthc=[]; thc=14;
    for i=1:cofn,
      if(c1of(i,1)==thc | c1of(i,1)==thc)
        xthc=[xthc;i];
      end
    end
    Sizexthc=size(xthc,1); Fthc=[];
    for i=1:Sizexthc,
      for j=1:fcnt,
        if(xthc(i,1)==xcof(j,1))
          Fthc=[Fthc;j];
        end
      end
    end
    NumFthc=size(Fthc,1);
    for i=1:NumFthc,
      vlstn=vofn(Fthc(i,1),1); VList=odvf(Fthc(i,1),1:vlstn); X=[]; Y=[]; Z=[];
      for j=1:vlstn,
        X=[X,vtc(VList(1,j),1)]; Y=[Y,vtc(VList(1,j),2)]; Z=[Z,vtc(VList(1,j),3)];
      end
      X=[X,X(1,1)]; Y=[Y,Y(1,1)]; Z=[Z,Z(1,1)]; fill3(X,Y,Z,i);
    end
    box on; axis equal; view(-20,10); title('A Voronoi c with six others','FontSize',12);
    xlabel('x','FontSize',11); ylabel('y','FontSize',11); zlabel('z','FontSize',11);
    Numfin=sum(ffrm,1);
  end;
end;
```

§ A.29 Volume in higher dimensions

```
% volnd.m, higher-d volumes, (c) Kit Tiyapan, 9th December 2002
clear all; rand('state',sum(100*clock)); cna=500;
dim=5; c=rand(cna,dim); [v,tmp]=voronoin(c); vn=size(v,1);
for i=1:cna,
  vca{i,2}=tmp{i}; vca{i,1}=size(tmp{i},2);
end
vin=sparse(1,vn);
```

```
for i=1:vn,
  if((max(v(i,:))<1) & (min(v(i,:))>0))
    vin(i)=1;
  end
end
cin=sparse(1,cna);
for i=1:cna,
  tmn=1;
  for j=1:vca{i,1},
    tma=vin(vca{i,2}(j));
    if(~tma)
      tmn=0;
    end
  end
  if(tmn)
    cin(i)=1;
  end
end
tmv=[]; tmz=[];
tmm=factorial(dim);
for i=1:cna,
  if(cin(i))
    tmp=[];
    for j=1:vca{i,1},
      tma=v(vca{i,2}(j),:); tmp=[tmp;tma];
    end
    tmd=delaunayn(tmp); tmn=size(tmd,1); tms=0;
    for j=1:tmn,
      tmq=[];
      for k=1:(dim+1),
        tma=tmp(tmd(j,k),:); tmq=[tmq;tma];
      end
      tmq=[tmq,ones((dim+1),1)]; tma=abs(det(tmq))/tmm; tms=tms+tma;
    end
    tmv=[tmv,tms]; tma=max(tmp,[],1); tmb=min(tmp,[],1);
    tmc=prod(tma-tmb); tmz=[tmz,tmc];
  end
end
tma=tmv./tmz; tmm=sum(vin); tmn=sum(cin); vrm=mean(tma); vrs=std(tma);
% test volume formula
clear all; dim=7; d=3; tmp=[0,d]';
for i=2:dim,
  tmp=[[zeros(2^(i-1),1);d*ones(2^(i-1),1)],[tmp;tmp]];
end
v=tmp; tmd=delaunayn(v); tmn=size(tmd,1); tms=0; tmm=1;
for i=2:dim,
  tmm=tmm*i;
end
for i=1:tmn,
  tmp=[];
  for j=1:(dim+1),
    tma=v(tmd(i,j),:); tmp=[tmp;tma];
  end
  tmc=[tmp,ones((dim+1),1)]; tma=abs(det(tmc))/tmm; tms=tms+tma;
end
```

§ A.30 Regular lattices in three dimensions

```
% trr.m, regular 3-d tesselation, (c) Kit Tiyapan, 16 December 2002
qn=size(q,1); in2n=size(in2,1); in3n=size(in3,1); in5n=size(in5,1);
p=[]; p{1,1}=[o;o]'; p{1,2}=sz; r=[]; s=[]; t=[];
for i=1:sz,
  r(1,i)=dx(m(i)); s(1,i)=dy(n(i)); t(1,i)=dz(z(i));
end
p{1,3}=r'; p{1,4}=s'; p{1,5}=t'; iin=size(ii,1); tmp=ones(iin,1);
tma=sparse(tmp,ii(:,1),tmp,1,sz); tmp=[]; tmb=[]; tmc=[]; tmd=[]; cnt=0;
for i=1:sz,
  if(~tma(i))
    cnt=cnt+1; tmp=[tmp;i,cnt]; tmb=[tmb;r(i)]; tmc=[tmc;s(i)]; tmd=[tmd;t(i)];
  end
end
p{2,1}=tmp; p{2,2}=cnt; p{2,3}=tmb; p{2,4}=tmc; p{2,5}=tmd; iiin=size(iii,1);
tmp=ones(iiin,1); tma=sparse(tmp,iii(:,1),tmp,1,sz);
tmp=[]; tmb=[]; tmc=[]; tmd=[]; cnt=0;
for i=1:sz,
  if(~tma(i))
    cnt=cnt+1; tmp=[tmp;i,cnt]; tmb=[tmb;r(i)]; tmc=[tmc;s(i)]; tmd=[tmd;t(i)];
  end
end
p{3,1}=tmp; p{3,2}=cnt; p{3,3}=tmb; p{3,4}=tmc; p{3,5}=tmd; iv=[ii,2*ones(iin,1)];
```

```
for i=1:iiin,
  tmp=0;
  for j=1:iin,
    if(~(iii(i,1)-ii(j,1)))
      tmp=1;
    end
  end
  if(~tmp)
    iv=[iv;iii(i,:),3];
  end
end
ivn=size(iv,1); tmp=ones(ivn,1); tma=sparse(tmp,iv(:,1),tmp,1,sz);
tmp=[]; tmb=[]; tmc=[]; tmd=[]; cnt=0;
for i=1:sz,
  if(~tma(i))
    cnt=cnt+1; tmp=[tmp;i,cnt]; tmb=[tmb;r(i)]; tmc=[tmc;s(i)]; tmd=[tmd;t(i)];
  end
end
p{4,1}=tmp; p{4,2}=cnt; p{4,3}=tmb; p{4,4}=tmc;
p{4,5}=tmd; vn=size(v,1); tmp=ones(vn,1);
tma=sparse(tmp,v(:,1),tmp,1,sz); tmp=[]; tmb=[]; tmc=[]; tmd=[]; cnt=0;
for i=1:sz,
  if(~tma(i))
    cnt=cnt+1; tmp=[tmp;i,cnt]; tmb=[tmb;r(i)]; tmc=[tmc;s(i)]; tmd=[tmd;t(i)];
  end
end
p{5,1}=tmp; p{5,2}=cnt; p{5,3}=tmb; p{5,4}=tmc; p{5,5}=tmd; vi=[ii,2*ones(iin,1)];
for i=1:vn,
  tmp=0;
  for j=1:iin,
    if(~(v(i,1)-ii(j,1)))
      tmp=1;
    end
  end
  if(~tmp)
    vi=[vi;v(i,:),5];
  end
end
vin=size(vi,1); tmp=ones(vin,1); tma=sparse(tmp,vi(:,1),tmp,1,sz);
tmp=[]; tmb=[]; tmc=[]; tmd=[]; cnt=0;
for i=1:sz,
  if(~tma(i))
    cnt=cnt+1; tmp=[tmp;i,cnt]; tmb=[tmb;r(i)]; tmc=[tmc;s(i)]; tmd=[tmd;t(i)];
  end
end
p{6,1}=tmp; p{6,2}=cnt; p{6,3}=tmb; p{6,4}=tmc; p{6,5}=tmd; vii=[iii,3*ones(iiin,1)];
for i=1:vn,
    tmp=0;
  for j=1:iiin,
    if(~(v(i,1)-iii(j,1)))
      tmp=1;
    end
  end
  if(~tmp)
    vii=[vii;v(i,:),5];
  end
end
viin=size(vii,1); tmp=ones(viin,1); tma=sparse(tmp,vii(:,1),tmp,1,sz);
tmp=[]; tmb=[]; tmc=[]; tmd=[]; cnt=0;
for i=1:sz,
  if(~tma(i))
    cnt=cnt+1; tmp=[tmp;i,cnt]; tmb=[tmb;r(i)]; tmc=[tmc;s(i)]; tmd=[tmd;t(i)];
  end
end
p{7,1}=tmp; p{7,2}=cnt; p{7,3}=tmb; p{7,4}=tmc; p{7,5}=tmd; viii=iv;
for i=1:vn,
  tmp=0;
  for j=1:ivn,
    if(~(v(i,1)-iv(j,1)))
      tmp=1;
    end
  end
  if(~tmp)
    viii=[viii;v(i,:),5];
  end
end
viiin=size(viii,1); tmp=ones(viiin,1); tma=sparse(tmp,viii(:,1),tmp,1,sz);
tmp=[]; tmb=[]; tmc=[]; tmd=[]; cnt=0;
for i=1:sz,
  if(~tma(i))
    cnt=cnt+1; tmp=[tmp;i,cnt]; tmb=[tmb;r(i)]; tmc=[tmc;s(i)]; tmd=[tmd;t(i)];
  end
```

```
end
p{8,1}=tmp; p{8,2}=cnt; p{8,3}=tmb; p{8,4}=tmc; p{8,5}=tmd; map=[]; tmp=ones(sz,1);
map{1,1,1}=sparse(p{1,1}(:,1),tmp,p{1,1}(:,2),sz,1); cnt=p{1,2}; e=q;
V=[p{1,3},p{1,4},p{1,5}]; tmp=ones(p{2,2},1);
for i=2:nx,
  map{i,1,1}=sparse(p{2,1}(:,1),tmp,cnt*tmp+p{2,1}(:,2),sz,1);
  for k=1:iin,
    map{i,1,1}(ii(k,1),1)=map{(i-1),1,1}(ii(k,2),1);
  end
  cnt=cnt+p{2,2}; % +iin;
  for k=1:qn,
    e=[e;map{i,1,1}(q(k,1)),map{i,1,1}(q(k,2))];
  end
  for k=1:in2n,
    e=[e;map{i,1,1}(in2(k,1)),map{(i-1),1,1}(in2(k,2))];
  end
  V=[V;(i-1)*dim1*tmp+p{2,3},p{2,4},p{2,5}];
end
tmp=ones(p{3,2},1);
for j=2:ny,
  map{1,j,1}=sparse(p{3,1}(:,1),tmp,cnt*tmp+p{3,1}(:,2),sz,1);
  for k=1:iiin,
    map{1,j,1}(iii(k,1),1)=map{1,(j-1),1}(iii(k,2),1);
  end
  cnt=cnt+p{3,2}; % +iiin;
  for k=1:qn,
    e=[e;map{1,j,1}(q(k,1)),map{1,j,1}(q(k,2))];
  end
  for k=1:in3n,
    e=[e;map{1,j,1}(in3(k,1)),map{1,(j-1),1}(in3(k,2))];
  end
  V=[V;p{3,3},(j-1)*dim2*tmp+p{3,4},p{3,5}];
end
tmp=ones(p{4,2},1);
for i=2:nx,
  for j=2:ny,
    map{i,j,1}=sparse(p{4,1}(:,1),tmp,cnt*tmp+p{4,1}(:,2),sz,1);
    for k=1:ivn,
      if(iv(k,3)==2)
        map{i,j,1}(iv(k,1),1)=map{(i-1),j,1}(iv(k,2),1);
      else
        map{i,j,1}(iv(k,1),1)=map{i,(j-1),1}(iv(k,2),1);
      end
    end
    cnt=cnt+p{4,2}; % +ivn;
    for k=1:qn,
      e=[e;map{i,j,1}(q(k,1)),map{i,j,1}(q(k,2))];
    end
    for k=1:in2n,
      e=[e;map{i,j,1}(in2(k,1)),map{(i-1),j,1}(in2(k,2))];
    end
    for k=1:in3n,
      e=[e;map{i,j,1}(in3(k,1)),map{i,(j-1),1}(in3(k,2))];
    end
    V=[V;(i-1)*dim1*tmp+p{4,3},(j-1)*dim2*tmp+p{4,4},p{4,5}];
  end
end
tmp=ones(p{5,2},1);
for i=2:nz,
  map{1,1,i}=sparse(p{5,1}(:,1),tmp,cnt*tmp+p{5,1}(:,2),sz,1);
  for k=1:vn,
    map{1,1,i}(v(k,1),1)=map{1,1,(i-1)}(v(k,2),1);
  end
  cnt=cnt+p{5,2};
  for k=1:qn,
    e=[e;map{1,1,i}(q(k,1)),map{1,1,i}(q(k,2))];
  end
  for k=1:in5n,
    e=[e;map{1,1,i}(in5(k,1)),map{1,1,(i-1)}(in5(k,2))];
  end
  V=[V;p{5,3},p{5,4},(i-1)*dim3*tmp+p{5,5}];
end
tmp=ones(p{6,2},1);
for i=2:nx,
  for j=2:nz,
    map{i,1,j}=sparse(p{6,1}(:,1),tmp,cnt*tmp+p{6,1}(:,2),sz,1);
    for k=1:vin,
      if(~(vi(k,3)-2))
        map{i,1,j}(vi(k,1),1)=map{(i-1),1,j}(vi(k,2),1);
      else
        map{i,1,j}(vi(k,1),1)=map{i,1,(j-1)}(vi(k,2),1);
      end
```

```
    end
    cnt=cnt+p{6,2};
    for k=1:qn,
      e=[e;map{i,1,j}(q(k,1)),map{i,1,j}(q(k,2))];
    end
    for k=1:in2n,
      e=[e;map{i,1,j}(in2(k,1)),map{(i-1),1,j}(in2(k,2))];
    end
    for k=1:in5n,
      e=[e;map{i,1,j}(in5(k,1)),map{i,1,(j-1)}(in5(k,2))];
    end
    V=[V;(i-1)*dim1*tmp+p{6,3},p{6,4},(j-1)*dim3*tmp+p{6,5}];
  end
end
tmp=ones(p{7,2},1);
for i=2:ny,
  for j=2:nz,
    map{1,i,j}=sparse(p{7,1}(:,1),tmp,cnt*tmp+p{7,1}(:,2),sz,1);
    for k=1:viin,
      if(~(vii(k,3)-3))
        map{1,i,j}(vii(k,1),1)=map{1,(i-1),j}(vii(k,2),1);
      else
        map{1,i,j}(vii(k,1),1)=map{1,i,(j-1)}(vii(k,2),1);
      end
    end
    cnt=cnt+p{7,2};
    for k=1:qn,
      e=[e;map{1,i,j}(q(k,1)),map{1,i,j}(q(k,2))];
    end
    for k=1:in3n,
      e=[e;map{1,i,j}(in3(k,1)),map{1,(i-1),j}(in3(k,2))];
    end
    for k=1:in5n,
      e=[e;map{1,i,j}(in5(k,1)),map{1,i,(j-1)}(in5(k,2))];
    end
    V=[V;p{7,3},(i-1)*dim2*tmp+p{7,4},(j-1)*dim3*tmp+p{7,5}];
  end
end
tmp=ones(p{8,2},1);
for i=2:nx,
  for j=2:ny,
    for k=2:nz,
      map{i,j,k}=sparse(p{8,1}(:,1),tmp,cnt*tmp+p{8,1}(:,2),sz,1);
      for m=1:viiin,
        if(~(viii(m,3)-2))
          map{i,j,k}(viii(m,1),1)=map{(i-1),j,k}(viii(m,2),1);
        elseif(~(viii(m,3)-3))
          map{i,j,k}(viii(m,1),1)=map{i,(j-1),k}(viii(m,2),1);
        else
          map{i,j,k}(viii(m,1),1)=map{i,j,(k-1)}(viii(m,2),1);
        end
      end
      cnt=cnt+p{8,2};
      for m=1:qn,
        e=[e;map{i,j,k}(q(m,1)),map{i,j,k}(q(m,2))];
      end
      for m=1:in2n,
        e=[e;map{i,j,k}(in2(m,1)),map{(i-1),j,k}(in2(m,2))];
      end
      for m=1:in3n,
        e=[e;map{i,j,k}(in3(m,1)),map{i,(j-1),k}(in3(m,2))];
      end
      for m=1:in5n,
        e=[e;map{i,j,k}(in5(m,1)),map{i,j,(k-1)}(in5(m,2))];
      end
      V=[V;(i-1)*dim1*tmp+p{8,3},(j-1)*dim2*tmp+p{8,4},(k-1)*dim3*tmp+p{8,5}];
    end
  end
end
en=size(e,1); Vn=size(V,1);
figure(1); clf; hold on;
for i=1:en,
  plot3([V(e(i,1),1),V(e(i,2),1)],[V(e(i,1),2),V(e(i,2),2)],[V(e(i,1),3),V(e(i,2),3)]);
end
axis off; axis equal;
clf; hold on; tms=sum(nemat,2); tmp=[]; tma=17.2; % 5x5x5 units
for i=1:en,
  if(tms(i)<tma)
    tmp=[tmp;e(i,:)];
  end
end
tmn=size(tmp,1);
```

```
for i=1:tmn,
  plot3([V(tmp(i,1),1),V(tmp(i,2),1)],...
    [V(tmp(i,1),2),V(tmp(i,2),2)],[V(tmp(i,1),3),V(tmp(i,2),3)]);
end
axis off; axis equal;
% for vertices
nvmat=sparse(Vn,Vn);
for i=1:en,
  nvmat(e(i,1),e(i,2))=1; nvmat(e(i,2),e(i,1))=1;
end
A=V; N=Vn; lmat=sparse(1,N); umat=sparse(1,N); LB=min(V(:,1)); UB=max(V(:,1));
rng=UB-LB; LBv=.05*rng+LB; UBv=UB-LBv;
for i=1:Vn,
  if(V(i,1)<LBv)
    lmat(1,i)=1;
  end
  if(V(i,1)>UBv)
    umat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
nmat=nvmat; Blocked=randperm(Vn); [pc,cord,tsries]=perc(N,lmat,umat,nmat);
% for edges
evm=sparse(en,Vn);
for i=1:en,
  evm(i,e(i,1))=1; evm(i,e(i,2))=1;
end
nemat=sparse(en,en);
for i=1:Vn,
  tmp=find(evm(:,i)); tmn=size(tmp,1);
  for j=1:(tmn-1),
    for k=(j+1):tmn,
      nemat(tmp(j),tmp(k))=1; nemat(tmp(k),tmp(j))=1;
    end
  end
end
A=e; N=en; lmat=sparse(1,N); umat=sparse(1,N);
for i=1:N,
  if((V(A(i,1),1)<=LBv) | (V(A(i,2),1)<=LBv))
    lmat(1,i)=1;
  elseif((V(A(i,1),1)>=UBv) | (V(A(i,2),1)>=UBv))
    umat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
nmat=nemat; Blocked=randperm(N); [pc,cord,tsries]=perc(N,lmat,umat,nmat);
% ccp
clear all; sz=9; nx=5; ny=5; nz=5; r=1; tmp=sqrt(2)*r;
dx=[0,2*r,4*r]; dy=[0,2*r,4*r]; dz=[0,tmp,2*tmp];
dim1=max(dx); dim2=max(dy); dim3=max(dz);
q=[1,2;1,3;1,5;1,6;2,5;3,5;4,5;5,6;5,7;5,8;5,9]; m=[1,3,1,3,2,1,3,1,3];
n=[1,1,3,3,2,1,1,3,3]; z=[1,1,1,1,2,3,3,3,3];o=[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9];
ii=[1,2;3,4;6,7;8,9]; iii=[1,3;2,4;6,8;7,9]; v=[1,6;2,7;3,8;4,9];
in2=[]; in3=[]; in5=[];
```

§ A.31 Effects of channelling

```
% chl.m, effect of channelling, (c) Kit Tiyapan 17 December 2002
clear all; rand('state',sum(100*clock)); can=1000; ca=rand(can,3);
[va,vca]=voronoin(ca); van=size(va,1); tmv=sparse(1,van);
for i=1:van,
  if((max(va(i,:))<1)&(min(va(i,:))>0))
    tmv(i)=1;
  end
end
vcan=[]; ca=[];
for i=1:can,
  tmn=size(vca{i},2); in=1;
  for j=1:tmn,
    tma=tmv(vca{i}(j));
    if(~tma)
      in=0;
    end
  end
  if(in)
    tmp=[];
    for j=1:tmn,
      tma=va(vca{i}(j),:); tmp=[tmp;tma];
    end
    tmd=delaunayn(tmp); tmn=size(tmd,1); tmk=[];
    for j=1:tmn,
      tma=[];
```

```
      for k=1:4,
        tmb=tmp(tmd(j,k),:); tma=[tma;tmb];
      end
      tma=sum(tma,1)/4; tmk=[tmk;tma];
    end
    tmk=sum(tmk,1)/tmn; ca=[ca;tmk];
  end
end
tma=min(min(ca)); tmb=max(max(ca)); tmr=tmb-tma; ca=(ca-tma*ones(size(ca)))/tmr;
can=size(ca,1); [va,vca]=voronoin(ca); van=size(va,1); vcan=[];
for i=1:can,
  vcan=[vcan,size(vca{i},2)];
end
cvm=[];
for i=1:can,
  tma=ones(1,vcan(i)); cvm=[cvm;sparse(tma,vca{i},tma,1,van)];
end
ncc=sparse(can,can);
for i=1:(can-1),
  for j=(i+1):can,
    tma=sum(cvm(i,:)&cvm(j,:));
    if(tma)
      ncc(i,j)=1; ncc(j,i)=1;
    end
  end
end
tmv=sparse(1,van);
for i=1:van,
  if((max(va(i,:))<1)&(min(va(i,:))>0))
    tmv(i)=1;
  end
end
tmc=sparse(1,can);
for i=1:can,
  in=1;
  for j=1:vcan(i),
    tma=tmv(vca{i}(j));
    if(~tma)
      in=0; break;
    end
  end
  if(~(in-1))
    tmc(i)=1;
  end
end
c=[]; cnt=0;
for i=1:can,
  if(tmc(i))
    cnt=cnt+1; c=[c;ca(i,:)]; tmc(i)=cnt;
  end
end
cn=size(c,1); necc=sparse(cn,cn); [tma,tmb]=find(triu(ncc)); tmn=size(tma,1);
for i=1:tmn,
  tmp=tmc(tma(i)); tmq=tmc(tmb(i));
  if(tmp&tmq)
    necc(tmp,tmq)=1; necc(tmq,tmp)=1;
  end
end
% cells
tma=min(c(:,1)); tmb=max(c(:,1)); tmr=tmb-tma; tmd=tmr*.1; lb=tma+tmd;
ub=tmb-tmd; A=c; N=size(A,1); lmat=sparse(1,N); umat=sparse(1,N);
for i=1:N,
  if(A(i,1)<=lb)
    lmat(1,i)=1;
  elseif(A(i,1)>=ub)
    umat(1,i)=1;
  end
end
NeMat=necc; Blocked=randperm(cn); [pc,cord,tsries]=perc(N,lmat,umat,NeMat);
% cells rivulets, steepest input
b=[]; cnt=0; [tma,tmb]=find(necc); tmn=size(tma,1);
for i=1:tmn,
  cnt=cnt+1; tmp=c(tma(i),3); tmq=c(tmb(i),3);
  if(tmp>tmq)
    b(cnt,1)=tma(i); b(cnt,2)=tmb(i);
  else
    b(cnt,1)=tmb(i);b(cnt,2)=tma(i);
  end
end
bn=size(b,1);
for i=1:bn,
  tma=c(b(i,1),1:2); tmb=c(b(i,2),1:2); tmd=sum((tma-tmb).^2).^0.5;
```

```
108   tma=c(b(i,1),3)-c(b(i,2),3); tmb=tma/tmd; tma=atan(tmb); b(i,3)=tma;
109 end
110 tmz=b(:,2:3); tmw=zeros(1,cn); tmx=zeros(1,cn);
111 for i=1:bn,
112   tma=tmz(i,1);
113   if(tmz(i,2)>tmw(tma))
114     tmw(tma)=tmz(i,2); tmx(tma)=tmz(i,1);
115   end
116 end
117 tma=sortrows([tmw',tmx'],1); tmx=tma(:,2)';
118 for i=1:cn,
119   if(tmx(i))
120     tmn=i-1; tma=tmx(i);
121     break;
122   end
123 end
124 tmx(1,1:tmn)=tma*ones(1,tmn); tma=min(c(:,1)); tmb=max(c(:,1)); tmr=tmb-tma; tmd=tmr*.1;
125 lb=tma+tmd; ub=tmb-tmd; A=c; N=size(A,1); lmat=sparse(1,N); umat=sparse(1,N);
126 for i=1:N,
127   if(A(i,1)<=lb)
128     lmat(1,i)=1;
129   elseif(A(i,1)>=ub)
130     umat(1,i)=1;
131   end
132 end
133 NeMat=necc; [pc,cord,tsries]=perd(N,lmat,umat,NeMat,tmx);
134 % cells rivulets, max. sum sign
135 tmw=[b(:,1),b(:,3)]; tmx=zeros(1,cn);
136 for i=1:bn,
137   tma=tmz(i,1); tmb=tmw(i,1); tmx(tma)=tmx(tma)+tmz(i,2);
138   tmx(tmb)=tmx(tmb)-tmw(i,2);
139 end
140 tma=[1:cn;tmx]'; tmx=sortrows(tma,2); tmx=tmx(:,1)'; tma=min(c(:,1));
141 tmb=max(c(:,1)); tmr=tmb-tma; tmd=tmr*.1; lb=tma+tmd; ub=tmb-tmd; A=c;
142 N=size(A,1); lmat=sparse(1,N); umat=sparse(1,N);
143 for i=1:N,
144   if(A(i,1)<=lb)
145     lmat(1,i)=1;
146   elseif(A(i,1)>=ub)
147     umat(1,i)=1;
148   end
149 end
150 NeMat=necc; [pc,cord,tsries]=perd(N,lmat,umat,NeMat,tmx);
151 % cells, combined
152 for i=1:bn,
153   tma=c(b(i,1),:); tmb=c(b(i,2),:); tmd=sum((tma-tmb).^2).^0.5; tmd=tmd/2; b(i,4)=tmd;
154 end
155 cb=[];
156 for i=1:cn,
157   cb{i,3}=[]; cb{i,4}=[];
158 end
159 for i=1:can,
160   if(inc(i))
161     tmp=[];
162     for j=1:vcan(i),
163       tma=va(vca{i}(j),:); tmp=[tmp;tma];
164     end
165     tmd=delaunayn(tmp); tmn=size(tmd,1); tmb=0;
166     for j=1:tmn,
167       tma=[tmp(tmd(j,1),:);tmp(tmd(j,2),:);tmp(tmd(j,3),:);tmp(tmd(j,4),:)];
168       tmq=abs(det([tma,ones(4,1)]))/6; tmb=tmb+tmq;
169     end
170     cb{inc(i),1}=tmb;
171   end
172 end
173 for i=1:bn,
174   tma=b(i,1); cb{tma,3}=[cb{tma,3},i];
175 end
176 for i=1:cn,
177   cb{i,2}=size(cb{i,3},2);
178 end
179 for i=1:cn,
180   tmt=0;
181   for j=1:cb{i,2},
182     tma=b(cb{i,3}(j),3); tmt=tmt+tma;
183   end
184   for j=1:cb{i,2},
185     tma=b(cb{i,3}(j),3)/tmt; cb{i,4}=[cb{i,4},tma];
186   end
187 end
188 res=1000; map=zeros(res,res); cr=c*res; vr=va*res; z=max(max(cr))*.9; cin=zeros(1,cn);
189 for i=1:can,
```

```
  if(inc(i))
    cin(inc(i))=i;
  end
end
mac=sparse(res,res);
for i=1:cn,
  tmp=[];
  for j=1:vcan(cin(i)),
    tma=vr(vca{cin(i)}(j),:); tmp=[tmp;tma];
  end
  tmh=convhulln(tmp); tmn=size(tmh,1); tmj=[]; tmj{i,2}=[]; tmj{i,1}=0;
  for j=1:tmn,
    tmq=[];
    for k=1:3,
      tma=tmp(tmh(j,k),:); tmq=[tmq;tma];
    end
    tma=max(tmq(:,3)); tmb=min(tmq(:,3));
    in=0;
    if((tma>z)&(tmb<z))
      in=1; tma=[tmq(1,:);tmq(2,:)]; tmb=max(tma(:,3)); tmc=min(tma(:,3)); tmt=[];
      if((tmb>z)&(tmc<z))
        tmt{1}=tma; tma=[tmq(1,:);tmq(3,:)]; tmb=max(tma(:,3)); tmc=min(tma(:,3));
        if((tmb>z)&(tmc<z))
          tmt{2}=tma;
        else
          tmt{2}=[tmq(2,:);tmq(3,:)];
        end
      else
        tmt{1}=[tmq(1,:);tmq(3,:)]; tmt{2}=[tmq(2,:);tmq(3,:)];
      end
    end
    if(in)
      tmi=[];
      for k=1:2,
        x1=tmt{k}(1,1); x2=tmt{k}(2,1); y1=tmt{k}(1,2); y2=tmt{k}(2,2); z1=tmt{k}(1,3);
        z2=tmt{k}(2,3); x12=x2-x1; y12=y2-y1; z12=z2-z1; t=(z-z1)/z12; x=x1+x12*t;
        y=y1+y12*t; tmi=[tmi;x,y]; tmj{i,2}=[tmj{i,2};x,y]; tmj{i,1}=tmj{i,1}+1;
      end
      x1=tmi(1,1); y1=tmi(1,2); x2=tmi(2,1); y2=tmi(2,2); x12=x2-x1; y12=y2-y1;
      tmi=0.1; tma=sign(y2-y1); tms=tmi*tma; tme=abs(y2)-tmi*tma;
      for k=y1:tms:tme,
        x=round(x1+(k-y1)*x12/y12); map(x,round(k))=1;
      end
      tma=sign(x2-x1); tms=tmi*tma; tme=abs(x2)-tmi*tma;
      for k=x1:tms:tme,
        y=round(y1+(k-x1)*y12/x12); map(round(k),y)=1;
      end
      map(round(x2),round(y2))=1;
    end
  end
  if(tmj{i,1})
    tma=sum(tmj{i,2},1)/tmj{i,1};
    tma=round(tma);
    mac(tma(1),tma(2))=i;
  end
end
maq=map;
for i=1:res,
  maq(i,res)=-1; maq(i,1)=-1; maq(res,i)=-1; maq(1,i)=-1;
end
cnt=1;
cnc=[];
for j=2:(res-1),
  i=1;
  while(i<res)
    tmp=[];
    i=i+1;
    while(~maq(i,j))
      tmp=[tmp,i]; i=i+1;
    end
    tmn=size(tmp,2);
    if(tmn)
      tmc=0;
      for k=1:tmn,
        tma=maq(tmp(k),(j-1));
        if(tma-1)
          tmc=tma;   break;
        end
      end
      if(~tmc)
        cnt=cnt+1; tmc=cnt;
      end
```

```
272       for k=1:tmn,
273         maq(tmp(k),j)=tmc;
274       end
275     end
276   end
277 end
278 [tmi,tmj,tmk]=find(mac);
279 tmn=size(tmi,1);
280 tml=[];
281 for i=1:tmn,
282   tma=maq(tmi(i),tmj(i)); tml=[tml;tma];
283 end
284 sc=zeros(1,cnt);
285 for i=1:tmn,
286   sc(tml(i))=tmk(i);
287 end
288 for i=1:res,
289   for j=1:res,
290     if(maq(i,j)>1)
291       tma=tmk(sc(maq(i,j))); maq(i,j)=tma;
292     end
293   end
294 end
295 clf; hold on;
296 for i=1:20:res,
297   tma=[(i-5),(i+5),(i+5),(i-5)];
298   for j=1:10:res,
299     tmb=[(j-5),(j-5),(j+5),(j+5)]; tmc=maq(i,j); fill(tma,tmb,tmc);
300   end
301 end
302 axis equal;
303 axis off;
304 % map section to cell
305 [tma,tmb]=find(triu(necc));
306 tmn=size(tma,1);
307 tmx=[];  % top cells
308 for i=1:tmn,
309   tmp=[cr(tma(i),:);cr(tmb(i),:)]; tmq=max(tmp(:,3)); tmr=min(tmp(:,3));
310   if((tmq>z)&(tmr<z))
311     tmp=sortrows(tmp,3); tmx=[tmx;tmp(1,:)];
312   end
313 end
314 tmm=size(tmx,1);
315 tmp=[];
316 for i=1:cnt,
317   tmp{i,2}=[]; tmp{i,1}=0;
318 end
319 tmn=100;
320 for i=1:res,
321   for j=1:res,
322     tma=maq(i,j);
323     if(tma+1)
324       if(tma&(tma-1)&(tmp{tma,1}<tmn))
325         tmp{tma,2}=[tmp{tma,2};i,j]; tmp{tma,1}=tmp{tma,1}+1;
326       end
327     end
328   end
329 end
330 tmy=zeros(cnt,3);  % grid from sect
331 for i=1:cnt,
332   tma=sum(tmp{i,2},1)/tmp{i,1}; tmy(tma,:)=[tma(1),tma(2),z];
333 end
334 tmn=size(tmy,1); tmp=zeros(tmm,tmn);
335 for i=1:tmm,
336   for j=1:tmn,
337     tmp(i,j)=sum((tmx(i,:)-tmy(j,:)).^2).^0.5;
338   end
339 end
340 gc=zeros(1,tmn);
341 for j=2:tmn,
342   tma=[];
343   for i=1:tmm,
344     tma=[tma;i,tmp(i,j)];
345   end
346   tma=sortrows(tma,2); gc(j)=tma(1,1);
347 end
348 tmy=zeros(cnt,3);  % grid from sect
349 for i=1:20:res,
350   for j=1:20:res,
351     tma=maq(i,j);
352     if(tma+1)
353       if(~tmy(tma))
```

```
        tmy(tma,:)=[i,j,z];
      end
    end
  end
end
tmn=size(tmy,1); tmp=zeros(tmm,tmn);
for i=1:tmm,
  for j=1:tmn,
    tmp(i,j)=sum((tmx(i,:)-tmy(j,:)).^2).^0.5;
  end
end
for j=2:tmn,
  tma=[];
  for i=1:tmm,
    tma=[tma;i,tmp(i,j)];
  end
  tma=sortrows(tma,2); gc(j)=tma(1,1);
end
% look at each sectional cell
tmp=sparse(res,res); tma=8;
for i=1:res,
  for j=1:res,
    if(~(tma-map1(i,j)))
      tmp(i,j)=1;
    end
  end
end
% which link which section?
map1=map;
[tma,tmb]=find(triu(necc));
tmn=size(tma,1);
for i=1:tmn,
  tmp=[cr(tma(i),:);cr(tmb(i),:)]; tmq=max(tmp(:,3)); tmr=min(tmp(:,3));
  if((tmq>z)&(tmr<z))
    x1=tmp(1,1); x2=tmp(2,1); y1=tmp(1,2); y2=tmp(2,2); z1=tmp(1,3); z2=tmp(2,3);
    x12=x2-x1; y12=y2-y1; z12=z2-z1; t=(z-z1)/z12; x=x1+x12*t; y=y1+y12*t;
    map1(round(x),round(y))=1;
  end
end
% or this?
map1=map;
[tma,tmb]=find(triu(necc)); tmn=size(tma,1);
for i=1:tmn,
  tmp=[cr(tma(i),:);cr(tmb(i),:)];
  x1=round(tmp(1,1)); x2=round(tmp(2,1)); y1=round(tmp(1,2)); y2=round(tmp(2,2));
  map1(x1,y1)=1; map1(x2,y2)=1;
end
% test, successful, ie. all its faces completely cover the hull leaving no gaps
tst=[];
for i=1:cn,
  tmp=[];
  for j=1:vcan(cin(i)),
    tma=vr(vca{cin(i)}(j),:); tmp=[tmp;tma,vca{cin(i)}(j)];
  end
  tmh=convhulln(tmp(:,1:3)); tmn=size(tmh,1); tss=sparse(van,van);
  for j=1:tmn,
    tma=[tmp(tmh(j,1),4),tmp(tmh(j,2),4)]; tma=sort(tma);
    tss(tma(1),tma(2))=tss(tma(1),tma(2))+1; tma=[tmp(tmh(j,1),4),tmp(tmh(j,3),4)];
    tma=sort(tma); tss(tma(1),tma(2))=tss(tma(1),tma(2))+1; tma=[tmp(tmh(j,2),4),tmp(tmh(j,3),4)];
    tma=sort(tma); tss(tma(1),tma(2))=tss(tma(1),tma(2))+1;
  end
  [tma,tmb,tmc]=find(tss); tma=min(tmc);tst=[tst,tma];
end
```

§ A.32 Stereographic projection

```
% stp.m, stereographic projection, (c) Kit Tiyapan, January 2002
clear all; R=2; V=[1,-1,-1;1,-1,1;1,1,1;1,1,-1;-1,-1,-1;-1,-1,1;-1,1,1;-1,1,-1];
VN=size(V,1); E=[1,2;2,3;3,4;1,4;5,6;6,7;7,8;5,8;1,5;2,6;3,7;4,8];
EN=size(E,1); Res=100; El=[];
for i=1:EN,
  El{i,1}=[];
end
for i=1:EN,
  x1=V(E(i,1),1); y1=V(E(i,1),2); z1=V(E(i,1),3); x2=V(E(i,2),1); y2=V(E(i,2),2);
  z2=V(E(i,2),3); dx=x2-x1; dy=y2-y1; dz=z2-z1; d=sqrt(dx*dx+dy*dy+dz*dz);
  for t=0:(1/Res):1,
    x=x1+dx*t; y=y1+dy*t; z=z1+dz*t; El{i,1}=[El{i,1};x,y,z];
  end
end
```

```
V1=[]; V2=[]; H=[];
for i=1:VN,
  x=V(i,1); y=V(i,2);  z=V(i,3); d=sqrt(x*x+y*y+z*z); t=R/d;
  x1=x*t; y1=y*t; z1=z*t; V1=[V1;x1,y1,z1]; x2=0; y2=0;
  if(z1>=0)
    z2=-R; H=[H;0];
  else
    z2=R; H=[H;1];
  end
  I=x2-x1; J=y2-y1; K=z2-z1; z3=0; d1=z3-z1; t=d1/K;
  x3=x1+I*t; y3=y1+J*t; V2=[V2;x3,y3,z3];
end
Es=[]; E1=[]; E2=[]; He=[];
for i=1:EN,
  Es{i,1}=[]; E1{i,1}=[]; E2{i,1}=[]; He{i,1}=[];
end
for i=1:EN,
  for j=1:(Res+1),
    x=El{i,1}(j,1);  y=El{i,1}(j,2);  z=El{i,1}(j,3); d=sqrt(x*x+y*y+z*z);
    t=R/d; x1=x*t; y1=y*t; z1=z*t;
    E1{i,1}=[E1{i,1};x1,y1,z1]; x2=0; y2=0;
    if(z1>=0)
      z2=-R; He{i,1}=[He{i,1};0];
    else
      z2=R; He{i,1}=[He{i,1};1];
    end
    I=x2-x1; J=y2-y1; K=z2-z1; z3=0; d1=z3-z1; t=d1/K; x3=x1+I*t;
    y3=y1+J*t; E2{i,1}=[E2{i,1};x3,y3,z3];
  end
end
n=12;
Co=[]; Tmp=[];
for i=0:(pi/Res):pi,
  x=R*cos(i); y=R*sin(i); Co=[Co;x,y,0];
end
CN=size(Co,1); C=[]; count=0; TmpA=[Co,ones(CN,1)];
for t=(pi/n):(pi/n):(pi-pi/n),
  rx=[1,0,0,0; 0,cos(t),-sin(t),0; 0,sin(t),cos(t),0; 0,0,0,1];
  count=count+1; C{count,1}=(rx*TmpA')';
end
Ct=count; C1=[];
for i=1:Ct,
  C1{i,1}=[];
end
for i=1:Ct,
  C1{i,1}=[C1{i,1};TmpA(1,1),TmpA(1,2),TmpA(1,3)];
  for j=2:(CN-1),
    x=C{i,1}(j,1); y=C{i,1}(j,2); z=C{i,1}(j,3); x1=0; y1=0; z1=-R;
    I=x1-x; J=y1-y; K=z1-z; z2=0; d=z2-z; t=d/K; x2=x+I*t; y2=y+J*t;
    C1{i,1}=[C1{i,1};x2,y2,z2];
  end
  C1{i,1}=[C1{i,1};TmpA(CN,1),TmpA(CN,2),TmpA(CN,3)];
end
Co=[];
for i=(-pi/2):(pi/Res):(pi/2),
  x=R*cos(i); y=R*sin(i); Co=[Co;x,y,0];
end
CN=size(Co,1); count=0;
TmpA=[Co,ones(CN,1)];
for t=(pi/n):(pi/n):(pi-pi/n),
  ry=[cos(t),0,-sin(t),0; 0,1,0,0; sin(t),0,cos(t),0; 0,0,0,1];
  count=count+1; C{(Ct+count),1}=(ry*TmpA')';
end
for i=(Ct+1):(Ct+count),
  C1{i,1}=[];
end
for i=(Ct+1):(Ct+count),
  C1{i,1}=[C1{i,1};TmpA(1,1),TmpA(1,2),TmpA(1,3)];
  for j=2:(CN-1),
    x=C{i,1}(j,1); y=C{i,1}(j,2); z=C{i,1}(j,3); x1=0; y1=0; z1=-R; I=x1-x; J=y1-y;
    K=z1-z; z2=0; d=z2-z; t=d/K; x2=x+I*t; y2=y+J*t; C1{i,1}=[C1{i,1};x2,y2,z2];
  end
  C1{i,1}=[C1{i,1};TmpA(CN,1),TmpA(CN,2),TmpA(CN,3)];
end
Ct=Ct+count; Ct=Ct+1; C1{Ct,1}=Co; Tmp=[-Co(:,1),Co(:,2:3)]; Ct=Ct+1; C1{Ct,1}=Tmp;
clf; hold on;
for i=1:Ct,
  for j=1:(CN-1),
    if(mod(j,3)>1)
      tma=[C1{i,1}(j,1),C1{i,1}((j+1),1)];
      tmb=[C1{i,1}(j,2),C1{i,1}((j+1),2)];
      tmc=[C1{i,1}(j,3),C1{i,1}((j+1),3)];
```

```
      plot3();
    end
  end
end
axis off; axis equal; clf; hold on; % for below, E2 may be replaced by E1 and El
for i=1:VN,
  if(H(i,1))
    plot3(V2(i,1),V2(i,2),V2(i,3),'o');
  else
    plot3(V2(i,1),V2(i,2),V2(i,3),'.');
  end
end
for i=1:EN,
  for j=1:Res,
    if(He{i,1}(j,1))
      tma=[E2{i,1}(j,1),E2{i,1}((j+1),1)];m tmb=[E2{i,1}(j,2),E2{i,1}((j+1),2)];
      tmc=[E2{i,1}(j,3),E2{i,1}((j+1),3)];
      if(mod(j,8)>3)
        plot3(tma,tmb,tmc,'--');
      end
    else
      plot3(tma,tmb,tmc);
    end
  end
end
for i=(Ct-1):Ct,
  for j=1:(CN-1),
    tma=[C1{i,1}(j,1),C1{i,1}((j+1),1)]; tmb=[C1{i,1}(j,2),C1{i,1}((j+1),2)];
    tmc=[C1{i,1}(j,3),C1{i,1}((j+1),3)]; plot3(tma,tmb,tmc);
  end
end
axis off; axis equal; clf; hold on;
for i=1:EN,
  for j=1:Res,
    if(mod(j,5)>2)
      tma=[El{i,1}(j,1),El{i,1}((j+1),1)];
      tmb=[El{i,1}(j,2),El{i,1}((j+1),2)];
      tmc=[El{i,1}(j,3),El{i,1}((j+1),3)];
      plot3(tma,tmb,tmc);
    end
    if(mod(j,7)>2)
      plot3(tma,tmb,tmc);
    end
    plot3(tma,tmb,tmc);
  end
end
axis off; axis equal; rotate3d;
% for future developments
tx=.2; ty=.1; tz=.3; Vo=V; Tmp=ones(VN,1); V=Vo+[tx*Tmp, ty*Tmp, tz*Tmp];
V1o=V1; V2o=V2; Ho=H; Elo=El; Eso=Es; E1o=E1; E2o=E2; Heo=He;
a=.3; b=.4; c=sqrt(1-a*a-b*b) u=[a,b,c]; t=.5; q=[u*sin(t),cos(t)];
x=q(1,1); y=q(1,2); z=q(1,3); w=q(1,4); tma=[(1-2*(y*y+z*z)),(2*(x*y-w*z)),(2*(x*z+w*y))];
tmb=[(2*(x*y+w*z)),(1-2*(x*x+z*z)),(2*(y*z-w*x))];
tmc=[(2*(x*z-w*y)),(2*(y*z+w*x)),(1-2*(x*x+y*y))]; M=[tma;tmb;tmc]; V=(M*Vo')';
x1=Vo(3,1); y1=Vo(3,2); m=sqrt(x1*x1+y1*y1); c1=x1/m; s1=y1/m; c2=1; s2=0;
t=atan((c2*s1+c1*s2)/(c1*c2+s1*s2));  TmpA=cos(t); TmpB=sin(t); rz=[TmpA,-TmpB,0,0;
TmpB,TmpA,0,0; 0,0,1,1; 0,0,0,1]; hold on;
for i=1:(Ct-2),
  TmpA=[C1{i,1},ones(CN,1)]; Tmp=(rz*TmpA')';
  for j=1:(CN-1),
    if(mod(j,3)>1)
      plot3([Tmp(j,1),Tmp((j+1),1)],[Tmp(j,2),Tmp((j+1),2)],[Tmp(j,3),Tmp((j+1),3)],'-.');
    end
  end
end
```

§ A.33 Percolation of regular polygons in two dimensions

```
% ppgk.m, threshold area ratio (2^k), Kit Tiyapan, (c) 20th November, 2002
clear all; rand('state',sum(100*clock)); n=5; sz=10; k=4; stp=2^k; wen=1; num=0;
cnt=0; x=[]; rad=[]; ang=2*pi/n; tpi=2*pi; r=sqrt(1/(n*sin(ang/2)*cos(ang/2)));
while wen
  cnt=cnt+1; num=num+stp; x=[x;sz*rand(stp,2)]; rad=[rad;tpi*rand(stp,1)];
  for i=(num-stp+1):num,
    for j=0:(n-1),
      tmp=rad(i,1)+j*ang; v{i}{1,(j+1)}=[(x(i,1)+r*cos(tmp)),(x(i,2)+r*sin(tmp))];
    end
  end
  figure(cnt);clf; hold on;
  for i=1:num,
```

```
    tmx=[];
    tmy=[];
    for j=1:n,
      tmx=[tmx;v{i}{1,j}(1,1)]; tmy=[tmy;v{i}{1,j}(1,2)];
    end
    tmx=[tmx;v{i}{1,1}(1,1)]; tmy=[tmy;v{i}{1,1}(1,2)]; plot(tmx,tmy);
  end
  plot([0,sz,sz,0,0],[0,0,sz,sz,0]); axis equal; axis off; wen=~cmpc(n,sz,x,rad,v);
end
N0=num-stp; N1=num; tmn=0;
for l=1:k,
  cnt=cnt+1; num=(N0+N1)/2; tmx=x(1:num,:); tmr=rad(1:num,:); pced=cmpc(n,sz,tmx,tmr,v);
  if(pced)
    N1=num; tmn=0;
  else
    N0=num; tmn=tmn+1;
  end
  figure(cnt);clf; hold on;
  for i=1:num,
    tmx=[]; tmy=[];
    for j=1:n,
      tmx=[tmx;v{i}{1,j}(1,1)]; tmy=[tmy;v{i}{1,j}(1,2)];
    end
    tmx=[tmx;v{i}{1,1}(1,1)]; tmy=[tmy;v{i}{1,1}(1,2)]; plot(tmx,tmy);
  end
  plot([0,sz,sz,0,0],[0,0,sz,sz,0]); axis equal; axis off;
end
% ppgt.m, threshold area ratio, Kit Tiyapan, (c) 20th November, 2002
clear all; rand('state',sum(100*clock)); n=5; sz=10; stp=16; wen=1;  % wiederholen
num=0; cnt=0; x=[]; rad=[];
while wen
  cnt=cnt+1; num=num+stp; x=[x;sz*rand(16,2)]; ang=2*pi/n; tpi=2*pi;
  rad=[rad;tpi*rand(stp,1)]; r=sqrt(1/(n*sin(ang/2)*cos(ang/2)));
  for i=(num-stp+1):num,
    for j=0:(n-1),
      tmp=rad(i,1)+j*ang;
      v{i}{1,(j+1)}=[(x(i,1)+r*cos(tmp)),(x(i,2)+r*sin(tmp))];
    end
  end
  figure(cnt);clf; hold on;
  for i=1:num,
    tmx=[]; tmy=[];
    for j=1:n,
      tmx=[tmx;v{i}{1,j}(1,1)]; tmy=[tmy;v{i}{1,j}(1,2)];
    end
    tmx=[tmx;v{i}{1,1}(1,1)]; tmy=[tmy;v{i}{1,1}(1,2)]; plot(tmx,tmy);
  end
  plot([0,sz,sz,0,0],[0,0,sz,sz,0]); axis equal; axis off; wen=~cmpc(n,sz,x,rad,v);
end
N0=num-stp; N1=num;
for k=1:4,
  cnt=cnt+1; num=(N0+N1)/2; tmx=x(1:num,:); tmr=rad(1:num,:);
  pced=cmpc(n,sz,tmx,tmr,v);
  if(pced)
    N1=num;
  else
    N0=num;
  end
  figure(cnt);clf; hold on;
  for i=1:num,
    tmx=[]; tmy=[];
    for j=1:n,
      tmx=[tmx;v{i}{1,j}(1,1)]; tmy=[tmy;v{i}{1,j}(1,2)];
    end
    tmx=[tmx;v{i}{1,1}(1,1)]; tmy=[tmy;v{i}{1,1}(1,2)]; plot(tmx,tmy);
  end
  plot([0,sz,sz,0,0],[0,0,sz,sz,0]); axis equal; axis off;
end
% cmpc.m, a function, Kit Tiyapan, (c) 20th November, 2002
function [percolated] = cmpc(n,Size,X,Rad,V);
% 2-d continuum percolation of n-gons
N=size(X,1); Angle=2*pi/n; TwoPi=2*pi; R=sqrt(1/(n*sin(Angle/2)*cos(Angle/2)));
Tmp=V{1}{1,1}+(V{1}{1,2}-V{1}{1,1})/2; dx=Tmp(1,1)-X(1,1); dy=Tmp(1,2)-X(1,2);
r=sqrt(dx*dx + dy*dy); T=delaunay(X(1:N,1),X(1:N,2)); NT=size(T,1);
D=sparse(N,N); Ov=sparse(N,N); Ov1=sparse(N,1); Pair=[]; Limbo=[];
Oclock=sparse(NT,NT);
for i=1:NT,
  Tmp=[T(i,:),T(i,1)];
  for j=1:3,
    c1=Tmp(1,j); c2=Tmp(1,(j+1)); dx=X(c2,1)-X(c1,1); dy=X(c2,2)-X(c1,2);
    TmpA=sqrt(dx*dx + dy*dy); D(c1,c2)=TmpA; D(c2,c1)=TmpA; Pair=[Pair;[c1,c2;c2,c1]];
    if(TmpA<=(2*r))
```

```
95        Ov(c1,c2)=1; Ov(c2,c1)=1; Ov1(c1,1)=1; Ov1(c2,1)=1;
96      elseif(TmpA<=(2*R))
97        Limbo=[Limbo;[c1,c2;c2,c1]];
98      end
99    end
100   TmpB=atan(abs(dy/dx));
101   if(dx>=0)
102     if(dy>=0)  % Quadrant 1
103       Oclock(c1,c2)=TmpB; Oclock(c2,c1)=pi+TmpB;
104     else  % Quadrant 4
105       Oclock(c1,c2)=TwoPi-TmpB; Oclock(c2,c1)=pi-TmpB;
106     end
107   else
108     if(dy>=0)  % Quadrant 2
109       Oclock(c1,c2)=pi-TmpB; Oclock(c2,c1)=TwoPi-TmpB;
110     else  % Quadrant 3
111       Oclock(c1,c2)=pi+TmpB; Oclock(c2,c1)=TmpB;
112     end
113   end
114 end
115 Tmp=Angle/2; Star=[];
116 for i=1:N,
117   TmpA=[]; TmpB=Rad(i,1);
118   for j=1:n,
119     TmpA=[TmpA,mod((TmpB + (j-1)*Angle + Tmp),TwoPi)];
120   end
121   Star=[Star;TmpA];
122 end
123 Wobble=sparse(N,N); jWobble=sparse(N,N); TmpN=size(Limbo,1);
124 for i=1:TmpN,
125   Min=10; TmpA=Limbo(i,1); TmpB=Limbo(i,2); jMin=j;
126   for j=1:n,
127     Tmp=Star(TmpA,j)-Oclock(TmpA,TmpB);
128     if(abs(Tmp)<abs(Min))
129       Min=Tmp; jMin=j;
130     end
131   end
132   Wobble(TmpA,TmpB)=Min; jWobble(TmpA,TmpB)=jMin;
133 end
134 Tmp=Angle/2;
135 for i=1:2:TmpN,
136   TmpA=Limbo(i,1); TmpB=Limbo(i,2);
137   if(abs(Wobble(TmpB,TmpA)) >= abs(Wobble(TmpA,TmpB)))
138     TmpA=Limbo((i+1),1); TmpB=Limbo((i+1),2);
139   end
140   J=jWobble(TmpA,TmpB); v{1}=V{TmpA}{1,J};
141   if(J==n)
142     v{2}=V{TmpA}{1,1};
143   else
144     v{2}=V{TmpA}{1,(J+1)};
145   end
146   J=jWobble(TmpB,TmpA); v{3}=V{TmpB}{1,J};
147   if(J==n)
148     v{4}=V{TmpB}{1,1};
149   else
150     v{4}=V{TmpB}{1,(J+1)};
151   end
152   Max=0;
153   if(Wobble(TmpA,TmpB)>=0)
154     vMin=v{1};
155   else
156     vMin=v{2};
157   end
158   d1=R*cos(Tmp-abs(Wobble(TmpA,TmpB))); TmpD=(X(TmpA,1)-X(TmpB,1));
159   a=(X(TmpA,2)-X(TmpB,2))/TmpD; b=(X(TmpA,1)*X(TmpB,2)-X(TmpB,1)*X(TmpA,2))/TmpD;
160   a1=a; b1=vMin(1,2)-a1*vMin(1,1); x3=v{3}(1,1); y3=v{3}(1,2); x4=v{4}(1,1);
161   y4=v{4}(1,2); TmpD=x3-x4; p=(y3-y4)/TmpD; q=(x3*y4-x4*y3)/TmpD;
162   TmpD=a1-p;
163   x=(q-b1)/TmpD; y=(a1*q-b1*p)/TmpD; dx=x-X(TmpB,1); dy=y-X(TmpB,2);
164   r2=sqrt(dx*dx + dy*dy); d2=r2*cos(Tmp-abs(Wobble(TmpB,TmpA)));
165   d=D(TmpA,TmpB);
166   if((d1+d2)>=d)
167     Ov(TmpA,TmpB)=1; Ov(TmpB,TmpA)=1; Ov1(TmpA,1)=1; Ov1(TmpB,1)=1;
168   end
169 end
170 Clus=Ov;
171 for i=1:N,
172   Clus(i,i)=1;
173 end
174 NClus=size(Clus,1); ClusA=Clus(1,:); NClusA=1;
175 for i=2:NClus,
176   Joined=0;
```

```
177   for j=1:NClusA,
178     TmpC=Clus(i,:) | ClusA(j,:);
179     if(sum(Clus(i,:) & ClusA(j,:)))
180       ClusA(j,:)=TmpC; ClusB=ClusA; ClusA=TmpC; NClusB=NClusA;
181       NClusA=1; Joined=1; break;
182     end
183   end
184   if(~Joined)
185     ClusA=[ClusA;Clus(i,:)]; NClusA=NClusA+1;
186   else
187     for j=1:NClusB,
188       if(sum(ClusA(1,:) & ClusB(j,:)))
189         ClusA(1,:)=ClusA(1,:) | ClusB(j,:);
190       else
191         ClusA=[ClusA;ClusB(j,:)]; NClusA=NClusA+1;
192       end
193     end
194   end
195 end
196 Left=sparse(1,N); Right=sparse(1,N); Margin=0.1*Size;
197 for i=1:N,
198   if(X(i,1)<=Margin)
199     Left(1,i)=1;
200   elseif(X(i,1)>=(Size-Margin))
201     Right(1,i)=1;
202   end
203 end
204 percolated=0;
205 for i=1:NClusA,
206   if(sum(Left & ClusA(i,:)) & sum(Right & ClusA(i,:)))
207     percolated=1; break;
208   end
209 end
```

B

§ B. Terminology and other resources

a, A

aboulia. lack of will or initiative seen with organic disease or damage to the brain.

adjacent. have a certain thing in common. ~ **edges**, edges which which have a common vertex. ~ **tiles**, tiles which have a common edge. ~ **vertices**, vertices which have a common edge.

affine. (*Lat.* affinis; *Fr.* affin) relating to a coordinate transformation that is equivalent to a linear transformation followed by a translation. **affine combination**, $p = \sum_1^k \alpha_i p_i$, where $p_1, p_2, \ldots, p_k$ are points in E^d, $\alpha_i = \mathrm{Re}$ and $\sum_{i=1}^k \alpha_i = 1$. ~ **geometry**, studies the properties which are preserved (invariant) under transformations in the affine group where A in $x' = xA + c$ is nonsingular. ~ **hull**, the smallest affine set containing L, where L is a subset of E^d. ~**ly independent points**, $p_i \in E^d, \alpha_i \in \Re, i = 1, 2, \ldots, k$ where $p_2 - p_1, \ldots, p_k - p_1$ linearly independent. ~ **mapping**, is $x' = xA + c$. ~ **set**, a linear combination $p = \alpha_1 p_1 + \alpha_2 p_2 + \ldots + \alpha_k p_k$ where $\alpha_1 + \alpha_2 + \ldots + \alpha_k = 1$, an affine set is the translation of a linear set vector subspace or it is simply *flat*.

akinesia. total lack of movement.

alternate. ~ **interior angles**, those angles which lie on the opposite sides of a transversal.

altitude. the line from the vertex of a triangle perpendicular to its opposite side.

anorexia. violent refusal to eat.

antipodal points. those points which admit no parallel supporting lines.

Archimedean polyhedron. a polyhedron whose faces are all regular polygons and whose vertices are all congruent to one another.

arteriosclerosis. A general term for the thickening, hardening, and loss of elasticity of the walls of blood vessels.

atherosclerosis. from *Gr. athero* (gruel, paste) and *sclerosis* (hardness). An arteriosclerosis which is caused by the deposition of materials, for example calcium, cellular waste products, cholesterol, fatty substances and fibrin, on the inner lining of an artery. If occurs at a carotid artery it can cause a stroke, while if at a coronary artery a heart attack.

augmented. (of polyhedra) having one or more k-sided faces replaced by a k-gonal pyramid, cupolar, or rotunda.

automatism. forced obedience to external command.

b, B

bimedian. the line joining the mid points of two opposite sides of a quadrilateral.

block. resistance to movement or thought at any level.

bond. link between two cells which share a face.

boundary. ~ **of a ball**, $\partial N_\epsilon(c) = \{x || x - c| = \epsilon\}$ for $c \in R^m, \epsilon > 0$, a hypersphere in R^m.

bulimia. a violent and insatiable appetite .

c, C

cataclasis. granulation.

cataclasite. rock deformed by shearing and cataclasis.

categorical system. an axiomatic sytem S where each pair of its models is isomorphic with respect to S.

central projection. the one-to-one correspondence between points of the plane $x_{d+1} = 1$ (ie. a space E^d) and points on the hemisphere of S^{d+1} corresponding to $x_{d+1} > 0$.

chain. a planar straight line graph $C = (u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_p)$ with vertex set $\{u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_p\}$ and edge set (u_i, u_{i+1}), $i = 1, 2, \ldots, p-1$.

-cingulum. *sfx* a belt of 12 triangles.

circumcentre. the centre of a circumscribed circle. ~ **of a triangle**, the point of concurrency of the perpendicular bisectors of the three sides of it.

circumcircle. or circumscribed circle is the circle which contains the three vertices of a triangle and has the circumcentre of that triangle as its centre.

claim. a small theorem to be proved, often it is a theorem presented and proved within the proof of another theorem.

close. ~**d ball**, $\mathcal{N}_\epsilon(c) = \{x || x - c| < \epsilon\}$ for $c \in R^m, \epsilon > 0$. **vertex of** ~ **type**,v where $|T \bigoplus T_1 \bigoplus T_2| = k+2$ if $k = N - 1$, where vertex v is common to three polygons $V(T), V(T_1), V(T_2) \in \mathrm{Vn}_k(S)$.

combinatorial geometry. geometry which characterises the geometrical objects as properties of finite subsets.

complement. $A \backslash B = \{x | x \in A, x \notin B\}$.

completeness. (of an axiomatic system S) impossible to add an independent axiom.

component. connected subgraph.

concurrent. (*Lat.* concurrere) ~ **lines**, three or more line which intersect at the same point (point of concurrency).

congruence transformation. mapping of the Euclidean plane onto itself which preserves all distances.

congruent. (*Lat.* congruentem, *nom* congruens)~ **tilings**,tiles which coincide with each other via a rigid motion of the plane or reflection. ~ **triangle**,a triangle in which a one-to-one correspondence can be established between their vertices such that corresonding sides are congruent and corresponding angles are congruent. Two relevant theorems to the congruence of triangles are the SSS, SAS and ASA theorems.

connected. comprising of only one piece. ~ **graph**, G such that $\forall g, v_i, v_j \in G, \exists v_i g v_j \in G$.

consistency. (of an axiomatic system) making no claims of contradictory statements.

convex. (*Lat.* convexus) ~ **polygon**, the region on the true side of all the half-planes of its sides. Substitution of any point coordinates into all of its half-plane equations yields negative when that point is inside the polygon. ~ **hull**, the smallest convex set containing $P \in E^d$. It defines A and b such that $\forall x \in P, Ax+b \leq 0$. ~ **set**, is a set where a line segment formed by any pair of its points lies within the set.

coplanar points. points which lie on the same plane with each other.

corner. a vertex of a polygon, in order to distinguish itself from that of a tiling.

-corona. *sfx* a crownlike structure of eight triangles. **-mega**~, such a complex of 12 triangles.

corresponding angles. two angles, one exterior the other interior, which lie on the same side of the transversal.

covering. a family of sets which completely covers a plane. ~ **lattice**,a lattice derived from another lattice by exchanging edges with vertices, the position of each edge normally being taken to be that of its mid point.

Coxeter-Todd lattice. the lattice in 12 dimensions which has the maximum packing number.

cross ratio. (of four collinear points p_1, p_2, p_3 and p_4) the ratio $c(p_1, p_2; p_3, p_4) = (p_{13}/p_{14})/(p_{23}/p_{24})$. It is an invariant under a linear transformation.

Curie point. the transition temperature where ferromagnetism changes into paramagnetism. For example, when a piece of iron gets too hot it is no longer attracted to a magnet.

d, D

Delaunay tessellation. see Delone tessellation.

Delone tessellation. decomposes a Euclidean space of m dimensions into simplexes identical with one another through linear transformations.

deltahedra. Polyhedra which has faces all equilateral triangles. There are eight convex deltahedra, namely tetrahedron, octahedron, icosahedron, triangular dipyramid, pentagonal dipyramid, heccaidecadeltahedron, tetracaidecadeltahedron, and dodecadeltahedron.

δ-slice. a portion of E^d, $d \geq 2$ contained between two hyperplanes orthogonal to a coordinate axis and at a distance of 2δ apart.

deltohedron. solids obtained by twisting one cone of the two cones in regular dipyramids by $1/(2n)$ turn. Then the result is called an n-gonal deltohedron and the original polyhedron a regular n-gonal dipyramid.

depth. (*O.E.* deop)(of a point p in a set S) the number of convex hulls or convex layers that have to be stripped from S before p is removed; (of a set S) the depth of its deepest point.

dihedral angle. the angle created by two intersecting planes.

n^p-distribution. distributions whose expected number of extreme points in a sample of size n is $\mathcal{O}(n^p)$.

dominate. (of a point) having coordinate components in all dimensions greater than another.

e, E

ϵ_0. the permittivity of free space, $\varepsilon_0 = 8.85 \times 10^{-12}\ \mathrm{Fm}^{-1}$.

edge. (*Ger.* die Kante, -n; *Lat.* acies) the arc joining two vertices or a 1-face of a d-dimensional polytope P. ~**-to-**~, (of a tiling of polygons) having all sides and edges coincides, as well as corners and vertices.

elongated. (of polyhedra) having a largest m-sided polygon replaced by an m-prism.

endpoint. (of edges) a vertex.

equiaffine. a subgroup of affine group whose $|A| = \pm 1$, the invariant of which is the volume; Euclidean distance. distance between two points represented as vectors x_i and x_j, that is $|x_i - x_j| = \sqrt{(x_i - x_j)^{\mathrm{T}}(x_i - x_j)} = \left[\sum_{k=1}^{n}(x_{ik} - x_{jk})^2\right]^{1/2}$ for n dimensions.

Euclidean space. a Cartesian space with the Euclidean distance of any dimension.

Euler line. the line containing the circumcentre O, the median point M, the orthocentre H and the centre N of the medial circle. The length of this line is $|OH|$. Then we have $|OM| = (1/3)|OH|$ and $|ON| = |NH|$.

expected complexity. estimate of the average behaviour of an algorithm.

exterior angle. (of a transversal) each of the two angles formed by a halfline, a vertex, and the halfline of a transversal on the side away from the line segment that contains both vertices; (of a triangle) an angle adjacent and supplementary to an [interior] angle of a triangle.

extreme point. (of a convex set) a point $p \in S$ convex set where $\nexists a, b \in S$ such that p lies on the open line segment $\overline{ab}$;

f, F

face. (*Ger.* die Fläche; *Lat.* hedrae).

facet. a $(d-1)$-face of a polytope in d dimensions. see also *subfacet.*

far. (*O.E.* feorr) **vertex of a ~ type**, is when $|T \bigoplus T_1 \bigoplus T_2| = k - 2$, if $k = 1$.

flux. the volumetric flow per cross sectional area, $j = \mathrm{d}V/(A\mathrm{d}t)$.

full period generator. a linear congruential generator whose period is k.

g, G

galactic. *adj* Pertaining or belonging to the Milky Way Galaxy.

galaxian. *adj* Pertaining or belonging to a galaxy.

n-gon. a polygon with n sides and n corners.

gyroelongated. (of polyhedra) having one largest m-sided polygon replaced by an m-gonal antiprism.

h, H

half-plane. (of a plane P with respect to a line m relative to a point $A \in P, A \notin m$) $P_1 = \{A\} \cup \{X | X \in P, X \notin m, (A, X) \cap m = \emptyset\}$ and $P_2 = \{X | X \in P, X \notin m, , (A, X) \cap m \neq \emptyset\}$.

half-space. the portion of E^d lying on one side of a hyperplane. Or if P is a plane and A a point not on P, then the two halfspaces with respect to P relative to A are $\S_1 = \{A\} \cup \{X | X \in P, (A, X) \cap P = \emptyset\}$ and $\S_2 = \{X | X \in P, (A, X) \cap P \neq \emptyset\}$.

n-hedral tiling. a tiling with n distinct prototiles.

homeomorphism. topological equivalence.

homogeneous coordinates. coordinates obtained from projection of points from the inhomogeneous or conventional coordinates represented by the hyperplane $x_{d+1} = 1$ onto the unit hemisphere S^{d+1} of E^{d+1} represents the points at infinity by letting $\varepsilon_{d+1} = 0$.

hyperboulia. excess of will, urgency.

hyperkinesia. increased speed, violence, force, and spread of movement.

hyperplane. a vector space of codimension 1. A hyperplane in an n-dimensional hyperspace is a linear space of $(n-1)$ dimensions. It separates the hyperspace into three parts, *viz.* itself and two other parts which are homeomorphic to the original space.

i, I

incentre. the point where the medians of a triangle intersect.

incidence. the membership of a point p on a line l, is an invariant in affine geometry.

incircle. (of a triangle) the circle which has the incentre of that triangle as its centre and touches all three sides of the triangle.

independence. (of a axiom) cannot be proved by using one or more other axioms within of the same set.

inscribed circle. see *incircle.*

interior angle. (made by a transversal) an angle made by the halfline transversal on the side which contains the segment between the two vertices, a vertex, and one halfline of the other line attached to that vertex.

inversion. (in E^d) a point-to-point transformation of E^d which maps a vector v applied to the origin to the vector $v' = v\dot{1}/|v|^2$.

isometry. n a distance-preserving mapping, a synonym for congruence transformation, comprises of rotation, translation, reflection and the latter two combined which is called a glide reflection; a transformation in which a figure and its image are equal reflections of each other.

isomorphic. one to one. ~ **models**, (in an axiomatic system S) those models in which there exists at least one relation-preserving, one-to-one correspondence between each of their elements, in other words every true statement made about elements in one set is also true about the corresponding elements in the other set.

isomorphism. a one to one and onto relation.

isosceles triangle. a triangle which has two equal sides, *i.e.* where two of the sides are congruent.

isotone. monotone nonincreasing or nondecreasing.

k, K

kagome. *Jpn.* a basket pattern.

l, L

Leech lattice. the lattice in 24 dimensions which has the maximum packing number.

linear. (*Lat.* linearis) ~ **combination**, $p = \alpha_1 p_1 + \alpha_2 p_2 + \ldots + \alpha_k p_k$ for $p_i \in E^d, \alpha_i \in \Re, i = 1, 2, \ldots, k$. ~ **congruential generator**, a generator which produces random numbers $R_i \in [0, 1)$, where $R_i = X_i/k$, $X_i \in [0, k-1]$, $X_{i+1} = (sX_i + c) \bmod k$, $i = 1, 2, \ldots$, $X_0, m, c, k \in \mathcal{I}^+$, X_0 is the *seed*, m the *multiplier*, c the *increment* and k the *modulus*. ~ **set**, an affine set which passes through the origin.

link. a branch that is not a part of a tree.

lune. a combination where two triangles are attached to opposite sides of a square.

m, M

mapping. association of each preimage point in the domain subset of the source set to exactly one image point in the range subset of the target set. **one-to-one** ~, a mapping where there is no two different images with the same preimage. **onto** ~, a mapping where the range is the union of all subsets of images

medial circle. the circle which passes through the mid points of the sides of a triangle, the feet of its altitudes and the mid of the lines from the point where the altitudes intersect to the corresponding vertices. It is also known as the nine-points circle or the pedal circle because of these nine points it passes through.

median. (of a triangle) bisector of any one of its three angles. also ~ **line**,.

mesh. a closed loop in a graph. **basic** ~, a closed loop formed from the tree by one link of the graph.

metric. a generalized distance.

Möbius strips. An n^{th}-order Möbius strip is a band obtained by joining the two ends of a rectangular strip into a loop after having twisted one of them by an angle $n\pi$, where n is an integer. When the strip is cut along the centre-line, if n is odd the result is one strip having $2n + 2$ half twists which is knotted when $n \geq 3$. If n is even the result is two strips.

monohedral tilings. tilings in which every tile congruent with one another.

monotone. (*Fr.* monotonie; *Gr.* monotonos) ~ **chain**, (with respect to a straight line l) a chain which is intersected by a line orthogonal to l exactly one point. ~ **polygon**, (with respect to a straight line l) a simple polygon whose boundary is the union of two chains monotone with respect to l.

mylonite. Laminated rock with fine grain which is the product of grinding or granulation within the tectonic fault zones.

Monte Carlo. method first done during the 1940s, involve partial differential and integral equations and multi-dimensional integrals, stereotypically maps a deterministic system onto a sampling experiment, from which are collected random samples whose results of statistical analysis give an estimate solution to the problem in real system.

n, N

neighbour. that which has a certain thing in common, for example a common vertex or a common edge.

nine-points circle. see medial circle.

o, O

obtuse. (*Lat.* obtusus) ~ **angle**, an angle which is greater than a right angle, or one which is neither a right- nor an acute angle.

open ball. $N_\epsilon(c) = \{x | \, |x - c| < \epsilon\}$ for $c \in R^m, \epsilon > 0$.

order. (*O.Fr.* ordre) ~ **of**, (implies that) multiplication by constants is involved. ~ **of connectedness**, (of a graph) the maximum number of edges which can be removed without changing the number of components. ~ **of a Voronoi diagram**, $k = |T|$, $\mathrm{V}_{n_k}(S) = \bigcup_i V(T)$, $T \subset S$.

orthocentre. (of a triangle) the point where the lines drawn from the vertices normal to the respective oppositesides intersect, the point of concurrency of its three altitude lines.

orthogonal. (*Gr.* orthos; gonia) right angle. ~ **group**, intersection between the similarity and the equiaffine groups, an invariant of which is the distance. ~ **vectors**, those vectors which are at right angle to each other; $|x_1 + x_2| = |x_1 + x_2|$, $(x_1 + x_2)^2 = (x_1 + x_2)^2$, $(x_1 + x_2)^{\mathrm{T}}(x_1 + x_2) = (x_1 - x_2)^{\mathrm{T}}(x_1 - x_2)$, $x_1^{\mathrm{T}} x_2 = 0$. ~ **projection**, a set of orthogonal projections of point.

orthographic. (*Gr.* orthos; graphein; *Lat.* orthographia) ~ **projection**, a set of orthogonal projections of point.

p, P

packing. a family of non-overlapping sets in a plane.

parametral plane. (in crystallography) the plane which cuts all the three axes of a crystal.

partition. (of S) each of the two or more nonempty and disjoint subsets of S.

path. a self-avoiding path, ie a path whose all vertices are distinct.

pencil. (*Lat.* penicillus): ~ **of lines**, a set of concurrent lines.

perseveration. an uncontrollable self-stimulating and self-maintaining which causes the indefinite continuation or repetition of nervous processes.

polyhedral. (*Gr.* polyedros) ~ **set**, the intersection of a finite set of closed half-spaces in E^d.

polytope. (also d-polytope) convex d-polytope or a bounded d-dimensional polyhedral set.

projective. (*Lat.* projectum) ~ **group**, a full linear group on $d+1$ homogeneous coordinates where $|B| = [A, 0; c, 1] \neq 0$ in $(x', 1) = (x, 1)B$

r, R

regression. a problem of best approximation in a subspace. ~ **function**, some function f^* of $d-1$ variables which minimizes the norm $\mathrm{I}\, f - f^* \,\mathrm{I}$, where f is a function of $d-1$ variables which represents a set of points in E^d.

regular. (*Lat.* regula) ~ **polygon**, a polygon with equal sides and equal angles. ~ **polytope**, (or a regular polyhedron) a polytope with all faces congruent regular polygons. There are only five distinct types of these and they are called the Platonic solids; (of a vertex) v_j, when there are $i < j < k$ such that (v_i, v_j) and (v_j, v_k) are edges of a graph G whose vertices are indexed in such a way that $i < j$ means either $y_i < y_j$ or, $y_i = y_j$ and $x_i > x_j$.

remote. (*Lat.* removere, remotus) ~ **exterior angle**, (of an interior angle) an angle not adjacent to the interior angle. ~ **interior angle**, (of an exterior angle) an angle not adjacent to the exterior angle.

rheology. the study of the flow of matter.

ridge. boundary element of a facet.

rigid. (*Lat.* rigere, rigidus) ~ **motions**, affine transformations which preserve distance, which are the essence of Euclidean geometry.

route. a path with possible double points.

s, S

side. edge. A side is to a corner what an edge is to a vertex.

similarity. (*Fr.* similaire; *Lat.* similis) ~ **group**, an affine group which has $AA^{\mathrm{T}} = \lambda^2 I$, the ratio of distances between points are preserved.

simple. (*O.Fr.* simple; *Lat.* simplus) ~ **d-polytope**, a polytope whose vertices meet exactly d edges. A simple polytope is a dual of a simplicial one.

simlex. a convex hull. **Euclidean** ~, **d-simplex**, a d-polytope P which is the convex hull of $(d-1)$ affinely independent points. It contains the total number of 2^{k+1} of k-faces where $k \in \mathcal{I}\, k \geq -1$, an empty set being $k = -1$. A simplex for $d = 0$ is a vertex, for $d = 1$ an edge, for $d = 2$ a triangle and for $d = 3$ a tetrahedron.

simplicial. (*Lat.* simplex, simplicis) ~ **d-polytope**, a polytope all the facets of which are simplices.

simply connected. is connected and contains no holes.

site. a vertex, to be distinguished from a nucleus or generator of Voronoi networks which is also a site but of the dual network.

space. (*O.Fr.* espace; *Lat.* spatium) ~ **points**, at least four points which are not necessarily coplanar.

sparsity. (*Lat.* sparsus) measure of sparseness in point distribution, a point set $S \in E^d$ has sparsity $c \in \mathcal{I} \geq 1$ for a given $\delta \in \mathcal{R}^+$ iff there are at most c points of S within any box or hypercube of side 2δ. In other words, sparsity is the scarcity of points within a given box. It is preserved through orthogonal projection.

spheno-. *prf* a wedgelike combination formed by two adjacent lunes. **di**~-, two such combinations. **hebe**~-, two lunes separated by a third one.

snub. (of polyhedra) *adj* resulting from a chiral process of rotating all faces of a polyhedron in the same direction. This creates one m-sided polygon for each vertex of degree m and two triangles for each edge. A polyhedron has the same snub as its dual.

stereohedra. set of regions whose congruent copies fill three dimensional space without overlap except at their boundaries.

stochastic. (*Gr.* stokhastikos) ~ **systems**, physical systems which involve random process evolving over time.

subfacets. the $(d-2)$-faces of a polytope P in d dimensions.

t, T

temporomandibular jaw joint disease. The condition of painful jaw joint, sometimes also ears, neck, shoulders and back. Possible symptoms include uncomfortability when openning the mouth and clicking sound when moving the jaw joint.

tessellated. (*Lat.* tessera, tessella; *Gr.* tessares) ~ **polyhedra**, polyhedral cells having the same number of faces.

tessellation. (from *Lat. tessellātus.* mosaic) a space comprised of tiles or simplexes identical to one another via linear transformation; space entirely covered with a pattern.

tesseract. a four-dimensional hypercube.

tile. each piece of, or each set in, a tiling.

tiling. (*Lat.* tegere, tegula; *O.E.* tigele) **plane** ~, a countable family of closed sets which covers a plane and leaves no gap.

tinnitus. The perception of clicking, hissing, popping, ringing, rumbling, or other sound in the ears when no external sound is present. Causes are numerous and include bad positioning of the neck and atherosclerosis. Suggested treatment ranges from taking vitamin A, E, magnesium, potassium and zinc to chiropractice.

tree. a set of branches connecting all the nodes of the graph without forming any closed loops or meshes.

truncated. (of polyhedra) having an k-gonal pyramid cut off from one or more of the vertices.

v, V

valence. (*Lat.* valere, valentia) n-~, having a vertex which is an end point of n edges.

vertex. *pl.* vertices. (*Ger.* die Ecke, -n; *Lat.* angulorum solidum) a point in any dimension. When creating a Voronoi diagram the nuclei are vertices of the corresponding Delaunay diagram, while a Voronoi vertex is the circumcentre of a facet of the Delaunay triangulation of a convex hull one dimension higher. ~ **of a pencil**, the point through which all lines in a pencil pass. Vertices are many a vertex or isolated points connected to edges, they are 0-faces of a polytope P in d dimensions.

Voronoi. n George Fedosevich Voronoi; Voronoi tessellation, Voronoi networks, *etc.* **generalised** ~ **diagram**, $V(T) = \{p : \forall v \in T, \forall w \in (S-T), d(p,v) < d(p,w)\}$ or $V(T) = \bigcap_{ij} H(p_i, p_j), p_i \in T, p_j \in (S-T)$, where $H(p_i, p_j)$ is the half-plane containing p_i that which is defined by the perpendicular bisector of $\overline{p_i p_j}$. ~ **diagram**, (also called area of influence polygons (mining), area potentially available to a tree (forestry), capillary domains, Dirichlet tessellation, domain of an atom (metallurgy), plant polygons (ecology), plesiohedra (one kind of stereohedra), Thiessen polygon, Wigner-Seitz regions (physics), Wirkungsbereich (crystallography)).

worst-case complexity. measures the performance of an algorithm over all problem instances.

§ B.1 Abbreviation

a, A

AIESEC. Association Internationale des Etudiants en Sciences Economiques et Commerciales.

ATPIJ. The Association of Thai Professionals in Japan.

ATSIST. The Association of Thai Students in Science and Technology Professions.

c, C

cf. *Lat.* `confer`, compare.

c.g.. centre of gravity.

d, D

DT. Delaunay triangulation; Dirichlet tessellation.

e, E

eg. *Lat.* `exempli gratia`, for example.

i, I

IEEE. Institute of Electrical and Electronics Engineers, Inc..

IUPAC. International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry. `www.iupac.org`.

p, P

Pc. percolation. ~**-process**, percolation process.

p.d.f.. probability density function.

PM. porous media; porous membranes.

s, S

SEM. scanning electron microscope.

s.t.. such that.

STP. standard temperature and pressure.

t, T

TC. twentieth century.

TEM. transmission electron microscope.

TIT. Tokyo Institute of Technology.

u, U

UMIST. University of Manchester Institute of Science and Technology.

v, V

VP. Voronoi Percolation; the study of percolation on Voronoi networks; any application of Voronoi tessellation in the percolation theory.

VT. Voronoi tessellation.

§ B.2 Biographies

Abu Ja'far Muhammad ibn Musa Al-Khwarizmi. b. *circa* 780, Baghdad; d. *circa* 850.

Lidwig van Beethoven. b. 17^{th} December 1770 , Bonn; d. 26^{th} March 1827 , Vienna. An accomplished pianist and composer who wrote most wonderful piano sonatas and helped shape the

Romantic period of classical music. He began to have problems with his hearing facility in 1796 which developed to become a total deafness which most modern otologists decide are caused by otosclerosis of the mixed type.

Brahmagupta. b. 598, Ujjain, India; d. *circa* 670, India.

Jean Le Rond d'Alembert. b. 17^{th} November 1717 , Paris, France; d. 29^{th} October 1783 , Paris, France.

Girolamo Cardano. b. 24^{th} September 1501 , Pavia, Duchy of Milan; d. 21^{st} September 1576 , Rome.

Augustin Louis Cauchy. b. 21^{st} August 1789 , Paris, France; d. 23^{rd} May 1857 , Sceaux, France.

Arthur Cayley. b. 16^{th} August 1821 , Richmond, Surrey, England; d. 26^{th} January 1895 , Cambridge, Cambridgeshire, England. Another mathematician from a Yorkshire family who lived in Cambridge. He contributed to matrices, non-Euclidean geometry and the abstract group concept.

Edward Salisbury Dana. b. 16^{th} November 1849 , New Haven, Connecticut; d. 1935. Studied at Yale, where he received his Ph.D. in 1876, as well as in Heidelberg and Vienna, he was the son of James Dwight Dana who also wrote books as well as appendices to his father's *System of Mineralogy.*

James Dwight Dana. b. 12^{th} February 1813 , Utica, New York; d. 4^{th} April 1895 . Studied at Yale and joined the navy, he taught at Yale and married Henrietta Frances, the third daughter of Professor Benjamin Silliman whom he assisted there. He wrote a most definitive Manual of Geology, received a Ph.D. from the University of Munich on its fourth centennial celebration in 1872, and continued working very hard into the last year of his life.

Henry Philibert Gaspard Darcy. b. 30^{th} June 1803 , Dijon, Départment de la Côte d'Or, France; d. 2^{nd} January 1858 , Paris. Discovered the Darcy's law of flow in porous media. Invented the modern style Pitot tube. Noticed the existence of the boundary layer in fluid flow. His name is sometimes wrongly written 'D'Arcy'. This has been verified as his school photo in 1821 already wrote the name as 'Darcy'. It is interesting that his name should have always been written in such an anglicised way as 'Henry', whereas the name of his wife, on the other hand who was originally English, used a french spelling, 'Henriette Carey'.

Jean Baptiste Louis Romé Delisle. b. 1736, Gray, eastern France; d. 1790, Paris.

Boris Nikolaevich Delone. b. 15^{th} March 1890 , St Petersburg, Russia; d. 1980.

René Descartes. b. 31^{st} March 1596 , La Haye, Touraine, France; d. 11^{th} February 1650 , Stockholm, Sweden. In 1647 he met Pascal in France and argued with him that a vacuum could not exist. The curve of the equation $x^3 + y^3 = 3axy$ which he discussed in 1638 is now called the Folium of Descartes, though it is no longer associated with flowers' petals. He solved $x^2 + ax = b^2$ with ruler and compass by writing it as $(x + a/2)^2 = (a/2)^2 + b^2$ and seeing that x is nothing but the distance from the corner A to the circle, centred at B, which has a diameter of a and touches a line segment of length b, $\overline{AC}$, at C.

Abraham de Moivre. b. 26^{th} May 1667 , Vitry near Paris, France; d. 27^{th} November 1754 , London, England.

Johann Peter Gustav Lejeune Dirichlet. b. 13^{th} February 1805 , Düren, French Empire; d. 5^{th} May 1859 , Göttingen, Hanover. The young from Richelet or *Le jeune de Richelet*, for the town in Belgium where his family came from, he is not from France as many had claimed. In his youth he showed interests in history and mathematics. He treasured his copy of Gauss's Disquisitiones arithmeticae as others might a bible. When Gauss died in 1855, he was offered his chair at Göttingen. With him the golden age of mathematics in Berlin began. His proofs are characterised by surprisingly simple initial observations followed by extremely sharp analysis of the problem.

Diophantus of Alexandria. b. *circa* 200; d. *circa* 284.

Johann Peter Gustav Lejeune Dirichlet. His name originated from *Le jeune de Richelet* [The young from Richelet, a town in Belgium where his family came from.]

Euclid of Alexandria. b. *circa* 325 BC; d. *circa* 265 BC, Alexandria, Egypt.

Leonhard Euler. b. 15^{th} April 1707 , Basel, Switzerland; d. 18^{th} September 1783 , St. Petersburg, Russia.

Edward Morgan Forster. b. 1879; d. 1970.

Johann Carl Friedrich Gauss. b. 30^{th} April 1777 , Brunswick, Duchy of Brunswick; d. 23^{rd} February 1855 , Göttingen, Hanover. At seven he discovered that $\sum_{i=1}^{1} 00i = 50 \times 101$. His doctoral dissertation was a discussion of the fundamental theorem of algebra. He is interested in differential geometry, where he discovered that the Gaussian curvature is invariant under isometric transformations of area in E^3. He is also interested in magnetism and worked with Weber. Together they discovered the Kirchoff's theory.

William Rowan Hamilton. b. 3^{rd} or 4^{th} August, 1805; d. 1865. When a child, he was taught 14 languages, and at 17 taught himself mathematics and there by discovered an error in Laplace's Celestial Mechanics. He is credited for having invented the quaternions, and sometimes for having scratched the result of that discovery, that is $i^2 = j^2 = k^2 = ijk = 1$, on the stone of the Brougham bridge on the Royal Canal. He also invented the icosian game where one is asked to find a path along a polyhedron's edges such that each node is visited only and at least once.

Abraham bar Hiyya Ha-Nasi. b. 1070, Barcelona, Spain; d. 1136, Provence, France.

Henry Selby Hele-Shaw. b. 1854, Billericay, Essex; d. 1941. He taught at University College, Liverpool. He was elected to the Royal Society in 1899 because of the fundamental investigation he had carried out regarding streamline flow of liquids.

Charles Hermite. b. 24^{th} December 1822 , Dieuze, Lorraine, France; d. 14^{th} January 1901 , Paris, France.

Joseph-Louis Lagrange. b. 25^{th} January 1736 , Turin, Sardinia-Piedmont; d. 10^{th} April 1813 , Paris, France.

Pierre Laplace. b. 1749; d. 1827. It is often said that his five volume *Mécanique Céleste* (1799–1825) is in great part a summation of works by his predecessors, as a result of which he often omitted derivations by writing them off as being obvious and easy to see.

Sir Joseph Larmor. b. 11^{th} July 1857 , Magheragall, County Antrim, Ireland; d. 19^{th} May 1942 , Holywood, County Down, Ireland. He was a Lucasian Professor of Mathematics at Cambridge from 1903 until 1932 when he was succeeded by Dirac.

Gottfried Wilhelm von Leibniz. b. 1^{st} July 1646 , Leipzig, Saxony; d. 14^{th} November 1716 , Hannover, Hanover.

Hendrik Antoon Lorentz. b. 18^{th} July 1853 , Arnhem, Netherlands; d. 4^{th} February 1928 Haarlem, Netherlands.

William Hallowes Miller. b. 1801, Velinde, near Llandovery, South Wales; d. 1880, Cambridge.

Hermann Minkowski. b. 22^{nd} June 1864 , Alexotas, Russian Empire, now Kaunas, Lithuania; d. 12^{th} January 1909 Göttingen, Germany.

Franz Ernst Neumann. b. 1798, Joachimsthal; d. 1895.

Luca Pacioli. b. 1445, Sansepolcro, Italy; d. 1517, Sansepolcro, Italy. His *Summa de arithmetica geometria, proportioni et proportionalita*, published in 1494, summarises the contemporary algebra, arithmetic, geometry, and trigonometry. In 1509 published the *Divina proportione* which deals with the golden ratio and contains illustrations by Leonardo da Vinci.

Parmenides. b. *circa* 515; d. after 450 BC. He reasoned that since a void is nothingness, if two particles were separated by a void, then they would be separated by nothing. In other words, they would not be separated at all, they would be touching (*cf* Davies, 2001).

Jean Louis Poisseuille. b. 1799; d. 1869.

Simeon-Denis Poisson. b. 1781; d. 1840.

Scipione del Ferro. b. 6^{th} February 1465 , Bologna, Italy; d. 5^{th} November 1526 , Bologna, Italy.

Niels Stensen (aka Nicolaus Steno). b. 1638, Copenhagen; d. 1686, Schwerin.

Robert Louis Stevenson. (1850–1894)

James Stirling. b. May 1692, Garden near Stirling, Scotland; d. 5^{th} December 1770 , Edinburgh, Scotland.

Johannes Diderik van der Waals. b. 23^{rd} November 1837 , Leyden, The Netherlands; d. 8^{th} March 1923 , Amsterdam. It was him who coined the equation for real gas, $(p + an^2/V^2)(V - nb) = nRT$.

George Fedosevich Voronoi. b. 28^{th} April 1868 , Zhuravka, Poltava guberniya, Russia (now Ukraine); d. 20^{th} November 1908 , Warsaw, Poland. Both his master's degree, 1894, on the algebraic integers associated with the roots of an irreducible cubic equation and his doctoral thesis on algorithms for continued fractions were awarded the Bunyakovsky prize by the St. Petersburg Academy of Sciences. But he decided that he wanted to teach at the Warsaw University where he extended work by Zolotarev on algebraic numbers and the geometry of numbers. He met Minkowski in 1904 at an international conference at Heidelberg.

Egor Ivanovich Zolotarev. b. 12^{th} April 1847 , St Petersburg, Russia; d. 19^{th} July 1878 , St Petersburg, Russia. Received a silver medal from the Gymnasium in St. Petersburg, attended lectures by Kummer and Weierstrass, and discussed mathematics with Hermite, he worked with Korkin and gives complete solutions to the four- and five variable cases of the problem of finding the minimal values of n-variable quadratic forms with real coefficient.

§ B.3 Computation and softwares

AVS. *AVS can be used to find cross sections in 2– and 3–D networks.*

hull. *Hull is written in ANSI C by Ken Clarkson. It computes the convex hull of a point set of any dimension.*

Synopsis: hull -d -f<format> -A -aa<alpha> -af<format> -oN -ov -s<seed> -r -m<multiplier> -X<debug file> -i<input file> -oF<output file>

Hull takes in points as its input. The outputs are vertices of the convex hull facets, Delaunay triangulations, alpha shapes, and volumes; in postcript or OFF format for geomview.

hullio.a precursor to *hull.*

Matlab. *Matlab has an algorithm for finding 2–D voronoi diagrams. However, the output data for this is not very structured, which makes it difficult to use the data obtained for analysis purpose.*

When repeatedly running a .m file online, all variables should be cleared by 'clear all' two times, both at the beginning and at the end of the file. Failing to do so sometimes results in consistency in the results.

Submitting .m files through NQS often requires writing every path in full. However, in .m files one can write 'path(path,*directory*)' or 'path(*directory*, path)' for post-appending and pre-appending a path, for example that which contains the .m files containing functions.

I guess that everything done on a matrix in Matlab is as fully vectorised as possible, since provided that this is the case that very program can still be greatly improved, and I hold the programmers who develop it in a better regard than what would have allowed me to assume this. So we can vectorise our algorithm by simply putting the various items into a matrix and work on them, in that matrix, in parallel instead of in sequence as we would normally do. There is still a limitation in that we can subject a matrix to only one operation, and therefore can only do in parallel things which require the same operation.

Another limitation is that we can only put matrices into a structure, which in Matlab contains data of the class *cell*, but not vice versa. So the great convenience we have from working with the cell structure comes at the cost to parallelisation. In effect, this means that we can only parallelise our algorithmic details but not the whole algorithm itself. In other words, we can not simultaneously find the percolation probability for two different networks using Matlab.

qhull. *A quick hull C program for finding convex hulls, Delaunay triangulations, Voronoi vertices, furthest-site Voronoi vertices, halfspace intersection about a point, hull volume and facet area. It is written by C. Bradford Barber and Hannu Huhdanpaa at The Geometry Center, University of Minnesota (Barber et al, 1996). The program combines the 2-d Quickhull algorithm with the general dimension Beneath-Beyond algorithm. The latter is an incremental algorithm which adds a point to the convex hull of the points just processed. It processes a new point in steps as described in Algorithm 9.1. The boundary of the visible facets is the set of horizontal ridges for the point. A*

facet is visible to a point if the latter is above it. Cones of new facets are constructed from the point of its horizon ridges.

Algorithm 9.1 *Beneath-Beyond algorithm*

for [**each new point**] **do**
  locate facets visible to it;
  construct a cone of new facets;
  delete the visible facets;
endfor

□

There are various kinds of quickhull algorithms. The one mentioned here is the work of Barber *et al* (*ibid.*) which works in the space of points and convex hulls and maintains an outside set for each facet. Being in the outside set implies that a point is above the facet. It is one of the variations of the randomised incremental algorithm proposed by Clarkson and Shor (1989) which works in the space of halfspaces and polytopes, dual to that of the present one, and maintains a conflict graph, a set of all the list of polytope edges that intersect an unprocessed halfspace. Some of the options are *d* Delaunay triangulation by lifting points to a paraboloid,

d Qu computes the furthest-site Delaunay triangulation from the upper convex hull, *f* print all fields of all facets, *FA* computes total area and volume, *FN* lists the voronoi vertices for each voronoi region, *Fp* halfspace intersection coordinates (*F* for output format), *Ft* prints a triangulation (with points (the centrums) added to non-simplicial facets), *Fv* when used with *v* option prints a (furthest-site) Voronoi diagram (Output: number of ridges `\\ < the count of indices> <1st input site> <2nd input site> <1st ridge> <2nd ridge> ... \\ ...`), *Fx* convex hull vertices, *G* Geomview output (2– to 4–*d*), *H*n,n,... computes halfspace intersection about $[n, n, 0, \ldots]$ (The point $[n, n, n, \ldots]$ lies inside $Hx + b \leq 0$, default $b = 0$), *m* Mathematica output (2– and 3–*d*, in Mathematica *<variable>*, *<<*, *<filename>* then *Show[Graphics3D[list]]*), *o* prints the input points and facets, *Pg* prints only good facets, *QV*n a good facet includes point *n* ($n < 0$ means a good facet does not include point *n*), *Qg* builds good facets, *TO ¡file¿*, *Tv* verify structure, convexity, and point inclusion of the result, *p* vertex coordinates, *i* vertices incident to each facet, *P* printing, *Q* qhull control, *Qb*k:n scales the k^{th} coordinate of the input points (the lower bound of the input points becomes *n*) *Qb*k*:0B*k*:0* drops dimension *k* from the input points before the Delaunay and Voronoi to allows sub-dimensional convex hulls, *QB*k:n the upper bound becomes *n*, *Qbb* scales the last coordinate to $[0, m]$ where *m* is the maximum absolute value of the other coordinates, *QbB* scales the input points to fit the unit cube after projection to the paraboloid. The lower and the upper bounds for all dimensions are -0.5 and $+0.5$, *QJ* triangular output, *Fa* prints area for each facet, *PA*n prints the *n* largest facets, *PF*n prints facets larger than *n*, *Fs* prints a summary of the structure, *s* prints a summary to stderr, *T* tracing, *v* Voronoi diagram via the Delaunay triangulation, *v Qu* finds the furthest-site Voronoi diagram,

Examples:

```
rbox <number of points> t<seed> D3 | qhull QV5 v p Pg | qhull G > <filename>;
rbox <number of points> t<seed> D3 | qhull v Fs > <filename>;
```

A *d*-d convex hull in this algorithm is represented by its vertices and $(d-1)$-d facets or faces. Extreme points are those which are the vertices of a convex hull. Each facet has a set of vertices, a set of neighbouring facets and a hyperplane equation. A $(d-2)$-d face is a ridge of the convex hull, which is the intersection of the vertices of two neighbouring facets. An oriented hyperplane through *d* points is represented by its unit normal which points outwards and its offset from the origin. The signed distance from a point to a hyperplane is the inner product of the point and the normal plus the offset. A hyperplane defines a halfspace of points having negative distance from it. The point is above the hyperplane if this distance is positive.

In R^d, Quickhull repairs in order faults where more than two facets meet at a ridge, a facet is in another facet, a facet has fewer than *d* neighbours, a facet has a flipped orientation, a point just processed is coplanar with a horizontal facet, concave facets, coplanar facets and redundant vertices.

The program *rbox* is written in C. It generates pseudo random points for *qhull*. The arguments *t*n tells it to use *n* as a random seed. Here *D2* means 2-dimension while *D3* 3-dimension.

rbox. *This program generates random points for qhull. When used without an option gives a list of possible options.*

Sweep2. *This is a program for creating 2-dimensional Voronoi diagrams and Delaunay triangulation. It uses sweepline algorithm and is written by Steve Fortune.*

triangle. *A C program by Jonathan Richard Shewchuk for 2–D triangulation and mesh generation. It uses Ruppert's Delaunay refinement algorithm.*

volume. *Written by Joseph O'Rourke, it finds the volume of a simple polyhedron from the triangulated surface input read from stdin. Inputs are vertex coordinates represented as integers and triangle faces as vertex indices.*

§ B.4 Internet resources

`www.faqs.org` *Internet FAQ Consortium.* A site for Frequently Asked Questions which covers various areas. Useful algorithms for geometrical computation can be found here together with their references.

`www.geom.umn.edu` *Geometry Center.* Being at the University of Minnesota, this is the place to find the programs Quickhull (Qhull) and Rbox used in the beginning of this study. Qhull is incorporated into MATLAB as the commands Qhull, Convhulln, Delaunayn and Delaunay3. It is written by C. Bradford Barber and Hannu Huhdanpaa.

`www.gnu.org` *The "GNU's not Unix!" Project and Free Software Foundation.* Recursively named, this project originated by Richard Stallman offers a variety of profound softwares, most of which are for Unix and Linux developed by tinkerers. Most of the softwares come with codes, therefore are ideal for developpers. The 3-d viewing program called Geomview is only one example.

`www-groups.dcs.st-and.ac.uk` *Turnbull Server.* Named after Herbert Westren Turnbull (1885–1961), this server is valuable to anyone who has an interest in Mathematics, as well as researchers in history of this field. It houses the MacTutor History of Mathematics archive, which covers history of the subject and biographies of mathematicians. The materials offered are extensive.

`www.gutenberg.org` *Gutenberg Project.* A site containing valuable books on many topics, including but not only literatures.

`www.mathworks.co.uk` *MathWorks Developers of MATLAB and Simulink.* A useful site for users of both products. One of the strong points of products of MathWorks is the extensiveness of their help facilities. The helps available here are better organised and more explanatory than those that come with the program.

`www.nectec.or.th` *National Electronics and Computer Technology Center, Thailand.* Supposedly the only research authority in Thailand, this site hosts various other sites of thai researchers all over the world. That of ATSIST, www.nectec.or.th/bureaux/atsist, is but one of them.

§ 9.5 TEXnicalities

LaTEX is a macro which runs on TEX. It gives one convenience but not without a tradeoff in understanding. Also one may not have much freedom in writing macros on LaTEX. Tiyapan used TEX for his Work Notes dated 12^{th} February 2001 .

LaTEX(Lamport, 1985) is written by Leslie Lamport. Newer versions of it has come up at a regular interval. Unlike most other macros which run on TEX, her source code is free for none but herself. Moreover, having used TEX to do what it wants, LaTEX thereby castrates her progenitor in such a way that it is impossible for her users to define new macros efficiently by using the `\def` command. With `\def` disabled, the lion has lost its fangs and users become as docile and dependent as a lobotomised patient. There can be no doubt that with the TEX users having such idea as this, sooner or later LaTEX will have to change in these respects. But this is the way things are at present.

One of the first macros written is the code to change the date format. The algorithm first sets $x = date$, then it assigns the ordinate endings *st, nd, rd* or *th* depending on the value of *ordinate*, which is calculated from

if $x > 30$ then $ordinate = 1$ else
  if $x > 20$ then $ordinate = x - 20$ else
    $ordinate = date$
  endif
endif

The macros which are either newly written or adapted from elsewhere, mainly from the *manmac* macroby Knuth, are listed in § 9.5. Apart from these, this thesis uses the *plain* and the *manmac* macros. Another set of macros developed here is that which deals with languages. The definition of language here is quite wide. It contains many languages among which are those which are used here, for example the languages for Chemistry, Chinese, Czech, German, French, grammatical jargons, Japanese, Lanna, Latin, latin grammar, Mathematics, Pali, Physics, Russian, Sanskrit, and Thai

(Daiy), *etc.* Only parts of this set of macros are useful for the writing of this thesis, not least so those which are used for writing the dedication page.

In the original account of his, Tiyapan (2003, KNT8(iii)) wrote,

> When I first started using TEX instead of LaTEX, I only used the macro `plain.tex`. Then in my first book typeset with TEX (Tiyapan, 2001, KNT8(ii)), I used in addition to the plain TEX `manmac.tex` and `epsf.tex`. Now to my amazement, I have discovered many other excellent macros, for instance `rotate.tex`, and found that I could understand how they work when I read them. This is one of the benefits that comes with talking in TEX instead of, for instance, LaTEX. I also know now the difference between the primitive TEX and plain TEX, and that the latter is only one of the infinitely many possible implementations of TEX. However, since all TEX gurus I know use plain TEX as a basis, there is no reason why I should be too proud to follow the practice. Having said that, my next plan is to improvise on the primitive TEX without any direct reference to the plain TEX macro.

The citation program BibTEX was intended to be used with LaTEX. Karl Berry and Oren Patashnik have written `btxmac.tex` which makes BibTEX usable from plain TEX. But for the present purpose I merely use my own macros, which are much simpler, and do not need BibTEX. Ultimately such database program as BibTEX would have been extremely useful. But I wish to develop something similar to it on my own.

There are still some unsolved problems in the TEX macros, for example the page references which are embedded within groups are sometimes slightly wrong, that is they may appear to be one more or one less than their actual position. Since publishing macros play but a minor part here compared with mathematics and physics, this problem has been systematically minimised and then tolerated. The solution and explanation of it will be dealt with and published elsewhere.

When lines of text appear beside a picture there are macros which make the latter always stay next to the outer rim of the page. These work satisfactorily well, and those cases in the results which appear to say otherwise are in fact the result of some other more primitive macros earlier written.

§ 9.6 Voronoi statistics of earlier simulations

All the mean numbers for each face of the network of 527 Voronoi cells (§ 9.6) are 4.9091, 5.0769, 5.2500, 5.1429, 4.8000, 4.9091, 5.2500, 5.1429, 5.1429, 5.0769, 5.2000, 5.2000, 5.0000, 5.2500, 4.8000, 5.2941, 5.0769, 5.2000, 4.9091, 5.0769, 4.6667, 5.3684, 5.2000, 5.3333, 4.6667, 5.2500, 5.0000, 4.5000, 5.0000, 5.4286, 5.2000, 5.2500, 5.0769, 5.2500, 5.1429, 4.9091, 5.0000, 5.0000, 5.3333, 4.8000, 5.3333, 5.2000, 5.3684, 5.2500, 5.0000, 5.0769, 5.0769, 5.2941, 4.8000, 5.0000, 5.0769, 5.4286, 5.3333, 5.1429, 4.6667, 4.6667, 5.4783, 5.2941, 5.2500, 5.2500, 4.9091, 4.9091, 5.4000, 5.2500, 5.1429, 5.2941, 5.4545, 5.1429, 5.0000, 4.9091, 5.2500, 5.1429, 5.1429, 5.4545, 4.8000, 5.1429, 5.0000, 5.2941, 5.2941, 5.0000, 5.4286, 5.0769, 5.1429, 5.1429, 5.2941, 5.0769, 4.9091, 5.2000, 5.2000, 5.4545, 5.1429, 5.2500, 5.1429, 5.2000, 5.2500, 5.1429, 5.1429, 5.0000, 5.3684, 5.3684, 5.2941, 5.4000, 5.4783, 5.3684, 4.9091, 5.2941, 5.2500, 4.8000, 5.2500, 5.2941, 5.1429, 5.2500, 5.2500, 5.2000, 5.0769, 5.4000, 5.0000, 5.3333, 5.4286, 4.8000, 5.2500, 5.3333, 5.0769, 4.9091, 5.3333, 5.3333, 5.2941, 5.2000, 5.3333, 5.3333, 5.2500, 5.2500, 5.2500, 5.2000, 5.2000, 5.1429, 5.0000, 4.8000, 5.3684, 5.1429, 5.2000, 5.2500, 5.0769, 5.3684, 5.2941, 5.1429, 5.2500, 5.2000, 5.1429, 4.8000, 5.0000, 5.3333, 5.2000, 5.0769, 5.2000, 5.3333, 4.5000, 5.0000, 5.3333, 5.3333, 5.0000, 5.2500, 5.2000, 4.9091, 5.1429, 5.0000, 5.3684, 5.2500, 5.0000, 5.4000, 5.3333, 5.2500, 4.8000, 5.5000, 5.1429, 5.2000, 5.2500, 5.2941, 5.2500, 5.2941, 5.4000, 5.2941, 5.2941, 4.9091, 5.2000, 5.2000, 5.4286, 5.0769, 5.3684, 5.2500, 5.3333, 5.0000, 4.9091, 5.3684, 4.0000, 5.1429, 5.3333, 4.9091, 5.3333, 5.2000, 5.1429, 5.1429, 5.1429, 5.0000, 5.0769, 5.1429, 5.3684, 4.9091, 5.2941, 5.0000, 5.2941, 5.2941, 5.2500, 5.1429, 5.0769, 5.2000, 5.4000, 5.1429, 5.0769, 5.2000, 4.6667, 5.3684, 5.4286, 5.0769, 5.2500, 5.1429, 5.3684, 5.0769, 5.2500, 5.3684, 5.3684, 5.0769, 4.8000, 5.3333, 5.0769, 5.1429, 5.2000, 4.9091, 5.2000, 4.9091, 5.2500, 5.2000, 4.9091, 5.2500, 5.2941, 5.5000, 5.2000, 5.2500, 5.4783, 5.2941, 5.2000, 5.0000, 5.2000, 5.2941, 5.2000, 5.2941, 4.9091, 5.4286, 5.2500, 5.1429, 5.5000, 5.1429, 5.4286, 5.0000, 5.3684, 5.2500, 5.3684, 5.4000, 5.2500, 5.2941, 4.8000, 4.9091, 4.8000, 5.1429, 5.3333, 5.2000, 5.0000, 5.0769, 5.0000, 5.0769, 5.1429, 5.1429, 5.0769, 5.0769, 5.4545, 5.0769, 5.2000, 5.0769, 5.4545, 5.4286, 4.8000, 5.2000, 5.0769, 5.3684, 5.3333, 5.3333, 5.4000, 5.2000, 5.0000, 5.0000, 5.2941, 5.2000, 4.9091, 5.2500, 5.3333, 5.0000, 5.3684, 5.3333, 5.3333, 5.0000, 5.4545, 5.1429, 5.0769, 5.0769, 5.0000, 5.5200, 5.0769, 5.1429, 5.2000, 5.3333, 5.0000, 5.2941, 5.2500, 5.2500, 5.2500, 5.2000, 5.2000, 5.2000, 5.2000, 5.2000, 5.2000, 5.2000, 5.2500, 5.2500, 4.9091, 5.4000, 5.2941, 5.2000, 5.2500, 5.2500, 5.1429, 5.0769, 5.0769, 5.2000, 5.2941, 5.2941, 5.4783, 5.3333, 4.8000, 5.3333, 5.2941, 5.0769, 5.3333, 5.1429, 5.3684, 5.2941, 5.1429, 5.1429, 5.4545, 5.3333, 4.9091, 5.1429, 5.2941, 5.2500, 5.0769, 5.3333,

4.9091, 5.0769, 5.3333, 5.0000, 4.9091, 5.3333, 5.2941, 5.3684, 5.2941, 5.1429, 5.2500, 5.3333, 5.1429, 5.0769, 5.2000, 5.2500, 5.3333, 5.0769, 5.0000, 5.2941, 4.9091, 5.0769, 5.0769, 5.4545, 5.2000, 5.2941, 4.8000, 5.2941, 5.2500, 5.3684, 5.2000, 4.9091, 5.2000, 5.2000, 5.1429, 4.6667, 5.2000, 5.2500, 4.6667, 5.3333, 5.2941, 5.0769, 5.0769, 5.0000, 5.3333, 5.0000, 5.4000, 5.4545, 5.3333, 5.2500, 5.1429, 5.2000, 4.9091, 5.1429, 5.2000, 5.3333, 5.2941, 5.5000, 5.2500, 5.1429, 5.2000, 5.3684, 5.1429, 5.4286, 5.0769, 5.2941, 5.2941, 5.2500, 5.1429, 5.1429, 5.2500, 5.1429, 5.3333, 4.8000, 5.2000, 5.2000, 4.8000, 5.4286, 5.2000, 5.2941, 5.2500, 5.5000, 5.2941, 5.0000, 5.2941, 5.2500, 4.6667, 5.2941, 5.0000, 5.2500, 5.2500, 4.9091, 5.2000, 5.2941, 5.0769, 5.3684, 4.9091, 4.9091, 5.2000, 5.4000, 5.2000, 5.0769, 5.3684, 5.2000, 5.2500, 5.0769, 5.2500, 5.0000, 5.2941, 4.5000, 5.3333, 5.2000, 5.2941, 5.1429, 5.0000, 5.0769, 4.5000, 5.4783, 5.3684, 5.1429, 4.9091, 5.3684, 5.2000, 5.2500, 5.0000, 5.2941, 5.0000, 5.0769, 5.0000, 5.3333, 5.2000, 5.2000, 5.2500, 5.2000, 5.2000, 5.2000, 4.8000, 5.0769, 5.2000, 5.2941, 5.2941, 5.2500, 5.0000, 5.4286, 5.2000, 5.2500, 5.3333, 5.2000, 5.2000, 5.0000, 5.1429, 5.2000, 5.2941, 5.2941, 5.3333, 4.8000, 5.3333, 4.6667, 5.1429, 5.1429 and 5.2000.

All these standard deviations are 1.4460, 1.5525, 1.5706, 2.3157, 1.2293, 1.5783, 1.5275, 1.0995, 1.0271, 1.7541, 1.4736, 1.2649, 1.5954, 1.2910, 0.6325, 1.5315, 0.9541, 1.2071, 0.7006, 0.8623, 1.0000, 1.3829, 1.5675, 1.7150, 1.2247, 1.6533, 1.5374, 0.9258, 1.1282, 1.8323, 1.9346, 1.3416, 0.6405, 1.8439, 1.6575, 1.3003, 1.4142, 1.5374, 1.5339, 1.1353, 1.5718, 0.8619, 2.1137, 1.7321, 1.5954, 1.6053, 1.3205, 1.7235, 0.7888, 1.2792, 1.7059, 1.6301, 1.4142, 1.6575, 1.3229, 0.8660, 1.9038, 1.9610, 1.9149, 1.8074, 0.9439, 1.5136, 1.9841, 1.3904, 1.6575, 1.2632, 2.0172, 1.7913, 1.5954, 1.9212, 1.4376, 1.9945, 1.6104, 1.5954, 1.1353, 1.8752, 1.4142, 1.7235, 1.4902, 1.4142, 1.5991, 1.3821, 1.8337, 1.0271, 1.6494, 1.0377, 2.0226, 1.6987, 1.9712, 1.2994, 1.5119, 0.9309, 1.9555, 1.0142, 1.0646, 1.2924, 2.1070, 1.8586, 2.0873, 1.4225, 2.2573, 1.7290, 1.7547, 1.9779, 1.6404, 1.7946, 2.2361, 1.4757, 1.6125, 1.4038, 0.9493, 1.6533, 1.5706, 1.6125, 1.8467, 1.4290, 1.0445, 1.7489, 1.5675, 1.3984, 1.1832, 1.9704, 0.9541, 1.3003, 2.1420, 1.6803, 1.6111, 2.2104, 1.9704, 1.5718, 1.2383, 1.3416, 1.6125, 2.1778, 1.5675, 1.6104, 1.1282, 1.3166, 2.0605, 1.9945, 1.2649, 1.4832, 1.3821, 2.0873, 1.4902, 1.4601, 1.2910, 1.5213, 1.4601, 0.6325, 1.8586, 2.5437, 1.7809, 1.3821, 1.5675, 2.1420, 1.0690, 1.0445, 1.6803, 1.8787, 1.2792, 1.4832, 1.4736, 1.2210, 1.6104, 0.6030, 1.6059, 1.5706, 1.4771, 1.6026, 1.6803, 1.3416, 1.3166, 2.0430, 1.1673, 1.6125, 1.6125, 1.6111, 1.9833, 1.6494, 1.8180, 1.6111, 1.4476, 0.9439, 1.6987, 1.5675, 1.6301, 1.3821, 1.8016, 2.1448, 1.0290, 1.7056, 1.4460, 2.1137, 0.8944, 1.8752, 1.9704, 1.4460, 1.1376, 1.5213, 1.8337, 1.4601, 1.6575, 1.4142, 1.5525, 1.7478, 2.2413, 1.1362, 1.3585, 1.5374, 1.6111, 2.0238, 1.3904, 1.4601, 1.0377, 1.7809, 1.5009, 2.1432, 1.7541, 2.3964, 1.0000, 1.4985, 1.9640, 2.0191, 1.7701, 2.4450, 1.3829, 0.8623, 1.9833, 1.8918, 1.8622, 1.4412, 1.7512, 1.3284, 1.5525, 1.2924, 1.7809, 1.1362, 1.2649, 1.3003, 1.6931, 1.6562, 1.0445, 1.4376, 1.5315, 1.8415, 2.1112, 1.7701, 1.9038, 1.9289, 1.1464, 1.2060, 1.3202, 1.6494, 1.2071, 1.7235, 1.8141, 2.2265, 1.7701, 1.4064, 2.0000, 1.4064, 1.7768, 1.0445, 1.8321, 2.1134, 1.9779, 1.6026, 1.5706, 1.5718, 1.5492, 0.9439, 1.5492, 0.9493, 1.4552, 1.8593, 0.9535, 1.1875, 1.9069, 1.3205, 1.4601, 1.5119, 1.1875, 1.7059, 1.7107, 1.4979, 1.6987, 1.1152, 1.9451, 1.8860, 1.3984, 1.3732, 1.4979, 1.7388, 1.7150, 1.9403, 1.1877, 1.7809, 1.0445, 1.2060, 1.3585, 1.4243, 1.3003, 1.1832, 1.5339, 0.9535, 2.2659, 1.1882, 1.6450, 1.4142, 1.7655, 0.9493, 1.3205, 1.7059, 1.7581, 1.2949, 1.0377, 1.8337, 1.3732, 1.4951, 1.5374, 1.4038, 1.6931, 1.6125, 1.4832, 1.8974, 1.8205, 1.5675, 1.3202, 1.4736, 1.9712, 1.8974, 1.9149, 1.5275, 1.8141, 1.6026, 1.5315, 1.7809, 2.5690, 1.8074, 1.7033, 1.6053, 0.9541, 1.3202, 1.7235, 1.7594, 1.2746, 1.1882, 1.3984, 1.4142, 1.6111, 1.3205, 1.9097, 1.7913, 1.8016, 1.3117, 1.4601, 1.6575, 1.6250, 2.0000, 1.6404, 1.6104, 1.4476, 1.5706, 1.3205, 1.3284, 1.1362, 1.8467, 1.6088, 1.8091, 1.5783, 1.4552, 2.2013, 1.6401, 1.6494, 1.8752, 1.9494, 1.6450, 1.7033, 1.7059, 2.1112, 1.8074, 1.5718, 1.1875, 1.1282, 1.3585, 1.1362, 1.9774, 1.1875, 2.0639, 1.2649, 1.1600, 1.1353, 1.8962, 1.5706, 1.8321, 1.8974, 1.8141, 1.3202, 1.4736, 1.7033, 1.4142, 1.5675, 1.5275, 0.7071, 2.2229, 1.4038, 1.2558, 1.5525, 1.5954, 1.3284, 2.0449, 2.2572, 1.8702, 1.6088, 1.4376, 1.0995, 1.7809, 0.8312, 1.7478, 1.6125, 1.3720, 2.0544, 1.8178, 2.0494, 1.6575, 1.9712, 2.0873, 1.7033, 1.7768, 1.7541, 1.9610, 1.2632, 1.4832, 1.4601, 1.3506, 1.7321, 1.5619, 1.9097, 1.5492, 1.7809, 1.3202, 1.2293, 1.5991, 1.7403, 1.9289, 1.3904, 1.7937, 1.4476, 1.0445, 1.6494, 1.6533, 1.3229, 1.7594, 1.2792, 1.6931, 1.7321, 0.8312, 1.0142, 1.8962, 1.6564, 1.5352, 1.5136, 1.0445, 1.6987, 1.5694, 1.6987, 1.7059, 1.7065, 1.7403, 1.2383, 1.5525, 1.8074, 1.2792, 2.1437, 1.0690, 1.5718, 1.6562, 2.0544, 1.2924, 1.8091, 2.3616, 1.5119, 1.4419, 1.4985, 1.1673, 1.2210, 2.1657, 1.7403, 2.0166, 1.4142, 1.9610, 1.3484, 1.0377, 1.4771, 2.1693, 1.4243, 1.5213, 1.2383, 2.0771, 1.7809, 1.7809, 0.6325, 1.5525, 1.3202, 0.9196, 1.6111, 2.1448, 1.7581, 1.7485, 1.6125, 1.8074, 1.9704, 1.7809, 0.8619, 1.2792, 1.8337, 1.7809, 1.6494, 1.7235, 1.3720, 0.7888, 1.7489, 0.8660, 1.3506, 1.5119 and 1.5213.

From a 6-dimensional Voronoi structure in § 9.6 there are three cells with 2729, 3213, 3246, 3421, 3490, 3606, 3938, 4143, 4398, 4417, 4442 and 4970 vertices. There are two having 1854, 2549, 2557, 2634, 2712, 2720, 2722, 2751, 2804, 2843, 2869, 2878, 2882, 2920, 2931, 2957, 2973, 2996, 3013, 3090, 3260, 3322, 3329, 3343, 3366, 3393, 3418, 3424, 3446, 3513, 3520, 3560, 3577, 3583, 3585, 3610,

3631, 3677, 3714, 3732, 3753, 3767, 3770, 3819, 3835, 3861, 3907, 3919, 3924, 3937, 3939, 4045, 4053, 4091, 4117, 4122, 4123, 4163, 4178, 4219, 4251, 4261, 4269, 4272, 4298, 4317, 4327, 4355, 4461, 4470, 4473, 4474, 4542, 4563, 4572, 4576, 4586, 4618, 4624, 4629, 4640, 4646, 4648, 4700, 4729, 4792, 4810, 4851, 4942, 4975, 4984, 4985, 5058, 5064, 5097, 5161, 5195, 5235, 5287, 5347, 5387, 5455, 5467, 5492, 5529, 5606, 5650, 5838, 5913, 6112, 6193 and 6455 vertices. And there is only one cell with each of the following numbers of vertices, 1198, 1612, 1672, 1686, 1688, 1717, 1727, 1787, 1827, 1864, 1906, 1915, 1921, 1947, 2016, 2052, 2056, 2060, 2123, 2190, 2200, 2223, 2231, 2236, 2267, 2280, 2281, 2286, 2289, 2344, 2353, 2356, 2371, 2372, 2385, 2408, 2423, 2426, 2429, 2455, 2475, 2487, 2499, 2500, 2503, 2504, 2508, 2513, 2542, 2547, 2551, 2560, 2561, 2565, 2575, 2578, 2580, 2585, 2586, 2596, 2617, 2619, 2622, 2650, 2654, 2658, 2664, 2669, 2673, 2686, 2692, 2694, 2704, 2708, 2716, 2718, 2723, 2732, 2733, 2742, 2743, 2755, 2771, 2779, 2781, 2783, 2791, 2800, 2807, 2808, 2811, 2820, 2835, 2837, 2853, 2858, 2864, 2867, 2870, 2873, 2875, 2880, 2884, 2887, 2893, 2894, 2895, 2902, 2907, 2910, 2914, 2916, 2925, 2928, 2934, 2949, 2955, 2956, 2960, 2967, 2974, 2978, 2983, 2985, 2989, 2993, 3007, 3012, 3014, 3027, 3051, 3074, 3102, 3107, 3114, 3116, 3119, 3129, 3130, 3136, 3137, 3141, 3148, 3152, 3164, 3173, 3176, 3180, 3182, 3186, 3188, 3190, 3192, 3199, 3202, 3204, 3206, 3208, 3219, 3221, 3229, 3231, 3237, 3239, 3244, 3245, 3255, 3256, 3259, 3267, 3270, 3271, 3274, 3275, 3285, 3295, 3296, 3305, 3307, 3312, 3316, 3317, 3318, 3319, 3333, 3337, 3344, 3351, 3352, 3354, 3357, 3360, 3370, 3373, 3374, 3378, 3384, 3390, 3394, 3396, 3402, 3403, 3408, 3427, 3428, 3436, 3440, 3443, 3444, 3452, 3453, 3454, 3486, 3487, 3492, 3499, 3502, 3505, 3506, 3509, 3519, 3521, 3522, 3523, 3536, 3541, 3544, 3545, 3547, 3549, 3551, 3555, 3556, 3573, 3575, 3578, 3581, 3582, 3587, 3589, 3594, 3595, 3599, 3604, 3609, 3611, 3620, 3628, 3634, 3635, 3636, 3639, 3647, 3652, 3656, 3658, 3663, 3666, 3668, 3680, 3685, 3686, 3687, 3689, 3691, 3694, 3695, 3696, 3706, 3709, 3710, 3713, 3716, 3717, 3727, 3728, 3735, 3739, 3740, 3742, 3743, 3744, 3751, 3764, 3772, 3775, 3776, 3778, 3782, 3787, 3789, 3792, 3794, 3798, 3803, 3804, 3806, 3808, 3810, 3815, 3818, 3821, 3830, 3834, 3837, 3838, 3842, 3847, 3849, 3850, 3863, 3867, 3868, 3883, 3884, 3889, 3890, 3899, 3900, 3902, 3903, 3908, 3912, 3914, 3918, 3920, 3925, 3929, 3942, 3943, 3944, 3947, 3949, 3956, 3957, 3960, 3962, 3963, 3978, 3980, 3981, 3986, 3988, 3996, 4008, 4016, 4017, 4019, 4027, 4030, 4033, 4035, 4038, 4039, 4044, 4049, 4057, 4072, 4073, 4075, 4077, 4082, 4086, 4092, 4106, 4111, 4112, 4124, 4126, 4128, 4134, 4140, 4145, 4146, 4147, 4148, 4150, 4153, 4157, 4162, 4176, 4177, 4179, 4188, 4189, 4190, 4193, 4195, 4203, 4206, 4212, 4214, 4217, 4218, 4225, 4227, 4232, 4238, 4239, 4244, 4245, 4246, 4247, 4257, 4262, 4271, 4273, 4279, 4283, 4288, 4291, 4293, 4300, 4308, 4313, 4316, 4320, 4322, 4324, 4326, 4331, 4334, 4335, 4337, 4339, 4342, 4346, 4349, 4350, 4351, 4352, 4354, 4357, 4361, 4376, 4377, 4386, 4388, 4395, 4399, 4405, 4410, 4411, 4413, 4425, 4426, 4428, 4447, 4449, 4451, 4453, 4459, 4471, 4475, 4480, 4488, 4493, 4496, 4501, 4504, 4506, 4512, 4515, 4518, 4522, 4523, 4532, 4548, 4552, 4556, 4561, 4574, 4580, 4585, 4587, 4595, 4598, 4602, 4605, 4610, 4614, 4619, 4621, 4626, 4628, 4632, 4634, 4639, 4649, 4651, 4657, 4663, 4665, 4674, 4681, 4684, 4697, 4702, 4703, 4705, 4710, 4711, 4714, 4725, 4728, 4736, 4738, 4740, 4751, 4754, 4755, 4761, 4765, 4770, 4779, 4781, 4814, 4816, 4826, 4829, 4831, 4844, 4850, 4873, 4877, 4880, 4885, 4890, 4892, 4896, 4899, 4900, 4902, 4903, 4905, 4908, 4911, 4914, 4915, 4919, 4924, 4933, 4937, 4944, 4955, 4960, 4967, 4969, 4974, 4992, 4994, 4997, 5000, 5002, 5003, 5007, 5019, 5021, 5028, 5029, 5035, 5039, 5050, 5074, 5080, 5083, 5092, 5093, 5104, 5108, 5110, 5117, 5119, 5120, 5131, 5138, 5156, 5158, 5166, 5167, 5176, 5185, 5192, 5194, 5200, 5203, 5219, 5225, 5226, 5233, 5236, 5239, 5251, 5259, 5265, 5270, 5271, 5274, 5285, 5288, 5290, 5313, 5316, 5318, 5325, 5328, 5336, 5337, 5346, 5364, 5389, 5405, 5408, 5415, 5432, 5439, 5440, 5448, 5457, 5460, 5463, 5464, 5466, 5468, 5470, 5474, 5482, 5484, 5530, 5549, 5567, 5589, 5591, 5598, 5612, 5627, 5632, 5664, 5676, 5680, 5718, 5719, 5720, 5724, 5738, 5744, 5747, 5748, 5749, 5752, 5764, 5802, 5806, 5824, 5841, 5859, 5880, 5885, 5892, 5896, 5899, 5927, 5928, 5947, 5956, 5957, 5966, 5998, 6006, 6014, 6017, 6031, 6035, 6038, 6040, 6054, 6055, 6075, 6081, 6084, 6089, 6092, 6113, 6145, 6166, 6169, 6180, 6192, 6195, 6221, 6237, 6265, 6272, 6273, 6286, 6303, 6305, 6310, 6313, 6320, 6356, 6367, 6456, 6469, 6510, 6515, 6520, 6521, 6524, 6541, 6561, 6609, 6615, 6642, 6677, 6767, 6771, 6831, 6852, 6883, 6918, 6945, 6985, 7056, 7093, 7201, 7379, 7387, 7461, 7560, 7588, 7685, 7764, 7765, 7979, 8308, 8460, 8899, 9079 and 9923.

The following results represent the earlier simulation works. None of the programs used here are used again at the later stage. However there were hundreds of tables similar to the one shown on the following page. These represent the statistical values of the Voronoi structures under study. Here only one page is shown to give an idea of how the project looked at its early stages. The Voronoi structures were then generated by `qhull`, which has been replaced by `voronoin` on Matlab. The latter, though came from the former, is much easier to use.

Result on 700 cells

```
Box size: 10
No compression
Number of cells: 700
Number of vertices: 4380
Number of cells in frame: 341
Time for counting stats: 2191.39 seconds
Number of faces connected to the first vertice at infinity: 181
Time for finding cell volumes: 3.1500 seconds
```

The table which follows was drawn by TEX's `plain` macro written by Donald Knuth who is the creator of TEX. This thesis is compiled with the help of Knuth's `manmac` macro and the *thshead* macro that I have written. Both the `tdhead` that I have used for typesetting my books (Tiyapan, 2003, KNT8(iii) to KNT8(ix)). My book Voronoi Translated (Tiyapan, 2001, KNT8(ii)), however, used only `manmac`. I am now using `bkhead`, which has been developed from `tdhead`. I am now writing a book on TEX in which you may be able to find `bkhead` and `tdhead` being discussed in more details.

n_c	n_v	$n_{f,1^{st}v}$	$n_{c_{in}}$	$t_{CPU,stat.}$	$t_{CPU,A}$	$t_{CPU,V}$	
700	4,380	181	341	2191.39 sec.	137.13 sec.	3.15 sec.	
$\min n_{v_c}$	$\max n_{v_c}$	$\bar{n_{v_c}}$	$\sigma^2_{n_{v_c}}$	$\sigma_{n_{v_c}}$	$g, \bar{n}_{v_c}$	$h, \bar{n}_{v_c}$	n_{v_c}
10	46	25.106	46.784	6.8399	24.169	23.208	
$\widetilde{n_{v_c}}$	$\delta_\mu(n_{v_c})$	$M^2(n_{v_c})$	$M^3(n_{v_c})$	$M^4(n_{v_c})$	$\kappa_{n_v,c}$		
24	5.4023	46.717	1.4240×10^2	6.5877×10^3	3.0184		
$\min n_{v,c_{in}}$	$\max n_{v,c_{in}}$	$v_{\bar{c_{in}}}$	$\sigma^2_{v,c_{in}}$	$\sigma_{v,c_{in}}$	$\overline{V}_{,gc_{in}}$	$\overline{V}_{,hc_{in}}$	$n_{v,c_{in}}$
10	46	26.246	40.974	6.4011	25.464	24.668	
$\widetilde{n}_{v,c_{in}}$	$\delta_\mu(n_{v,c_{in}})$	$M^2(n_{v,c_{in}})$	$M^3(n_{v,c_{in}})$	$M^4(n_{v,c_{in}})$	$\kappa_{n_{v,c_{in}}}$		
26	5.1101	40.854	1.0338×10^2	4.9173×10^3	2.9461		
$\min n_{\aleph_{v},c_{in}}$	$\max n_{\aleph_{v},c_{in}}$	$\bar{n}_{\aleph_{v},c_{in}}$	$\sigma^2_{n_{\aleph_{v},c_{in}}}$	$\sigma_{n_{\aleph_{v},c_{in}}}$	$\bar{n}_{g,\aleph_{v},c_{in}}$	$\bar{n}_{h,\aleph_{v},c_{in}}$	$n_{\aleph_{v},c_{in}}$
8	26	16.123	10.244	3.2006	15.809	15.495	
$\widetilde{n}_{\aleph_{v},c_{in}}$	$\delta_\mu(n_{\aleph_{v},c_{in}})$	$M^2(n_{\aleph_{v},c_{in}})$	$M^3(n_{\aleph_{v},c_{in}})$	$M^4(n_{\aleph_{v},c_{in}})$	$\kappa_{n_{\aleph_{v},c_{in}}}$		
16	2.5550	10.214	12.922	3.0733×10^2	2.9461		
$\min n_{\aleph_{e},c}$	$\max n_{\aleph_{e},c}$	$\bar{n}_{\aleph_{e},c}$	$\sigma^2_{n,\aleph_{e},c}$	$\sigma_{n,\aleph_{e},c}$	$\bar{n}_{g,\aleph_{e},c}$	$\bar{n}_{h,\aleph_{e},c}$	$n_{\aleph_{e},c}$
8	27	15.669	12.439	3.5269	15.279	14.894	
$\widetilde{n}_{\aleph_{e},c}$	$\delta_\mu(n_{\aleph_{e},c})$	$M^2(n_{\aleph_{e},c})$	$M^3(n_{\aleph_{e},c})$	$M^4(n_{\aleph_{e},c})$	$\kappa_{n,\aleph_{e},c}$		
15	2.7792	12.422	22.761	4.8871×10^2	3.1673		
$\min n_{\aleph_{e},c_{in}}$	$\max n_{\aleph_{e},c_{in}}$	$\bar{n}_{\aleph_{e},c_{in}}$	$\sigma^2_{n(\aleph_{e}),c_{in}}$	$\sigma_{n(\aleph_{e}),c_{in}}$	$\bar{n}_{g,\aleph_{e},c_{in}}$	$\bar{n}_{h,\aleph_{e},c_{in}}$	$n_{\aleph_{e},c_{in}}$
8	26	16.123	10.244	3.2006	15.809	15.495	
$\widetilde{n}_{\aleph_{e},c_{in}}$	$\delta_\mu(n_{\aleph_{e},c_{in}})$	$M^2(n_{\aleph_{e},c_{in}})$	$M^3(n_{\aleph_{e},c_{in}})$	$M^4(n_{\aleph_{e},c_{in}})$	$\kappa_{n(\aleph_{e}),c_{in}}$		
16	2.5550	10.214	12.922	3.0733×10^2	2.9461		
$\min n_{\aleph_{f},c}$	$\max n_{\aleph_{f},c}$	$\bar{n}_{\aleph_{f},c}$	$\sigma^2_{n(\aleph_{f}),c}$	$\sigma_{n(\aleph_{f}),c}$	$\bar{n}_{g,\aleph_{f},c}$	$\bar{n}_{h,\aleph_{f},c}$	$n_{\aleph_{f},c}$
8	27	15.629	12.274	3.5034	15.242	14.857	
$\widetilde{n}_{\aleph_{f},c}$	$\delta_\mu(n_{\aleph_{f},c})$	$M^2(n_{\aleph_{f},c})$	$M^3(n_{\aleph_{f},c})$	$M^4(n_{\aleph_{f},c})$	$\kappa_{n(\aleph_{f}),c}$		
15	2.7635	12.256	21.051	4.6791×10^2	3.1149		
$\min n_{\aleph_{f},c_{in}}$	$\max n_{\aleph_{f},c_{in}}$	$\bar{n}_{\aleph_{f},c_{in}}$	$\sigma^2_{n(\aleph_{f}),c_{in}}$	$\sigma_{n(\aleph_{f}),c_{in}}$	$\bar{n}_{g,\aleph_{f},c_{in}}$	$\bar{n}_{h,\aleph_{f},c_{in}}$	$n_{\aleph_{f},c_{in}}$
8	26	16.123	10.244	3.2006	15.809	15.495	
$\widetilde{n}_{\aleph_{f},c_{in}}$	$\delta_\mu(n_{\aleph_{f},c_{in}})$	$M^2(n_{\aleph_{f},c_{in}})$	$M^3(n_{\aleph_{f},c_{in}})$	$M^4(n_{\aleph_{f},c_{in}})$	$\kappa_{n(\aleph_{f}),c_{in}}$		
16	2.5550	10.214	12.922	3.0733×10^2	2.9461		
$\min A_c$	$\max A_c$	$\bar{A}_c$	$\sigma^2_{A_c}$	σ_{A_c}	$\bar{A}g, c$	$\bar{A}h, c$	A_c
0.59209	83.165	3.4086	2.0373	2.3046×10^2	5.0726	1.0502	
$\widetilde{A}_c$	$\delta_\mu(A_c)$	$M^2(A_c)$	$M^3(A_c)$	$M^4(A_c)$	κ_{A_c}		
1.1935×10^2	4.0384	2.8300	2.0530	1.3800	2.0572		
$\min A_{c_{in}}$	$\max A_{c_{in}}$	$\bar{A}_{c_{in}}$	$\sigma^2_{A_{c_{in}}}$	$\sigma_{A_{c_{in}}}$	$\bar{A}g, c_{in}$	$\bar{A}h, c_{in}$	$A_{c_{in}}$
0.59209	3.4086	2.0373	1.0502	4.0384	2.8300	2.0530	
$\widetilde{A}_{c_{in}}$	$\delta_\mu(A_{c_{in}})$	$M^2(A_{c_{in}})$	$M^3(A_{c_{in}})$	$M^4(A_{c_{in}})$	$\kappa_{A_{c_{in}}}$		
1.3800	2.0572	2.9782	3.9125	3.1031	1.0800		
$\min A_{fr,c}$	$\max A_{fr,c}$	$\bar{A}_{fr,c}$	$\sigma^2_{A_{fr,c}}$	$\sigma_{A_{fr,c}}$	$\bar{A}g, fr, c$	$\bar{A}h, fr, c$	$A_{fr,c}$
8.5015×10^{-8}	1.1941×10^{-5}	4.8942×10^{-7}	2.9253×10^{-7}	3.3091×10^{-5}	7.2835×10^{-7}	1.5079×10^{-7}	
$\widetilde{A}_{fr,c}$	$\delta_\mu(A_{fr,c})$	$M^2(A_{fr,c})$	$M^3(A_{fr,c})$	$M^4(A_{fr,c})$	$\kappa_{A_{fr,c}}$		
1.7137×10^{-5}	5.7986×10^{-7}	4.0635×10^{-7}	2.9478×10^{-7}	1.9816×10^{-7}	2.9538×10^{-7}		
$\min A_{fr,c_{in}}$	$\max A_{fr,c_{in}}$	$\bar{A}_{fr,c_{in}}$	$\sigma^2_{A_{fr,c_{in}}}$	$\sigma_{A_{fr,c_{in}}}$	$\bar{A}g, fr, c_{in}$	$\bar{A}h, fr, c_{in}$	$A_{fr,c_{in}}$
7.5700×10^{-4}	4.3579×10^{-3}	2.6048×10^{-3}	1.3427×10^{-3}	5.1632×10^{-3}	3.6182×10^{-3}	2.6248×10^{-3}	
$\widetilde{A}_{fr,c_{in}}$	$\delta_\mu(A_{fr,c_{in}})$	$M^2(A_{fr,c_{in}})$	$M^3(A_{fr,c_{in}})$	$M^4(A_{fr,c_{in}})$	$\kappa_{A_{fr,c_{in}}}$		
1.7644×10^{-3}	2.6301×10^{-3}	3.8077×10^{-3}	5.0023×10^{-3}	3.9674×10^{-3}	1.3808×10^{-3}		
$\min V_c$	$\max V_c$	$\overline{V}_c$	$\sigma^2_{V_c}$	σ_{V_c}	$\overline{V}g, c$	$\overline{V}h, c$	V_c
0.88511	6.2052×10^6	2.7455×10^4	8.9303×10^{10}	2.9884×10^5	22.548	6.3296	
$\widetilde{V}_c$	$\delta_\mu(V_c)$	$M^2(V_c)$	$M^3(V_c)$	$M^4(V_c)$	κ_{V_c}		
7.6212	5.1126×10^4	8.9176×10^{10}	4.3202×10^{17}	2.3781×10^{24}	2.9904×10^2		
$\min V_{c_{in}}$	$\max V_{c_{in}}$	$\overline{V}_{c_{in}}$	$\sigma^2_{V_{c_{in}}}$	$\sigma_{V_{c_{in}}}$	$\overline{V}g, c_{in}$	$\overline{V}h, c_{in}$	$V_{c_{in}}$
0.88511	1.8958×10^3	20.542	1.5264×10^4	1.2355×10^2	5.9195	4.4392	
$\widetilde{V}_{c_{in}}$	$\delta_\mu(V_{c_{in}})$	$M^2(V_{c_{in}})$	$M^3(V_{c_{in}})$	$M^4(V_{c_{in}})$	$\kappa_{V_{c_{in}}}$		
5.4355	27.858	1.5219×10^4	2.2911×10^7	3.9178×10^{10}	1.6915×10^2		
$\min V_{fr,c}$	$\max V_{fr,c}$	$\overline{V}_{fr,c}$	$\sigma^2_{V_{fr,c}}$	$\sigma_{V_{fr,c}}$	$\overline{V}g, fr, c$	$\overline{V}h, fr, c$	$V_{fr,c}$
4.6056×10^{-8}	0.32288	1.4286×10^{-3}	2.4179×10^{-4}	1.5550×10^{-2}	1.1733×10^{-6}	3.2935×10^{-7}	
$\widetilde{V}_{fr,c}$	$\delta_\mu(V_{fr,c})$	$M^2(V_{fr,c})$	$M^3(V_{fr,c})$	$M^4(V_{fr,c})$	$\kappa_{V_{fr,c}}$		
3.9656×10^{-7}	2.6603×10^{-3}	2.4145×10^{-4}	6.0865×10^{-5}	1.7433×10^{-5}	2.9904×10^2		
$\min V_{fr,c_{in}}$	$\max V_{fr,c_{in}}$	$\overline{V}_{fr,c_{in}}$	$\sigma^2_{V_{fr,c_{in}}}$	$\sigma_{V_{fr,c_{in}}}$	$\overline{V}g, fr, c_{in}$	$\overline{V}h, fr, c_{in}$	$V_{fr,c_{in}}$
1.2636×10^{-4}	0.27064	2.9326×10^{-3}	3.1108×10^{-4}	1.7638×10^{-2}	8.4507×10^{-4}	6.3374×10^{-4}	
$\widetilde{V}_{fr,c_{in}}$	$\delta_\mu(V_{fr,c_{in}})$	$M^2(V_{fr,c_{in}})$	$M^3(V_{fr,c_{in}})$	$M^4(V_{fr,c_{in}})$	$\kappa_{V_{fr,c_{in}}}$		
7.7598×10^{-4}	3.9770×10^{-3}	3.1017×10^{-4}	6.6659×10^{-5}	1.6273×10^{-5}	1.6915×10^2		

§ C. Publications and submissions of papers

§ C.1 Critical probability of 2-d tessellation

Critical probability and other properties of 2-d tessellation†

Kittisak Tiyapan‡ G. A. Davies§ David J. Bell‡

2^{nd} September 1996

Abstract

The critical probabilities of Voronoi tessellation and some other uniform lattices, including triangular, square, honey-comb, and Kagomé lattices, are identified by mean of an algorithm developed. The properties of these uniform lattices agree with existing well known results. This work provides the bond critical probability for Voronoi tessellation.

Introduction

A tessellation is an aggregate of cells that cover the space without overlapping. A Voronoi polygon is also known as a Dirichlet polygon, a Wigner-Seitz polygon, a Theissen polygon, a Blum's transform, an S polygon, a cell model, a plant polygon, Wirkkungsbereich, etc.

Definition 1. *Let Φ be a distribution of a countable set of nuclei $\{x_i\}$ in R^d, and let $x_1, x_2, x_3, \ldots$ be the coordinates of the nuclei. Then, the Voronoi region is*

$$\Pi_i = \{x | d(x, x_i) < d(x, x_j) \forall j \neq i\}$$

where $d(x, y)$ is the Euclidean distance between x and y.

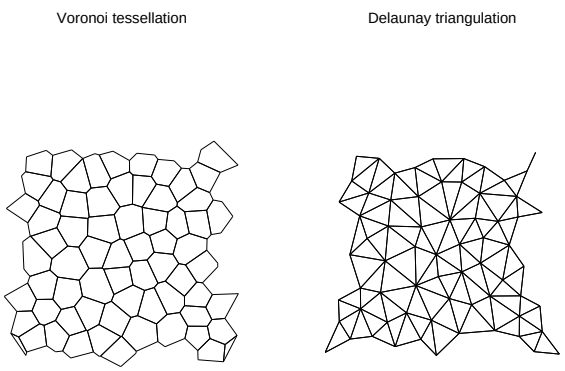


Figure 1.. Duality of Voronoi tessellation and delaunay triangles.

The number of Voronoi points (nuclei) and edges are both $\mathcal{O}(n)$ where $n \in N$, and the number of Delaunay triangles and edges are also $\mathcal{O}(n)$ (Ahuja and Schachter, 1983).

A bond-problem of any lattice L can be translated into a site-problem on L^c, its covering lattice constructed (Shante and Kirkpatrick, 1971) by the following procedure,

1 . Replacing each β_i by α_i^c.
2 . Creating β_i^c by the rule that $\forall \alpha_i^c, \alpha_j^c \in L^c$, α_i^c and α_j^c are connected by a bond of L^c if and only if their corresponding β_i and $\beta_j \in L$ have a common terminal atom of L.

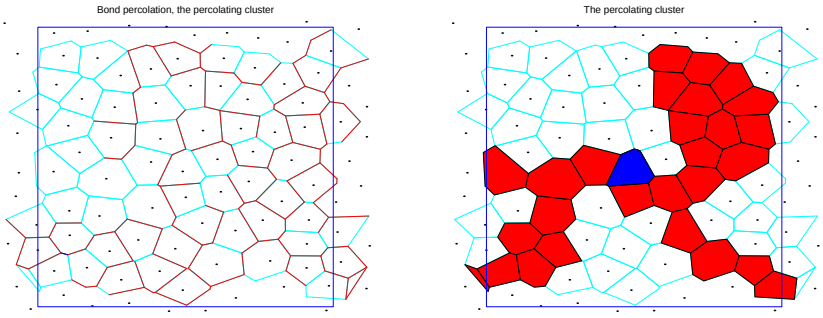
---

† This pape was presented at the MTNS96 conference held in St. Louis, U.S., June 1996, by the first author.

‡ Department of Mechanical and Environmental Informatics, Tokyo Institute of Technology, 2–12–1 O-okayama, Meguro-ku, Tokyo 152, Japan.

§ professor G. A. Davies, Department of Chemical Engineering, University of Manchester Institute of Science and Technology, Manchester M60 1QD.

‡ Professor D. J. Bell, Department of Mathematics, University of Manchester Institute of Science and Technology, Manchester M60 1QD.



(a) *Example of a bond percolation* (b) *Example of a site percolation*

Figure 2 *Example of* (a) *a bond and* (b) *a site percolation.*

A list of applications can be summarised into two groups according to the two main groups. *Bond percolation* finds application in hydrology (movement of water in dam structure, intrusion of sea water in coastal areas, filter beds, *etc*), petroleum engineering (petroleum and natural gas production, exploration, logging, *etc*), chemical engineering (heterogeneous catalysis, flow through packed beds, gel permeation chromatography, porous polymer films used in separation processes, biological membranes, inorganic membranes, *etc*), medicine and biomedical engineering (biological membranes, biological filters, flow of blood and other body fluids, electro-osmosis, *etc*), electrochemical engineering (porous electrodes, permeable and semipermeable diaphragms for electrolytic cells, *etc*), and in communication (performance of communication networks with blockage). *Site percolation* finds applications in permeation through filtration membranes (Bell *et al*, 1995), sieve blinding (Wilkinson and Davies, 1989), membrane fouling, (for example, of the Anotec (ANOPORE) microfiltration membrane) and in the form of pore clogging, effect of back-flushing and crossflow microfiltration have been studied and close agreement with experiments was obtained.

At and above the *critical probability* p_c (Shante and Kirkpatrick, 1971) a percolating cluster, a cluster that spans infinite length, occurs. A mathematical definition of p_c can be found in Bousquet-mélou (1996). The exact value of p_c for some of the uniform lattices can be found by the method of series expansion (Onody and Neves, 1992; De'Bell and Essam, 1983). But for a Voronoi lattice, at this moment, there is no deterministic method. The only possible way is by doing simulations on the lattice as has been done here.

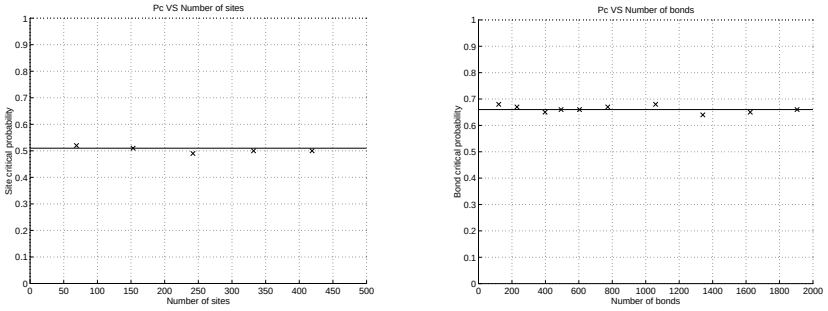
Results

Simulations are made by a developed algorithm (Tiyapan, 1995) based on Monte Carlo method. The results are best presented graphically.

Here $p^s_{c,\text{avg}}$ and $p^b_{c,\text{avg}}$ are the critical probability of site, and bond percolation respectively, averaged over a reasonably large amount of simulation; $n(i)$ is the number of clusters which have i members, where $i \in I$; n is the total number of elements, that is sites for a site problem and bonds for a bond problem; $n(i)_{\max}$ is the size of the largest cluster at a specified p; and p is the ratio between the number of blocked elements and the total number of elements. The coordination numbers for a Voronoi lattice is assumed to be the number of neighbours of each element, averaged over every element within the network. To make clearer a pictorial demonstration of the result, in most of the pictures only the first cluster which percolates is shown.

Discussion

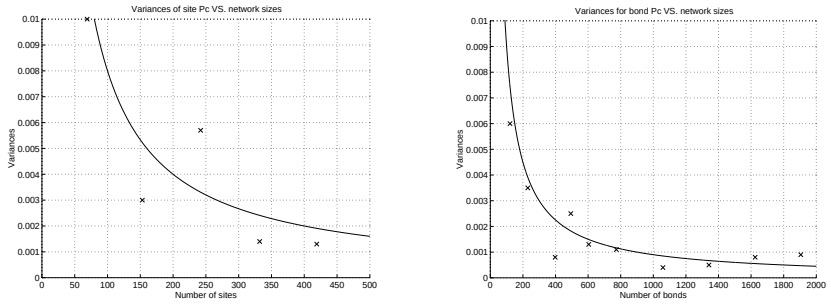
From Figure 3 (a) and (b) it is clear that the critical probability is independent of network size. Thus p_c is a property that is intrinsic for each type of network, and further studies show that it differs from one type of network to another. The idea of infinite cluster is also confirmed.



(a) (b)

Figure 3 (a) $p^s_{c,avg}$*'s plotted against number of sites, (b)* $p^b_{c,avg}$*'s plotted against number of bonds*

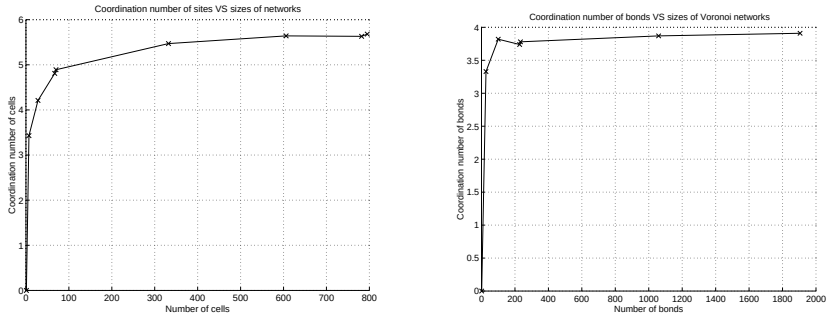
Figure 4 (a) and (b) show that the value of p_c's can be accurately obtained by either doing one simulation on a very large network, or by doing many simulations on a smaller network, since they show that the variance of the results reduces with increasing sizes.



(a) (b)

Figure 4 (a) $\sigma^2_{p_c^s}$*'s, and* (b) $\sigma^2_{p_c^b}$*'s, plotted against sizes of networks.*

Coordination numbers (mean contact numbers) of sites and bonds of Voronoi networks are plotted against network sizes in Figure 5 (a) and (b) respectively. The values seem to be approaching, but never reaching, 6 and 4 for site and bond problems respectively.


Coordination number of sites VS sizes of networks
Coordination number of cells
Number of cells
Coordination number of bonds VS sizes of Voronoi networks
Coordination number of bonds
Number of bonds

(a) (b)

Figure 5 (a) *Coordination number of sites, and* (b) *Coordination number of bonds, plotted against network sizes.*

Figure 6 shows summary of p_c's obtained from all simulations.

Figure 6 [The files for these pictures are lost.] p_c*'s obtained for (a) square lattice,* 220 *bonds,* $p_c^b = 0.53$, $p_{c,avg}^b = 0.47$*; (b) triangular lattice,* 305 *bonds,* $p_c^b = 0.33$, $p_{c,avg}^b = 0.34$*; (c) honeycomb lattice,* 111 *bonds,* $p_c^b = 0.65$, $p_{c,avg}^b = 0.64$*; (d) Kagomé lattice,* 174 *bonds,* $p_c^b = 0.55$, $p_{c,avg}^b = 0.52$*; (e) [399 nuclei, 240 cells,* $p_c = 0.47$*, limit* $= 0.04$*] site problem for Voronoi lattice,* $p_{c,avg}^s = 0.51$*; and (f) [400 nuclei, 324 cells, 1044 bonds, bond percolation, limit* $= 0.04$*,* $p_c = 0.65$*] bond problem for Voronoi lattice,* $p_{c,avg}^b = 0.66$.

Conclusion

Critical probability is a value which is intrinsic to each type of networks. The value for each uniform or random lattices is constant and does not depend on the size of network.

[All the simulation] result shown in this paper was done by MATLAB running on UNIX workstations. The program used for the generation of Voronoi lattices was adapted from Jafferali (1995). A Kagomé lattice can be generated from either a triangular lattice or a honey-comb lattice (Tiyapan, 1995).

References

N. Ahuja and Bruce J. Schachter. *Pattern models.* John Wiley & Sons. 1983.

D. J. Bell, P. Deckmyn and G. A. Davies. Percolating clusters on Voronoi lattices and the relationship to particle fouling on filters. in *Proceedings of ICIAM 95.* ICIAM. Hamburg. 1995.

M. Bousquet-mélou. Percolation models and animals. *European Journal of Combinatorics.* **17**, 343–369. 1996.

K. De'Bell and J. W. Essam. Estimates of the site percolation probability exponents for some directed lattices. *Journal of Physics A. Mathematical General.* **16**, 3145–3147. 1983.

R. Jafferali. A stochastic model to simulate the structure and performance of asymmetric porous media and the growth of animal cell cultures. PhD thesis, UMIST. 1995.

R. N. Onody and U. P. C. Neves. Series expansion of the directed percolation probability. *Journal of Physics A. Mathematical General.* **25**, 6609–6615. 1992.

V. K. S. Shante and Scott Kirkpatrick. An introduction to percolation theory. *Advances in Physics.* **20**, 325–357. 1971.

K. Tiyapan. Computation of fluid flow. MSc thesis, UMIST. 1995.

E. T. Wilkinson and G. A. Davies. The application of percolation theory to the analysis of sieve blinding. *Chemical Engineering Science.* **44**, 459–470.

§ C.2 Abstracts of books I wrote

Interesting English. ISBN 974–346–182–5

This book is written in Thai with the title *Bhaṣạ angkṛiṣ an nàsoncaị* during the time of economic gloom for both myself and my country Thailand. It is built around three major experiences which I consider to be the turning points of my life, namely my studying the Sixth Form English in New Zealand (1983), my acquaintance with a British scholar Amnad Khitapanna since 1985, and my experience in Budapest and Europe (1991). In 104 pages I try to pass on as much as many things as possible those things which I consider valuable from all the three sources mentioned. With my teaching a class in English Literature at the Pradíṣṭḥ Center in Bangkok as a catalyst the book was published at the Chulalongkorn University Press (2000) under the trademark *Kittix* which has now become my own. From my study of the Sixth Form Engish comes the sections on false friends, alliteration and assonance, onomatopoeia, jargons, Macbeth, several poetic quotations, and the section on books and movies, from discussions with Amnad the seemingly prefixed words for example *dishevelled* and *unkempt*, and songs by Andrew Lloyd Webber, and from my experience of working in Eastern Europe during 1991 the game *twenty questions*. The rest of the materials are mainly what I used in teaching the English class mentioned. They are tragedies *vs* comedies, Titus Andronicus, Julius Caesar, Romeo and Juliet, poems by Don Marquis, and homophones. Apart from that this book also mentions some word games the examples of which are riddles, aeiou-ordered words (for example, *abstemious*), spoonerisms, tongue-twisters, anagrams, scrabbles, crosswords, Targets, doublets, syzygies, word squares, and acrostics. There is a figure which shows the relative degrees of adjectives on a straight line, and also a Venn diagram showing the comparative domains of the English words *wok* and *pan*, and the Thai word *kada*. I had no laser printers and camera-ready copy of the book was printed from a laser printer at the Control System Engineering group at the Electrical Engineering Department, Chulalongkorn University with the courtesy of my former supervisor Assistant Professor Watharapong Khovidhungij [Wacárábongṣ Ḳhọviḍụrkic] whom I deeply thank. But the quality of the printing is not very good, which results in some parts of the book being difficult to read. To answer the question I have been asked, the picture in the biography section was from the plastic badge which I used to wear when working at Jasmine in Bangkok.

Free translation of English. ISBN 974–346–765–3

The title of the book written above is the English translation of the actual title *Plạe kleḱ Angkṛiṣ*, the word *plạe kleḱ* being an adaptation from the jargon of the old thai sword fighting *fan kleḱ* which means *an improvising practice*, or to do this when the word is a verb. Again the camera-ready copy being printed at the Control System Engineering Department except this time with the courtesy of Dr. Manop Wongsaisuwan who is my senior both at the Electrical Engineering Department, Chulalongkorn Unversity, as well as at the Furuta Laboratory, Tokyo Institute of Technology, whom I consider a wizard in the computational matters, and to whom I thank. This is a book about translation written from my experience in translating and inspired by my teaching in a translating class at the same Pradíṣḍḥ Center already mentioned. It is a book of translation both from Thai into English as well as from English into Thai. As such, none of the various examples given is easy and straight forward, and all of them have baffled some translators in the past. It was written at the height of my artistic and literarical ability and at the time when I also enrolled in and attended classes in European (English included) literatures at the Ramkamhaeng University in Bangkok. The book starts off with the phrase *kạrplạe gụe kạrplạe gụe kạrplạe*, literally *translation is translation is translation* but which I deliberately translated as *to write is to write is to write* all languages and writings being but translations of the thought. Historically the romans seldom translated but used Greek in their writings instead, and the greeks never did for theirs were the originals. The book talks about creativity in translation and plagiarism. In general rules may be broken at the right time. Styles of writing are mentioned again without repetition of my previous book. Namely these are the registers and modes of use, alliterations, assonances, onomatopoeias, metaphor, simile, repetition, coupling, rhetoric, allusions, direct and indirect speeches, mythological materials, burlesques, comparative usages of punctuation marks of both languages. The books says that simplicity is the mother of invention. Archaism and parallellism are mentioned, and so are jargons from various disciplines. Examples from literature includes those by Shakespeare, Lewis Caroll, Yeats, and Sundaurbhụ. In particular the inventive usages of Cockney English is problematic in translation, no negative pronouns exists in Thai so one needs to try hard to find their equivalences. Some of the jargons I mentioned are those of thai arts, fruits, spices, illnesses, anatomy, fauna, and flora. Some of the humourous clippings from the internet obtained from my friend and computer professional Ken Labinjok in Bristol are also shared with the readers in Thai, some of which needed some explanation to become funny. As for the rest, most of the things I wish to say the book has hardly left out; I would never have thought that I had put so many of them in these 106 pages had I not looked at it again just now. By the way, does anyone happen to know that *novemdecillion* in American is 10^{60} but in English is 10^{114} I wonder. Both my first book and my second one have one problem alike, that is that the computer that I use is of japanese make and can fluently write Japanese but not Thai. One problem which persisted and baffled me throughout is the mysterious disappearance of all the *y*'s. Ironically enough the alphabet *y* is in Thai called *yạu phùying*, literally *w for women*! The page on biography is a little more comprehensive than that of the first book. Having mentioned a picture in the previous one, the picture in this book was taken in front of my house in

Bangkok.

Voronoi Translated. (ISBN 974–13–1503–1)

That succinct title was followed by a more descriptive one, *Introduction to Voronoi tessellation and essays by G. L. Dirichlet and G. F. Voronoi*, which summarises this book. This is the first book, and hopefully the last one, I have written which has a grey cover, *grey* being the symbol of *Gandalf the Great* which in turn rhymes with *Graham Davies* the name of my supervisor and sponsor from end 2000. It is also the first book which I typeset with TEX which I consider complicated but works, while both of the previous two books were typeset using LaTEX which I consider simple and works, the reason for the change being the upgrade of the latter to LaTEX2ε which I consider complicated and (presumeably) works together with the fact that it has TEX working in the background. The switching over thus helps reduce one shell around the equivalences of the only desirable attribute left which is that of *complicated but works*. Here the two venerable alphabets *v* and *n* rules throughout, starting from the title *Voronoi*, the name of a russian mathematician of the nineteenth century, then the picture taken in *Vienna* on the front, and that in *Venice* on the back covers; if you look carefully enough, somewhere in the book you will find another picture of a stone masonry with a caption saying *Verona* which Professor Davies decidedly says is not a Voronoi tessellation. The introduction gives some historical backgrounds and pictures of various orders of covering lattices of the Voronoi tessellation in two dimensions, which can be used to represent for example a realistic picture of the conglomeration of grains within some kind of matrix. The triangular and the hexagonal lattices are examples of dual lattices. The picture of the hexagonal and kagome lattices superimposed on top of each other is not a picture of the Eden Project in Cornwall but an example of covering lattices. This is not a free translation of the seminal works by G. F. Voronoï and G. L. Dirichlet. I tried to retain the original as much as possible, namely where I thought the grammar in the original was incorrect or the structure of the sentence is convoluted I coined up the equivalence, though this is by no mean how I always translate. As a result the translation is necessarily more difficult to read than it would have been had it been freely summarised. My reason for doing it in this style is firstly in order to transfer as much nuances across as possible, and secondly simply because I am not a mathematician and therefore in no position to summarise the work of one. Last but not least must be my own shortcoming and inexperience in translating from French and German. The preface of the book gives a brief history of the *Journal für die reine und angewandte Mathematik* while the introduction that of the Voronoi tessellation. Also one knows from the latter that the name *kagome* is a Japanese word which means *basket interstice or pattern*, the fact that I realised while reading the Japanese language in Tokyo. *Me* is the word for *eye* as well as *pattern*, and in Japnanese *kago* means *an intersticed basket* as much as *taklà* does in Thai. There is hardly discipline in which Voronoï tessellation has not found applications and the list of relevant areas is endless, ranging from management to computation to physics. This book has 282 pages of contents.

Percolation within percolation and Voronoi Tessellation. ISBN 974–91036–1–0

This book contains both my original thesis, as submitted to UMIST in March 2003, as well as the translation of Schumann's Liederkreis, Op. 24, from German into English and Thai that I did for Aṃnạc Gịtàbarrṇạ who was once the president of the Bangkok Music Society. The preface says that this is not the final version of the thesis. In fact only God knows what the final thesis will look like. There are 585 pages in all, and approximately half of these are appendices. As usual I write this book and thesis in TEX. As such it is my most complex project on TEX to date. A TEX macro I wrote is given which in its packed form is over 600 lines long. It predominantly deals with how to display pictures, as well as index and cross references. Another TEX macro is also given which contains my works on transcription systems of various languages from Lanna to Chinese to ASL, that is the American Sign Language. Other programs given are what I had used on Matlab to produce the results mentioned in the contents. The introduction and literature survey are eclectic verging on desultory, which is partly due to the multidisciplinary nature of the work. Parts of the introduction contain the contents of the emails I wrote to various people concerned when there were serious problems affecting the progress of the work. Future researchers and academicians may be able to learn from this and avoid facing or incurring them. The literature survey is distributed throughout the book instead of centralisedly staying together in one place. I give some flavour of the different disciplines concerned. These include mathematics and geometry, physics and percolation, statistics and statistical physics, tessellation and Voronoi Tessellation, quadratic forms and quadratic equations. Observing the clusters and their development is important in the study of percolation. The sudden accelerated growth of the cluster size heralds the onset of percolation. Applications of percolation theory to traffic congestion and economics transition are also mentioned. The value of percolative thresholds are obtained from the simulation for the Voronoi Tessellation, 2 homohedral tilings, cities traffic, and n-gons and spheres in continuum. Also in the appendices are the collection of my writings both technical and nontechnical since 1994. The range of the topics of these is rather wide, for example antimony trioxide extraction, cyberspace, computer worm, economic and traffic modellings, variable structure control and singular perturbation. There are also articles on languages. And I have included translations I have made of the seminal works by Dirichlet and Voronoi on the Voronoi Tessellation.

Thai grammar, poetry and dictionary. ISBN 974–17–1861–6

In this book I present my a new transcription system for Thai using the roman alphabet. The tonal symbols used in this system are adopted from the *pīnyīn* system of Chinese. The consonants either follow the conventions in Pali and Sanskrit or are invented by means used in these two languages. These latter ones are namely /[ḳh, z, ɣ, ḍ́, d́, ḅ, fh, f, ‘.] and *ḥ*. Not only all the consonants but also all the romanised vowels are standardised such that they represent an isomorphism, that is one-to-one and onto, of the Thai script. The usefulness of this is immense because one can then write in English and yet refer to any Thai words no matter how difficult with no ambiguities and with ease. In order to prove the usability of this system, I have used it to write no less than 100 examples of all the kinds of poem that I know. Also the dictionary at the end of the book in a way provides another proof of its user-friendliness. For many reasons some of which are beyond my control while others could and should have been avoided had I been more experienced, there are *many* spelling errors in the book. Some of these are the following, each correct word being given following the page number where it appears, and in brackets its meaning and misspelt form: 13, Rạmgaṃhạeng ([name of a king], Rạmgamhạeng), 15, khoad́ (bottle; khoadt); 18, pàṃm̈pǫ́eë (lapsesome; pàṃm̈pǫ́ee), dharrm (dhamma; damr), dharrmàd́ạ (normal; damràd́ạ); 19, ạu ([a long vowel]; ậu [a hidden vowel]) (this error, since it is in the macro, occurs everywhere, therefore there are two possibilities if you see an *ậu* in the book and most of the times it means this *ạu*); 22, ywạk (to lust; yạk), d́uan (moon; d́oen); 24, lāo (a pen for animals; lā); 25, tàung (have to; tàng), dondạn (enduring; tontạn), saṃbhao (a Chinese junk; saṃghao); 26, aukmạ (coming out from; aumạ); 27, graị (who; gaị); 29, d́ị (good; dị), tọayặ̆ng (example; tụayặ̆ng); 43, c_{1l} ([defined to be one of the 24 low leading consonants]; $c = 1l$); 45, $\circ_1$ ([the first syllable to be rhymed with in this stanza]; $\circ, 1$), bặ̀ụ (not; bặ̀u); 46, bạuk (tell; bauk); 47, ngạn (work, hgạn), glāẹw (miss by a hair breadth; gāẹw); 48, graị (anybody; grai); 51, Ịk (and also; Ḷk), Bạnggom ([homage done while sitting on one’s own knees]; Bạnggkom); 55, brāum (together with; grāum); 57, jò̩ay (to help; jò̩y); 58, prayǫjṇa (usefulness; prayǫjṇa), lavệ̄n (avoid; lavệ̀n); 62, tặ̀e (but; tặ̀en); 64, d́ek (child; dek); 65, Sạmon ([a literarical character]; Saq.mon); 69, kayjạ (marijuana; kayyjạ); 71, màhọ‘.ạr (enormous; màhọlạr), sànạmkị‘.ạ (sport stadium; sànạmkịlạ), sàmạgom (society, club; làmạgom); 72, ỵhặ̄i (big; ỵhāi); 74, jāo (morning; jặ̄); 75, lòang (breach; lọ̀ng); 77, thoed́ (Please!; toedz.); 80, śǫkạ (sadness; śǫkjạ); 81, krạbvhài (pay homage to; klạbvhài); 84, Bhàgàvadàgịtạ ([the Sanskrit epic *Bhagavad Gītā*]; Bhàgàvatàgịtạ); 87, muddạ (print; mudadạ); 88, dureś (feel disgusted; dhureś); 90, bloen (enjoying, absorbed; boen); 97, ywạk (want; yhạk); 100, bặ̀ụ (not; bặ̀u). The aleph symbols are for example, in pages 41, 5.19; in page 42 respectively 5.1 and 5.2. As quoted at the end of the book, ‘Es gibt Dinge, die findet man nur, wenn man etwas ganz anderes gesucht hat’, may be you will find something good from the book after you have searched for all the errors it contains! I shall be happy if you let me know this is the case.

A Lanna in town. ISBN 974–17–1860–8

This is the first one of the pentalogy I wrote during the first half of 2003. The others are *A Kiwi Lanna, A British Lanna, Edokko no Lanna* and *The Siamese Lanna.* All these five books have exactly the same length, that is 112 pages two of which contains no contents. A simple process of addition tells us that they would have formed a 550-page volume if put together into one book. I want to do this in the future when I shall correct all the errors in them, spelling and all. These books contain only two themes one of which is the things I relate from my experiences while the other what they teaches me and what research I have done in order to understand them. The part which provides or tries to give understandings is definitely a more interesting one. But it is difficult to put it into the abstract without going into such a great length as including the whole book. The setting of this book begins in Thailand where I was born. Then it goes on to New Zealand, Bangkok, Surrey, Budapest, Manchester, and Tokyo. These are only a nonredundant listing of those places where I have lived. It is already too complicated without my trying to put all the other places to where I have visited.

A Kiwi Lanna. ISBN 974–91237–3–5

I was lucky to have become a part of the *saṃnakd́ạḅ* (sword school) Śrị Ậyudhyạ and I am lucky to be here in New Zealand studying the sixth form. The former experience has taught me compassion, the latter how to do research. This last one is basically how to read and write. To read and write is not difficult, but to know *how* to do so that is another thing. It amounts to knowing how to think for yourself. Now I know, for instance, that good books always have two themes, and the more profound one is always the one in the background, a more abstract one and never a story. This is why it is always difficult to turn these books into a film where you can only show the less important theme and it is nearly impossible to express the remaining one. I learn all this in my Sixth Form English class here. Night and day I recite lines from Macbeth. Before I came here I had read Julius Caesar, but this is by far better. Not only this, I also study Art History, Mathematics and Music. Now I am a writer, thanks to Mr Lonsdale my English teacher then. I am also a mathematician, thanks to Mr Thompson who taught me the subject. I can not wait to become an artist and a composer which are what the other two of my teachers, the latter of whom is Vicky, had taught me to be. In this book, however, I only talk predominantly about literature.

A British Lanna. ISBN 974–91237–4–3

It is England which turns me into a Christian. This is by no means a compliment to the country, but it certainly is one for the people. At the Moberly Hall where I live I read the translation of Hugo’s Les

Misérables, the book which greatly moves me and even before having been through the whole of it had made me profess Christianity. And here is my interpretation now, that God is the Superset. Therefore, if we believe in the one and only one Creator by definition we have Christ in our heart but mathematically speaking we are the Me in Christ in the Universe in God. Here I say Christ as a definition as distinguishable from Jesus who is also a person. A similar definition to the one above, and which is what I prefer now, is this, that it is instead a Me in Universe in Christ in God. It is easy to see from this, that we should explore the universe because they are the same family as ours. In other words they are one of us, though they may not know it, so we need to find and preach the Gospel to them. England and my teachers here have taught me many thing. It is also here that I volunteer in the Community Action and through it got to know Clair. But I had better leave you to read about her yourself.

Edokko no Lanna. ISBN 974–91341–9–2

The word *Edokko* is Japanese. It means 'Edokkite' or 'Tokyoite' in English. *No* is Japanese for 'of'. It also renders a noun preceding it into an adjective, the function which is obviously the case here. The story is set for most parts in Japan, but also contains the excursions I made from Tokyo to New Zealand, Thailand and the US. After having been in Japan for one year, and only after then, I have come to love the country so much. The first instance this happened was when I was travelling on a train across the countryside through the inner part of Kyūshū. Thereafter this has been strengthened by my working as an interpreter in Tokyo and Yokohama, my learning the Japanese archery or Kyūdou, and my having fallen in love with the fermented beans *nattou*.

The Siamese Lanna. ISBN 974–91341–8–4

I really thought when I was writing this book that I was going to die before I could see another book published. This is why I have put into this single volume all the knowledge I have about the Siamese martial arts as well as everything I have learnt from my *saṃnakḍạḥ* (sword school) Śrị Ȧyudhyạ. I feel that I have already told you everything in this book, so there are nothing more I may add now. You should somehow find the book and read it if you are interested in the Siamese heritage. Because my great-grandmother was an Ayudhyaite, and because my Thai is way better than my Lanna, I identify myself as more a Lanna Siamese (or perhaps a Lannaese Siamese) than a Siamese Lanna despite what the title of the book says. The poem in pages 21 and 22 is quite old and is very dear to me. I have known it since I was a child, even though I do not know who wrote it. I would have liked to think it is very old, dating back to the Ayudhya Empire of Siam, but it can not be that old. Because it calls the name of the country by its new name *Daiy* (Thailand) instead of the name used until the beginning of the 20^{th} century, *Syạm* (Siam), it means that it must be less than a century old. What I plan to do next is to do more research into, and write about this and other arts of fighting in more detail.

D

§ D. Translation

§ D.1 G. L. Dirichlet, 1848

On the reduction of positive quadratic form with three indeterminate integers.

([Lecture in physical- mathematical class meeting of the academy, on $31^{st} July$, 1848 †]), [by G. L. Dirichlet]
[translated by K N Tiyapan]

It is well known that Lagrange had pointed out for the first time that every binary quadratic form reduces, ie. can transform into another equivalent one the coefficients of which satisfy certain inequality conditions, and at the same time had proven that in every class of positive forms there always exists only one such form, so that in this case the various values of a given determinant corresponding to reduced forms can serve as the representatives of the different classes. Later on after in the "Disquisitiones arithmaticae" the ternary form were looked at from a general point of view did it become necessary for the further development of this theory to extend the study for the positive binary forms by Lagrange to the ternary ones, ie. to find out such inequality conditions between the coefficients that would satisfy one and only form in all classes.

This expansion linked with great difficulties is achieved by *Seeber* in a work specifically devoted to the positive ternary forms, the principal contents of which settles it and which *Gauss* characterises in a most interesting announcement † as follows:

> *We must do full justice to the spirit of the thoroughness by which these facing ‡ us have gone through, and when we for all that have to feel sorry that a great and perhaps much discouragingly complicated nature is attached to it, here the solution of the problem takes 41 pages and the proof 91 pages, thus we will see this by no means as a respected criticism. If a difficult problem or theorem to solve or to prove exists, then the first seeming idea is always to be recognised as a step that a solution or a proof has been found after all, and the question whether this were not of an easier and simpler way would be possible as long as in so doing such a futile question is not considered as of practicability. Therefore we look upon it as untimely to dwell on this question.*

The great complication of Seeberian method has for a longtime stimulated me to set up the theory of reduced ternary forms by a simpler method. As I now allow myself to communicate to the class the result of my effort directed towards this, I think in the interest of briefness and, if I could say so, of the lucidity of the presentation, to have to abide by the geometrical form, in which I have conducted the investigation to which I have laid down as basis the noteworthy relations which occur among the quadratics with two or three elements and with known spatial forms. I begin with the explanation of the outline already given by Gauss in the mentioned announcement on these relations.

§1

The ternary form:

$$ax^2 + by^2 + cz^2 + 2a'yz + 2b'xz + 2c'xy = \varphi, \tag{1}$$

in which we regard x, y, z as first, second, third element, called positive when φ does not become negative for real values of these elements; in one such form the coefficients:

$$a, b, c$$

are always positive, while the coefficient combinations:

$$a'^2 - bc, b'^2 - ac, c'^2 - ab, aa'^2 + bb'^2 + cc'^2 - abc - 2a'b'c' = -D, \tag{2}$$

the last $-D$ of which is called the determinant of the form, are negative. † Owing to these conditions there are always three through the equations:

$$\cos\lambda = \frac{a'}{\sqrt{bc}}, \cos\mu = \frac{b'}{\sqrt{ac}}, \cos\nu = \frac{c'}{\sqrt{ab}}$$

fully determined acute or obtuse angles λ, μ, ν, from which a three-edged corner can be built, here the condition necessary to this:

$$\cos^2\lambda + \cos^2\mu + \cos^2\nu - 2\cos\lambda\cos\mu\cos\nu < 1$$

with $D > 0$ coincided. Here nevertheless with the same angles λ, μ, ν two corners symmetrical to each other could be built, therefore we will agree to always choose the corner from these two, with which the edges, as they lie opposite to these angles in sequence, follow one another from left to right with regard to a straight line directed from the vertex 0 to the inside of the corner which can be thought of as going upward. If we now look at the three edges as the positive axes of a coordinate system we could connect the entire infinite space with our form in which we view the product $x\sqrt{a}, y\sqrt{b}, z\sqrt{c}$ as the coordinates of an arbitrary point of the space, and then φ expresses the square of the distance of this point from the vertex, or more general still the square of the distance of two points, the correspondent coordinates of which have those products to differences.

If one establishes now with three new indeterminate elements x', y', z' the linear expressions:

$$x = \alpha x' + \beta y' + \gamma z', y = \alpha' x' + \beta' y' + \gamma' z', z = \alpha'' x' + \beta'' y' + \gamma'' z', \tag{3}$$

---

† Crelle's Journal, V. 20, p. 312

† Disquisitiones arithmeticae, art. 271

of which only one restriction shall take place, that the determinant set up from the 9 coefficients α, β, γ, α', β', γ', α'', β'', γ'':

$$\alpha\beta'\gamma'' + \beta\gamma'\alpha'' + \gamma\alpha'\beta'' - \gamma\beta'\alpha'' - \alpha\gamma'\beta'' - \beta\alpha'\gamma'' = E \tag{4}$$

is not zero, then φ changes into a new form φ', with regard to which all correspondings shall be indicated with the accented alphabets. If one lets the new form again correspond to an infinite space, then through it two infinite spaces connect point for point with each other, while every two points correspond to each other when in the expressions of their coordinates:

$$x\sqrt{a}, y\sqrt{b}, z\sqrt{c};\quad x'\sqrt{a'}, y'\sqrt{b'}, z'\sqrt{c'}$$

the elements x, y, z and x', y', z' are linked with one another through the equation (3). If the expressions just written are the coordinate differences for two pairs of corresponding points, then apparently the same relation among $x, y, \ldots$ still holds, out of which from the above and as a result of $\varphi = \varphi'$ it follows immediately that the distance of every two points of a space is equal to the distance of corresponding ones of another. The two spaces connected with each other are therefore either congruent or symmetrical, ie. they can, while the beginning points 0 and $0'$ are laid on each other, come to such a position that either every point falls on its correspoonding one or on the opposite point of the latter, when we call for short opposite points two points of the same space which lie from the beginning point at the same distance and in the opposite direction. In order to decide which of these two cases takes place, one has lines to draw in the one space from the vertex to three arbitrary points, and then to investigate whether the straight lines drawn in the other from its vertex to the corresponding points present a corresponding series or the opposite one. If one takes for example in the second space the lines from the points with the coordinates:

$$\sqrt{a'}, 0, 0;\ 0, \sqrt{b'}, 0;\ 0, 0, \sqrt{c'}$$

drawn, lines falling on the positive axes of the second space, then these follow one another from the agreement dealt with above from right to left. For the corresponding points in the first space one has the coordinates:

$$\alpha\sqrt{a'}, \alpha'\sqrt{a'}, \alpha''\sqrt{a'};\ \beta\sqrt{b'}, \beta'\sqrt{b'}, \beta''\sqrt{b'};\ \gamma\sqrt{c'}, \gamma'\sqrt{c'}, \gamma''\sqrt{c'}.$$

In order to determine whether the lines directed to these points follow one another from left to right, ie. as the axes of the first space, or follow in the reverse order, one can make use of the theorem which is known or easily derivable from known properties ‡, from which the straight lines drawn to the three points $(\xi, \eta, \zeta), (\xi', \eta', \zeta'), (\xi'', \eta'', \zeta'')$ present the same series as the axes of ξ, η, ζ or the opposite one, according to the determinant built from the 9 coordinates, when one gives the term $\xi\eta'\zeta''$ in it the positive sign, is positive or negative. For our case this determinant becomes $E\sqrt{a'b'c'}$; therefore congruence symmetry holds according as E is positive or negative.

Til now the elements x, y, z had arbitrary values. If we let them now only further mean integers, then instead of the integral space we have an infinite system of points parallelly arranged, ie. a point system of which through the intersections of three lines parallel equidistant planes would be created. If we assume now further that the substitution coefficients α, β, γ are also integers and E has the values ± 1, then every integral combination x, y, z would represent an integral combination x', x', z' and vice versa. The parallelepipedal systems thus connected with one another would as a result coincides with the other or with the opposite points of the latter. Yet, here the opposite points of points of one such system again make the same system, the two cases are not different from each other, and this becomes evident also from the circumstance that φ' remains unchanged when one takes α, β, γ with opposite signs through which E changes into $-E$. The two systems are therefore always congruent, and one sees that systems which correspond to two equivalent ternary forms φ and φ' are the same spatial structure in two different patterns. Conversely equivalent forms represent any two different parallelepipedal patterns of the same system. If one takes namely any one point of the system as the common starting point, then one has between the coordinates relation to the two axis systems and therefore also between the elements x, y, z, x', y', z' proportional to them linear equations without constant term, ie. equations of the form (3), and here from our supposition, when x, y, z are integers, x', y', z' must also have the same characteristic and vice versa, therefore it follows that $\alpha, \beta, \gamma, \ldots$ are likewise integers and that $E = \pm 1$. On the other hand one has for the homogeneous entire values of the elements the equation $\varphi = \varphi'$, which accordingly also identically takes place, q.e.d.

Similar interrelations occur between a positive binary form:

$$lx^2 + 2mxy + ny^2$$

and a system of points parallelogrammatically arranged. One takes here two axes leant against each other under the angle θ determined through the equation $m = \sqrt{ln}\cos\theta$, while one always invariably proceed with the discrimination of these axes and for example chooses the second on the left-hand side of the first one, after a fixed side of the plane is denoted as the higher one and $x\sqrt{l}, y\sqrt{l}$ viewed as coordinates, one would obtain a system of points completely determined through the quadratic form, which could be considered as the intersection of two series of equidistant parallel lines. If then between two forms the so-called proper equivalence takes place, so that $\alpha\delta - \beta\gamma$ in the substitution equations $x = \alpha x' + \beta y', y = \gamma x' + \delta y'$ is equal to the positive unity, then the corresponding systems can be brought to the coincidence through movement in the plane, while in the other case where $\alpha\delta - \beta\gamma = -1$, to say in general, one of the systems must be shifted for this purpose.

§2

After we have established in the foregoing the connection between the quadratic forms and certain geometrical patterns, there are a few further properties of these patterns to develop, whereby we would for

‡ Disquisitiones generales circa superficies curvas auctore, C. F. Gauss §2. VII

short call a system of points arranged parallelogrammatically or parallelepipedally a *system of second* or *third order*, and infinite series of equidistant points in straight line a *system of first order*.

It seems that the common character of all three types of the system consists in that when such a system is brought into another position through a movement without rotation, which we wish to know a displacement of, that a point of it changes into the position occupied by another in the beginning, the same happens for all points, therefore that the system in its new position fully coincides with the system in the original one. It can be easily proved that the movability just discussed completely characterises all three types of the systems, and that a system endowed with this characteristic, when it lies in a plane and contains three points not lying in a straight line such that finally a system contains points at least four of which are not found in a plane, will be respectively a system of first, second or third order.

If one has for example a system of points which lie all together in the same straight line, and a and a' are two adjacent points of it, then through a displacement through which a gets to a', a' would get to a'' which is as far from a' as a' is far apart from a; the point a'' therefore also belongs to the system, and the system has no point between a' and a'', here one such point would be known before the movement between a and a'. Here this inspection could be pursued for both sides in the indeterminate, therefore the assertions is proved.

Now let two adjacent points a and a' be in a planar system with the characteristic feature of movability, so that no point of the system is found in the line aa' between a and a'. Here through the displacement from a to a' the infinite straight line aa' moves along by itself, therefore it follows that the entire points of the system in this straight line makes up a system of first order $\ldots {}''a'aaa'a'' \ldots$. Here then from the assumption the system still has at least one point outside this straight line, therefore let b be one of the points closest to this straight line. If now enters a displacement through which a gets to b, then the system of first order changes into the new position $\ldots {}''b'bbb'b'' \ldots$ and belong in this position to the original system; it is immediately clear that a point of the system can neither be found among the points $\ldots, {}''b, {}'b, b, b', b'', \ldots$ nor among the lines $\ldots {}'bbb' \ldots, \ldots {}'aaa' \ldots$. If one concludes directly, one sees that the entire system can be parallelogrammatically aranged, and that one can choose $aa'b'b$ for a basic parallelogram of it. We further add that through the given construction apparently all parallelogrammatical patterns of which the system is capable could be obtained. It follows from this that the choice of a' up to the obviously necessary restriction that no point lies between a and a' is totally arbitrary, and that b can be taken arbitrarily in the nearest parallel line.

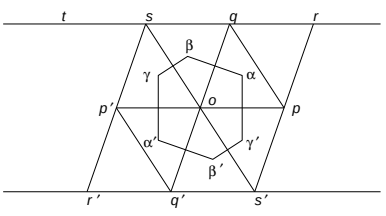
One has finally a system with the characteristic feature of the movability which contains points at least four of which are not lying in the same plane, therefore one lay a plane through any three points of this system not lying in a straight line. Here through any parallel displacement effected with this plane this is moved into itself, consequently points found in this plane build a system of second order from the previous system. As a result one has partitioned this system parallelogrammatically somehow or other, one takes one of the remaining points of the spatial system which lie closest to the plane, and administer a displacement to the system through which an arbitrary point in the plane comes to the point chosen well outside that plane. Through repeated application of this [displacement] and through the movement opposite to it one apparently obtains a parallelepipedal pattern of the given system, and it is immediately clear that the construction specified has the due generality, here the choice of the first plane, the pattern of the system of second order in this plane and finally the choice of points in the neighbouring plane can happen at will.

In the end of this paragraph we will point out further that, as one also partition the same system of second or third order, the parallelogram or parallelepiped lying at the basis of the respective partitioning always retains the same capacity, the geometrical consequence of the sentence is that equivalent forms have the same determinants. If one imagines namely in the plane of a system of second order a line returning to itself, for example a circle line, designates with z the surface area enclosed by it and with s the number of points in the inside of the line, in the course of which it makes no difference whether one wants to include the points on the periphery or not, then obviously the quotient $\frac{z}{s}$ has with growing radius the capacity of a basic parallelogram to the boundary, from which, here s and z are independent of the type of the pattern, the theorem for systems of second order becomes evident. Totally in the same fashion follows the soundness of the assertions for spatial systems.

§3

We will now point out that a system of second order would always admit partitioning by a basic parallelogram, the sides of which are not larger than its diagonals.

I. Let o be an arbitrary point of the system. The remaining points of this system always lie pairwise in the same distance and opposite direction from o. Now let p be one of the points of the pairs, for which the distance from o is smaller than for every other pair. The same smallest distance holds for more than one pair, therefore one would choose p at will in one of these. The given system consists of an infinite quantity of systems of first order congruent among one another and of the same distance, one of which is that for which o and p belong. In one of the two adjacent to this latter one, one takes the point q which is next to o, or, supposing the same shortest distance should occur for two points, arbitrarily takes one of the two. The parallelogram $poqr$ thus obtained has the desired property, here in accordance with the construction $op \leqq oq$, $oq \leqq or$, $oq \leqq os = pq$. A basic parallelogram which satisfies these conditions shall be called a reduced one.



II. We have now the relation between one such parallelogram and the planar system in which it belongs to establish. If $poqr$ is a reduced parallelogram we would be able to, without breaking the generality, assume the angle poq as not obtuse, here in the opposite case the angle at o for the parallelogram adjacent to the same structure is an acute one, and likewise we could assume $op \leqq oq$. Thereupon $or > oq$ is apparent, and we have only the condition $pq \geqq oq$ still to consider. If this is supposed and if we put for the reduction $op = \sqrt{l}$, $oq = \sqrt{n}$, so that consequently $l \leqq n$ the connection of our parallelogram to the entire point system would possibly be described to the effect that the minimum of the distance of any point of the system from

o is equal to $\sqrt{l}$, and that after one has chosen a point at this distance, in all distances still remaining, ie. outside the straight line drawn from o to the former one, the second minimum is equal to $\sqrt{n}$. The precisely stated holds true all in general; what we now add, that namely the first minimum only occurs for the point p (when we always only choose one of two opposite points), the second only for q, holds true with the following exceptions:

1. If $op < oq$, $oq = pq = os$, then the first minimum takes place only for p, the second for q and s.
2. If $op = oq$, $oq < pq = os$, then the minima are equal, and one can exchange p and q with one another.
3. If finally $op = oq = pq = os$, then one can choose one of the points p, q, s as first point and then one of the remainings as second one.

In order to demonstrate the precisely asserted, we have obviously, the opposite points are always equally far from o, only to point out that q lies closer to o, *firstly* than all remaining points in the straight line sqr, with exception of the point s, the distance from o of which according to the assumption is equal to $os = pq \geqq oq$, and *secondly* than all points of the subsequent parallel lines.

Here $pq \geqq op$, $pq \geqq oq$ and the angle poq is not obtuse, therefore the triangle opq and consequently also the oqs congruent with it has no obtuse angle; therefore the perpendicular dropped from o on qs lies between s and q (inclusive), with which

one sets:

$$\cos poq = \frac{m}{\sqrt{ln}},$$

where consequently m is not negative, therefore one has:

$$\overline{pq}^2 = l - 2m + n \geqq \overline{oq}^2 = n,$$

and hence:

$$2m \leqq l, 2m \leqq n, 4m^2 \leqq ln.$$

If one further sets the square of the height of our parallelogram ($op = \sqrt{l}$ regarded as base line) equals k, one obtains for the square Δ of its volume:

$$\Delta = lk = ln - m^2 \geqq \frac{3}{4}ln,$$

and hence:

$$\sqrt{k} \geqq \frac{1}{2}\sqrt{3n}.$$

According to this the second line is at least $\sqrt{3n} = oq\sqrt{3}$ away, and the second point is also established.

III. Here the successive minima $\sqrt{l}, \sqrt{n}$ are decided through the system as such and are independent of any fixed pattern and on the other hand, as we have just seen, correspond in quantity with the sides of the reduced parallelogram, therefore one sees that when the system permits various patterns of this fashion, the sides of the reduced parallelograms will always contain the value $\sqrt{l}$ and $\sqrt{n}$. One would essentially obtain as a result all possible basic parallelograms if one draws lines from o to all adjacent points (always with exemption of the opposite points) and then takes the nearest or the two nearest points in one of the respective nearest parallel lines; and here from the definitively demonstrated (II) this nearest or these nearest points lie closer to o than all points of the subsequent parallel lines, therefore one can see from the condition that the second points are to be taken in the first parallel line. Therefore all possible patterns would be produced if one successively connect o with all point pairs for which the successive minima take place, from which at once follows with consideration from (II) that in general and in the second one of the singular cases obtained then there is only one such pattern, in the first and third exception case however there are respectively two and three patterns of the systems.

In our present reference the precisely obtained singular cases correspond with the suppositions $2m = l < n$, $2m < l = n$, $2m = l = n$.

§4

We have so far only dealt with properties of the geometrical structures which is to be looked at from the theory of forms as the constructive representation of well known theorems and are already indicated in the article cited in the introduction. It is now to solve another problem of another kind, the problem namely when a system of second order is given and a fixed point o of it is examined, to determine the part of the plane every point of which lies nearer to o than to any other points of the system. Here the condition that a point does not lie farther from o than from any other v, therein consists that the point with o on the same side of the perpendicular drawn up in the middle of ov, so we would consequently have o to combine with all remaining points of the system and the convex polygon built from all corresponding perpendiculars to construct. But from these perpendiculars in infinite quantity only a limited number comes into question, while the remaining ones do not meet the polygon determined by it. We abide by all suppositions attended to, so that consequently $op \leqq oq$ in the reduced parallelogram ($poqr$), the angle poq is not obtuse and opq, oqp are acute. This supposes, it is easy to understand, that one has only the six vertices p, q, s, p', q', s' of the four parallelograms meeting at o to take into consideration, and that the perpendiculars corresponding to s and s' and the building diagram in the particular case, when poq is a right angle, only touch, which then the same happens for the perpendiculars corresponding to r and r'. If one draw the straight line pq, os, $p'q'$, os', one obtains the congruent triangles:

$$poq, qos, sop', p'oq', q'os', s'op.$$

If one consider only the points p, q, s, p', q', s', one has to draw a perpendicular in the middle of the straight lines going from o to these points, ie the same construction to make as when one wished t find the middle point of circumscribed circles for the designated triangles. Here no obtuse angle is found in the triangles, therefore each two successive perpendiculars not outside the corresponding triangle intersect. One obtains

therefore the hexagon $\alpha\beta\gamma\alpha'\beta', \gamma'$ with the centre o and equal opposite angles and sides as the space, inside of which every point is less far apart from o than from one of the points p, q, s, p', q', s', and one is easily convinced that, with exception of r and r', the perpendiculars corresponding to the remaining points do not meet our hexagon. This requires, as a result of symmetry, only for the points in and above the line pop' to be established. For the former ones it is clear; for the latter ones it would hence appear that their distance from o is larger than the diameter of the circle traced around the hexagon. If one designate the square of its radius ρ, then:

$$4\rho\Delta = ln(l - 2m + n),$$

from which as a result of $2m \leqq l, 2m \leqq n, \Delta \geqq \frac{3}{4}ln$, it follows:

$$4\rho \leqq \frac{4}{3}(l - 2m + n) \leqq \frac{8}{3}n.$$

Here now for the points of the second and the subsequent parallel lines, as already remarked, the square of their distance from o amounts to at least $3n$, therefore there still remain simply the points in $tsqr$ apart from s, q, r to examine. From all of these none is closer to o than t, for which the square of the distance is equal to $4l - 4m + n$, and that this is larger than 4ρ, one immediately sees when one multiplies with Δ and then looks at the inequalities $2m \leqq l \leqq n$. As for the point r, one is also convinced by the same manner that the square of its distance from o is equal to $l + 2m + n > 4\rho$, the only case excluded, where $m = 0$, in which the corresponding perpendicular touches. It is thus demonstrated that every point in the inside of the hexagon $\alpha\beta\gamma\alpha'\beta'\gamma'$, and only one such hexagon, lies closer to the point o than any other of the system. On any side the distance from o would be equal to the distance from a second point, which for example for $\alpha\beta$ is the point q, and every vertex of the diagram is of the same distance from o and another two other points of the the system. The latter statement undergoes a modification only in the special cases when the angle poq is a right angle; thereupon β and γ as well as β' and γ' coincide, and the hexagon turns into a rectangle, of which the corner from o and another three other points of the system are equally far apart.

It goes without saying that one will always obtain the same hexagon whose reduced parallelogram one also lay as foundation of the construction in the singular cases, where more than one exists, just as also that the hexagon or quadrangle corresponding to all the points of the system are congruent and cover the whole plane of it.

We notice further that, as one is easily convinced, the expression:

$$\rho = \frac{ln(l - 2m + n)}{4(ln - m^2)}$$

decreases when one therein, assuming l and n constant, allows m to grow from zero up to its limit $\frac{1}{2}l$, so that consequently:

$$\rho \leqq \frac{1}{4}(l + n) \leqq \frac{1}{2}n. \tag{1}$$

Also in addition the following inequality takes place:

$$2\Delta(n - \rho) \geqq ln^2, \tag{2}$$

the soundness of which is immediately evident when one multiplies with 2, moves everything to one side and then applies $\Delta = ln - m^2$, $4\Delta\rho = ln(l - 2m + n)$, by the mean of which it changes into $ln(l - 2m) + 2mn(n - l) \geqq 0$.

§5

We come now to our true topic and have to prove that every system of third order can be arranged according to a parallelepiped whose faces are reduced parallelograms and whose edges, from which every four are equal to one another, do not exceed their diagonals.

After one has fixed an arbitrary point (0) of the systems, one would choose in pairs of opposite points for which the distance from (0) is a minimum, or when the minimum of the distance exists for several pairs, would arbitrarily choose a point (1) in one of these pairs. From all points outside the straight line (01) one would again choose one of the two nearest (2), through which again the selection under several pairs, for which the same shortest distance takes place, can be arbitrarily made. Here in the whole system, with exception of the points in (01), no point lies closer to (0) than to (2), so the same is valid also for the plane (102), and (102) is a reduced parallelogram for the system which contains this plane (§3, III). One now takes in one of the two nearest parallel planes the point which is closest to (0) or, when the minimum occurs for more than one, one of the nearest ones and connect (0) with the chosen point (3), therefore the parallelepiped would with the edges (01), (02), (03), as is easy to see, suffice the requirement. Next from the construction it follows: (01) $\leqq$ (02) $\leqq$ (03). Here for the bases of the parallelepiped (we would always indicate as such each face opposite to one another in which are found edges two of which do not exceed the third one in size, and the term side faces apply to the four remaining ones) it is already proven that they are reduced, therefore we have in virtue of the precisely noted doubled inequality only to point out further that the four diagonals of the side faces, just as the four diagonals of the body, are not smaller than (03). Now the eight diagonals mentioned above will agree, as one immediately sees, in size with the eight connecting lines which could be drawn from (0) to the eight points lying around (3) in the plane of the higher bases if we indicate this way for convenience the eight vertices of the four parallelograms meeting at (3). The fact that from the afore-mentioned connection lines none is smaller than (03) follows from the condition by which (3) is being chosen.

After we have convinced ourselves that a system of third order can always be partitioned by a reduced parallelepiped, we now have to establish the relation between such parallelepiped and the system

and particularly to compare the distance of the point of systems from (0) with one another. We set $(01) = \sqrt{a}, (02) = \sqrt{b}, (03) = \sqrt{c}$ and always hold fast the assumption $a \leqq b \leqq c$.

1. In the plane of the base the conditions discused above (§3, II) occurs, so that consequently the successive minima of the distance are always $\sqrt{a}, \sqrt{b}$ in size, whereby then in the singular cases mentioned there there is an arbitrariness in the choice of the points.

2. We now look at the points outside the plane of the base underneath namely first of all the one in the plane of the base above. Here from the assumption that our parallelepiped is a reduced one, the line (03) is not longer than one of the straight lines drawn from (0) to the eight points lying around (3), so as a result the foot of the perpendicular dropped from (0) on to the plane of the base above would not be farther apart from (3) than from one of the eight points mentioned. This foot point therefore does not fall outside the hexagon or quadrangle constructed to belong to (3) in the last paragraph. Of those eight points can exceptionally, when the foot point falls on one side, one, or it could, when the foot point meets with a vertex, two (three, when the polygon becomes a rectangle,) lie equally close to the foot point as the point (3), while all remaining points of the plane are further apart from that foot point. It follows from this that the shortest distance (amounting to $\sqrt{c}$) from (0) to the a point in the base above is valid in general only for the point (3), but can exceptionally take place for one, two or even three other points.

3. For the consideration of the following parallel planes we have a boundary for the square h of the perpendicular already mentioned to determine. Here the foot point of the perpendicular does not fall outside the hexagon which belongs to (3), therefore, when ρ denotes the square of the radius of the circumscribed circle:

$$h \geqq c - \rho.$$

Now also from §4: $\rho \leqq \frac{1}{2}b \leqq \frac{1}{2}c$, consequently $h \geqq \frac{1}{2}c$. Here therefore the second parallel plane is at least $\sqrt{2c}$ away, therefore there is over the higher base only points, the distance from (0) of which is greater than $\sqrt{c}$.

If one summarises what has been said, one will see that the minimum of the distance for the entire system has the value $\sqrt{a}$, that, after a point is chosen at this distance, the minimum in the still remaining directions amounts to $\sqrt{b}$, and that finally after the second point is also fixed, for all points outside the plane, which is determined through (0) and the first two points, the smallest distance from (0) is reduced to $\sqrt{c}$. If the successive minima $\sqrt{a}, \sqrt{b}, \sqrt{c}$ are also always completely determined in quatity, the same minimum in local relation will not be true without several exceptions which are easy to specify. If for example $a \leqq b$, $b < c$, the first two points are to be chosen in the lower base, whereby the singular cases mentioned in §3, II could occur, while the third point lies in the higher base, has a fixed position there in general, in singular cases however can occupy two, three or four different places. One ever so easily overlook that varieties in the other two cases, where $a < b = c$ or $a = b = c$, could happen.

Here from the assumption of a reduced parallelepiped with the edges $\sqrt{a} \leqq \sqrt{b} \leqq \sqrt{c}$ the length of these edges have yielded themselves as the successive minima of the system, thus it immediately follows that when several reduced parallelepiped exist from which the system can be arranged, these all become in agreement with one another with regard to the lengths of their edges, and it could also be easily pointed out that three of the lines directed from (0) to points of the systems of the lengths $\sqrt{a}, \sqrt{b}, \sqrt{c}$ when they only do not lie in the plane, are always the edges of a reduced parallelepiped. It requires therefore only the easy consideration already applied in a similar case (§3, III). Here after this the entire reduced parallelepipeds would be obtained when one construct the successive minima of every possible types, therefore it becomes evident that when this can happen in only one way (to which we also consider the case where, with the equation of two of the quantities $\sqrt{a}, \sqrt{b}, \sqrt{c}$ or with the equation of all three, the three lines are locally completely determined and only an exchange between two or all three can occur) that spatial system would allow only one pattern from a reduced parallelepiped. In all other cases there are several such patterns, the parallelepipeds of which form the basis, which could be either all different from one another or only different in part or even could be all congruent to one another. (Similarly in the two singular cases of a system of second order mentioned above the reduced parallelograms underlying the two or three various patterns were congruent to one another.)

To the determination of the question whether a system of third order permits only one or more than one pattern from a reduced parallelepiped, it would consequently only need the knowledge of a single pattern of the system, and the first case would always and exclusively take place when the reduced parallelepiped given through this pattern is of such a property that all lines which can not be exceeded by others actually exceed this parallelepiped, that is when all diagonals of the faces are larger than their sides and all diagonals of the parallelepiped are similarly larger than the edges of the bodies.

§6

As we now apply the results of the last paragraph to the ternary form, shall the uniformity be assumed because of and in order to avoid pointless differentiation, that one has given every ternary form:

$$ax^2 + by^2 + cz^2 + 2a'yz + 2b'xz + 2c'xy \tag{1}$$

through transposition or change of sign of indeterminate elements, as a result of which the form does not belong to the same class, a single form, that firstly $a \leq b \leq c$ holds, that secondly under the coefficients a', b', c', when not the case that all of them are nonzero and are negative, none has the negative sign, and thirdly, when $b = c$ holds, c' apart from the sign not greater than b', when $a = b$ holds, b' not greater than a', and lastly when $a = b = c$ holds, neither c' greater than b' nor b' greater than a' holds. As is easy to see these condition can only be satisfied in one way and their introduction gives the advantage that, as already without these conditions every ternary form corresponds with a completely determined parallelepiped, now to every parallelepiped also belongs an analytical expression the coefficients of which are also completely determined with regard to their sequence and their signs. This assumed, we mention the form (1) in which

$a \leq b \leq c$ also holds, a reduced one, when it corresponds with a reduced parallelepiped. There the diagonal of the area must not be smaller than the sides themselves, so one has:

$$a \pm 2c' + b \geq b,\ a \pm 2b' + c \geq c,\ b \pm 2a' + c \geq c.$$

One sets $\sigma = -1$, where a', b', c' are all three negative, otherwise $\sigma = 1$, so these conditions are synonymous with:

$$a \geq 2c'\sigma,\ a \geq 2b'\sigma,\ b \geq 2a'\sigma, \tag{2}$$

and only, when the equal sign holds, would one of the diagonals in the corresponding parallelogram be equal to a side. The conditions with regard to the diagonals of the parallelepiped result in:

$$a + b + c + 2a'\epsilon + 2b'\delta + 2c'\delta\epsilon \geq c \quad (\delta = \pm 1, \epsilon = \pm 1),$$

where the signs in $\delta = \pm,\ \epsilon = \pm 1$ are arbitrary. One look next at the case where none of the coefficients $a',\ b',\ c'$ is negative, and take into account the four sign combinations, as well as that, when a and b are equal to one another then $b' < a'$, so one immediately sees that our inequality is by itself capable of always meet the condition contained, and that the limiting case of the equation in which the diagonals of the edge $\sqrt{c}$ become equal, only once and only then can it occur, when one of the quantities $b',\ c'$ is equals to zero and when at the same time of the conditions (2) the two quantities $b',\ c'$ of which are relating to one another, as well as the one which contains a', satisfies the limiting case of the equation. $a',\ b',\ c'$ are negative, then our inequality is always fulfilled that the limiting case can not take place, except when $\delta = \epsilon = 1$, so that the consequently the new condition is established:

$$a + b + 2a' + 2b' + 2c' \geq 0, \tag{3}$$

where again the lower sign relates to the equality between a diagonal and the edge $\sqrt{c}$.

The condition just developed (2) and, when $a',\ b',\ c'$ are negative, (3) above is are therefore fulfilled, that the inequality takes place in none of the inequalities of the limiting case, therefore in the class to which the form belongs it would not give a second one of these various ones with or without equality signs in the definition condition, here according to at the end of the last paragraph notice that the corresponding system of points can only be partitioned from a reduced parallelepiped. The matter stands differently when the upper signs do not take place in all conditions; there could then occur in the same class several reduced forms that can be derived from a given one. It is sufficient to demonstrate this for a main case. We choose for this the case where $b < c$.

Next one assumes $a > 2c'\sigma$, therefore the direction of the edge $\sqrt{c}$ can only be altered when there are namely in the plane of higher base still one or more points, the distance from the vertex of which amounts to $\sqrt{c}$. When ξ, η are 1 the one such points corresponding values of the element so would, when the third edge depends on it, all the coefficients except a', b' remain unchanged, these respectively change into $a' + c'\xi + b\eta$, $b' + a\xi + c'\eta$ as one is easily and almost convinced without calculation. Now from the specification made earlier are the values of ξ, η which meet the condition, when $a = 2b'\sigma$:

$$\xi = -\sigma,\ \ \eta = 0;$$

when $b = 2a'\sigma$:

$$\xi = 0,\ \ \eta = -\sigma;$$

when simultaneously $a = 2b', b = 2a', c' = 0$:

$$\xi = -1,\ \ \eta = -1;$$

and when a', b', c' are negative and the equation $a + b + 2a' + 2b' + 2c' = 0$ complied with:

$$\xi = 1,\ \ \eta = 1.$$

Corresponding to these four assumptions one has consequently transformed a', b' into:

$$a' - c'\sigma,\ b' - a\sigma(= -b');\ -a',\ \ b' - c'\sigma;\ -a',\ \ -b';\ a' + b + c',\ a + b' + c'.$$

From the third case and generally from the assumption $c' = 0$ one can foresee, here this represents a new form which afterwards one has undertaken in the same one the change of sign stated in the beginning of this paragraph, apparently with the form from which one has derived, become identical. In each of the three remaining assumptions one obtains from application of the necessary sign change a new reduced form belonging to the same class (provided that it does not coincide with the original one), and one obtains two such forms when two of our assumptions hold at the same time. With this then the specification of the form is brought to an end, here apparently the simultaneity of all three assumptions can not take place. If, always under the assumption $b < c$, $a = 2c'\sigma$, one would have, provided that $a < b$, the two edges rotated in the base, for $a = b$ the first edge can also pass into the original position of the two first edges and this new position or both of these new positions of the first two edges must be associated with all the directions of the third one, the original one not excluded.

One can thereby easily remove the inconvenience that in singular cases several reduced forms can be associated in the same class, and thereby take away the exception that for such singular cases in general definition one still include the known secondary conditions which can be proved when one for instance set up the demand that the last coefficient c', provided that it is not fully fixed, maintains the smallest numerical value of which it is capable in the reduced forms of the class, and then likewise with regard to b'. For this to notify an example, we will examine it under the singular cases dealt with earlier where $b < c$, from the three conditions (2) none with the lower signs holds, however the three negative values a', b', c' satisfy the equation:

$$a + b + 2a' + 2b' + 2c' = 0.$$

From the previous observations c' is fixed, and there exists for this case only two reduced forms. a' and b' are the values of the forth and the fifth coefficients in one of them, therefore they are in the other $a'+b+c'$, $a+b'+c'$, or, here the last value are apparently positive, c' is negative and consequently, in order for the sign specification to be sufficient, z to transform into $-z$, rather $-(a'+b+c')$, $-(a+b'+c')$. As it is quite natural, these values suffice when one substitute them for a', b', again the equation:

$$a+b+2a'+2b'+2c'=0,$$

and from them come the values a', b' in the same manner, as they themselves are originated from a', b'. Here according to this the fifth coefficient admits only the two negative values b' and $-(a+b'+c')$, their sum equals $-a-c'$, therefore one see that when one further add to the definition conditions:

$$-b' \leqq \frac{1}{2}(a+c'),$$

the class would contain only one reduced form.

While we conclude the essay, we will still from our principles derive a beautiful theorem, found by *Seeber* through induction and demonstrated by *Gauss* in the announcement already often quoted. From this theorem in a reduced form the production of the first three coefficients is not larger than the doubled absolute value of the determinant.

Here the absolute value of the determinant is equal to the square of the volume of the parallelepiped corresponding to the form, thus consequently, from the expression employed in §5, 3 the inequality to be proved:

$$abc \leqq 2\Delta h,$$

where Δ represents the square of the base. One sets:

$$c = b+t,$$

where consequently t is not negative, draws off from the inequality obtained in §5, 3:

$$h \geqq c-\rho = b-\rho+t,$$

from which one has multiplied it with 2Δ, the equation:

$$abc = ab^2+abt,$$

thus one obtains:

$$2\Delta h - abc \geqq 2\Delta(b-\rho) - ab^2 + (2\Delta - ab)t.$$

Here now from the inequality at the end of §4, $2\Delta(b-\rho)-ab^2$ is not negative and $2\Delta - ab \geqq \frac{1}{2}ab$ is positive, therefore the truth of the theorem becomes evident.

§ D.2 G. F. Voronoi, 1908 (I)

New applications of continuous parameters to the theory of the quadratic form

First Memoir

On some properties of the perfect positive quadratic forms

by Mr. Georges Voronoï in Warsaw

[*Journal für die reine und angewandte Mathematik*, V. 133, p. 97–178, 1908]

[translated by K N Tiyapan]

Introduction

Hermite had introduced in the theory of numbers a new and fruitful principle, namely: being given a set (x) of systems $(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ for all the values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$, one associates with the set (x) a set (R) composed of the domains in a manner such that by studying the set (R) one studies at the same time the set (x) .

Hermite has shown † numerous applications of the new principle to the generalisation of continuous fractions, to the study of algebraic units, etc.

The ideas of Hermite have been developed in the works of Mr.'s Zolotareff, Charve, Selling, Minkowski. ‡

I intend to publish a series of Mémoires in which I shall show new applications of the principle of Hermite to the various problems of the arithmetic theory of definite and indefinite quadratic forms.

---

† *Hermite.* Extraits de lettres de M. Ch. Hermite à M. Jacobi sur differents objets de la théorie des nombres. [Excerpts from letters of Mr. Ch. Hermite to Mr. Jacobi on various subjects in the theory of numbers] (This Journal V. 40, p. 261)

Hermite. Sur l'Introduction des variables continues dans la théorie des nombres. [On the introduction of the continuous variables in the theory of numbers] (This Journal V. 41, p. 191)

Hermite. Sur la théorie des formes quadratiques. [On the theory of quadratic forms] (This Journal V. 47, p 313)

‡ *Zolotareff.* On an indeterminate equation of the third degree (Petersbourg, 1869, in Russian.)

Zolotareff. Theory of complex integers with applications to the integral calculus. (Petersbourg, 1874, in Russian.)

Charve. De la réduction des formes quadratiques ternaires positives et de leur application aux irrationelles de troisième degré. [Of the reduction of positive ternary quadratic forms and of their application to the irrationals of third detree] (Suppl. to V. IX of Annales Scientifiques de l'Ecole Normale Supérieure, 1880)

Selling. Über die binären und ternären quadratischen Formen. [On the binary and ternary quadratic forms] (This Journal, V. 77, p. 143)

Minkowski. Geometrie der Zahlen. [Geometry of numbers] (Leipzig, 1896)

In this Mémoire, I study the properties of the minimum of positive quadratic forms and of their various representations by systems of integers.

Hermite has discovered an important property of the minimum M of positive quadratic forms $\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ in n variables and of the determinant D, namely:

$$M \leq \left(\frac{4}{3}\right)^{\frac{n-1}{2}} \sqrt[n]{D},$$

and he has demonstrated numerous applications of this formula.

In a letter to Jacobi, Hermite has said §:

"That which precedes sufficiently indicates an infinity of other analogous consequences which, all, will depend on the difficult study of an exact limit of the minimum of any definite form. Thereupon I then form only one conjecture. My first studies in the case of a form in n variables of the determinant D have given me the limit $\left(\frac{4}{3}\right)^{\frac{n-1}{2}} \sqrt[n]{D}$, I am inclined to presume, but without being able to demonstrate that the numerical coefficient $\left(\frac{4}{3}\right)^{\frac{n-1}{2}}$ has to be replaced by $\frac{2}{\sqrt[n]{n+1}}$"

Mr.'s Korkine and Zolotareff has under taken the study of the exact limit of the minimum of positive quadratic forms of the same determinant.

By indicating with $M(a_{ij})$ the minimum and with $D\ (a_{ij})$ the determinant of the form $\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$, one will have the minimum

$$\mathcal{M}(a_{ij}) = \frac{M(a_{ij})}{\sqrt[n]{D(a_{ij})}}$$

of a positive quadratic form with determinant 1.

By virtue of the theorem of Hermite the function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$ verifies the inequality ¶

$$\mathcal{M}(a_{ij}) \leq \left(\frac{4}{3}\right)^{\frac{n-1}{2}},$$

therefore it is bounded within the set (f) of all the positive quadratic forms of real coefficients.

Mr.'s Korkine and Zolotareff have demonstrated † that the function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$ possesses many maxima in the set (f) which correspond to the various classes of equivalent positive quadratic forms.

The limit $\frac{2}{\sqrt[n]{n+1}}$ indicated by Hermite in the letter to Jacobi (source cited) is only a maximum value of the function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$.

The binary and ternary positive quadratic forms possess a single maximum which is therefore, in this case, the exact limit of values of the function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$.

Reckoning from the number of variables $n \geq 4$, one meets many maxima of the function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$.

Mr.'s Korkine and Zolotareff have found many values of various maxima of the function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$ which exceed the limit $\frac{2}{\sqrt[n]{n+1}}$ indicated by Hermite, but do not exceed the limit 2.

The study of the exact limit of the minimum of positive quadratic forms of the equal determinant comes down, after Mr.'s Korkine and Zolotareff, to the study of all the various classes of positive quadratic forms to which correspond the maximum values of the function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$.

The maximum maximorum of values of the function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$ is the largest value of the function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$ which presents a numerical function as $\mu(n)$.

Mr.'s Korkine and Zolotareff have determined the following values of the function $\mu(n)$:

$$\mu(2) = \sqrt{\frac{4}{3}},\ \mu(3) = \sqrt[3]{2},\ \mu(4) = \sqrt[4]{4},\ \mu(5) = \sqrt[5]{8},.$$

They have called extreme the quadratic forms which yield to the function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$ a maximum value.

The extreme quadratic forms enjoy an important property, namely:

I. Any extreme quadratic form is determined by the value of its minimum and by all the representations of the minimum.

Mr.'s Korkine and Zolotareff have determined all the classes of extreme forms in 2, 3, 4 and 5 vertices.

By studying these extreme forms, I have observed that they are all well defined by the property (I). There is only reckoning from positive forms in six variable which I have encountered positive quadratic forms which enjoyed the property (I) and are not of extreme forms.

I call "perfect" any positive quadratic form which enjoys the property (I).

I demonstrate that the set of all the perfect forms in n variables can be divided into classes the number of which is finite.

---

§ This Journal. V 40, p. 296

¶ Mr. Minkowski has demonstrated an upper limit of the function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$

$$\mathcal{M}(a_{ij}) \leq n$$

much simpler than that from Hermite.

(*Minkowski.* Über die positiven quadratischen Formen und über kettenbruchähnliche Algorithmen. [On the positive quadratic forms and on continued fraction algorithm] This Journal V. 107, p. 291)

† *Korkine* and *Zolotareff.* Sur les formes quadratiques. [On the quadratic forms] Mathematische Annalen, V. VI, p. 366 and V. XI, p. 242

All extreme form being, by virtue of the property I, a perfect form, it results in that the function $\mu(n)$ presents the maximum of values of the function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$ which correspond to the various classes of perfect forms.

I have established an algorithm for the search of various perfect forms by introducing a definition of contiguous perfect forms.

To that effect, I make correspond to the set (φ) of all the perfect forms in n variables a set (R) of domains in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$ dimensions determined with the help of linear inequalities.

The set (R) of domains in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$ dimensions presents a partition of the set (f) of all the positive quadratic forms in n variables.

Each domain R possesses in the set (R) a contiguous domain which is well determined by any one face in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions of the domain R.

I demonstrate that the domain R corresponding to the perfect form $\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ being determined by the linear inequalities

$$\sum p_{ij}^{(k)} a_{ij} \geq 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

one will have σ perfect forms defined by the equalities

$$\varphi_k(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + \rho_k \Psi_k(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n), \qquad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{1}$$

where

$$\Psi_k(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum p_{ij}^{(k)} x_i x_j,$$

provided that the positive parameter ρ_k $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$ presents the smallest value of the function

$$\frac{\phi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) - M}{-\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)}$$

where $\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) < 0$ and M is minimum of the form $\phi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$.

I call "contiguous to the perfect form $\phi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$" the perfect forms (1).

Any substitution in integer coefficients and with determinant ± 1 belonging to the group g of substitutions which do not change the form ϕ permute only the forms (1). One can, therefore, divide the forms (1) into classes of equivalent forms with the help of substitutions of the group g. By choosing one form in each class, one will have a system of perfect forms contiguous to the perfect form ϕ which can replace the system (1).

By proceeding in this manner, one can obtain a system complete of representatives of various classes of perfect forms.

The corresponding domains will form complete system of representatives of various classes of the set (R).

I have remarked that a similar system

$$R, R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_{\tau-1} \tag{2}$$

of domains of the set (R) can serve towards the reduction of positive quadratic forms.

I call reduced any positive quadratic form belonging to one of the domains (2).

It results from this definition:

I. Any positive quadratic form can be transformed into an equivalent reduced form, with the help of a substitution which presents a product of substitutions belonging to a series of substitutions

$$S_1, S_2, \ldots, S_m$$

which depend only on the choice of the system (2).

II. Two reduced forms can be equivalent only provided that the corresponding substitution belonged to a series of substitutions the number of which is finite.

The weak point of the new method of reduction of positive quadratic forms, demonstrated in this Mémoire, consists in that the number of substitutions which transform into itself the domains of the set (R) or their faces is, in general, very large.

The application of the general theory demonstrated in this Mémoire to the numerical examples will be particularly facilitated if one knew how to solve the following problem:

Being given a group G of substitutions which transform into itself a domain R, one would like to partition this domain into equivalent parts the number of which will be equal to the number of substitutions of the group G and on condition that the number of faces in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions of domains obtained be the smallest possible.

I show in this Mémoire the solution of the problem introduced in two cases: $n = 2$ and $n = 3$.

From the number of variable $n \geq 4$, I do not know any practical solution of the problem posed.

First Part

General theory of perfect positive quadratic forms and domains which correspond to them.

Definition of perfect quadratic forms.

1

Let

$$\phi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum a_{ij} x_i x_j \tag{1}$$

be any positive quadratic form. By indicating with

$$(l_{11}, l_{21}, \ldots, l_{n1}), (l_{12}, l_{22}, \ldots, l_{n2}), \ldots, (l_{1s}, l_{2s}, \ldots, l_{ns}) \tag{2}$$

the various representations of the minimum M of the form $\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j$, one will have the equalities

$$\sum a_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk} = M, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{3}$$

One will not consider in the following the two systems

$$(l_{1k}, l_{2k}, \ldots, l_{nk}) \quad \text{and} \quad (-l_{1k}, -l_{2k}, \ldots, -l_{nk}), \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$$

as different and one will arbitrarily choose one of these systems.

On the ground of the supposition made, one will have the inequality

$$\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j > M$$

provided that a system $(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ of integer values of variables $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ did not belong to the series (2), excluding the system $x_1 = 0, x_2 = 0, \ldots, x_n = 0$.

By considering the equalities (3) as the equations which serve to determine $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$ coefficients of the quadratic form $\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j$, one will have only two cases to examine:

1.) there exist a finite number of solutions of equations (3),

2.) the equations (3) admit only a single system of solutions.

2

Let us examine the first case,

Let us suppose that there exists an infinite number of solutions of equations (3).

One will find in this case an infinite number of values of parameters

$$p_{ij} = p_{ji}, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

verifying the equations

$$\sum p_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk} = 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{4}$$

the values $p_{ij} = 0,\ i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n$ being excluded.

By indicating

$$\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum p_{ij} x_i x_j,$$

let us consider the set of positive quadratic forms determined by the equality

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + \rho \Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n), \tag{5}$$

the parameter ρ being arbitrary.

For a quadratic form determined by the equality (5) to be positive, it is necessary and sufficient that the corresponding value of the parameter ρ be continuous in a certain interval

$$-R' < \rho < R.$$

It can turn out that $R = +\infty$, in this case the lower limit $-R'$ will be finite. By replacing in the equality (5) the form $\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ by the form $-\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$, that which is permitted by virtue of (4), one will have the interval

$$-R < \rho < R',$$

therefore one can suppose that the upper limit R is finite.

The corresponding quadratic form, determined by the equality

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + R\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n),$$

will not be positive, but it will not have negative values either; one concludes that least for a system $(\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_n)$ of real values of variables $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ the form $f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ attains in its value the smallest which is zero, and it follows that the system $(\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_n)$ verifies the equation

$$\frac{\partial f}{\partial \xi_i} = \frac{\partial \varphi}{\partial \xi_i} + R\frac{\partial \Psi}{\partial \xi_i} = 0. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

By eliminating from these equations $\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_n$ one obtains the equation

$$D(R) = \begin{vmatrix} a_{11} + RP_{11}, & a_{12} + RP_{12}, & \ldots, & a_{1n} + RP_{1n} \\ a_{21} + RP_{21}, & a_{22} + RP_{22}, & \ldots, & a_{2n} + RP_{2n} \\ & \ldots & & \\ a_{n1} + RP_{n1}, & a_{n2} + RP_{n2}, & \ldots, & a_{nn} + RP_{nn} \end{vmatrix} = 0.$$

The smallest positive root of this equation presents the value of R searched for.

3

Let us examine the set (f) of positive quadratic forms determined by the equality (5) with condition

$$0 < \rho < R. \tag{6}$$

Theorem. To the set (f) belongs a quadratic form $\varphi_1(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ which is well determined by the following conditions:

1. all the representations of the minimum M of the form $\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ are also representations of the minimum M of the form $\varphi_1(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$,

2. the form $\varphi_1(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ moreover possesses at least another representation of the minimum M.

Let us indicate by $M(\rho)$ the minimum and by $D(\rho)$ the determinant of the quadratic form $f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ defined by the equality (5) with condition (6).

By virtue fo the theorem by Hermite, one will have the inequality

$$M(\rho) \leq \mu(n) \sqrt[n]{D(\rho)}. \tag{7}$$

We have demonstrated that $D(R) = 0$, it results in that a value of the parameter ρ can be chosen in the interval (6) such that the inequality

$$\mu(n) \sqrt[n]{D(\rho)} < M$$

holds. One will have, because of (7),

$$M(\rho) < M. \tag{8}$$

Let us indicate by $(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)$ a representation of the minimum $M(\rho)$ of the form $f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ verifying the inequality (8).

One will have

$$\varphi(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n) + \rho\Psi(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n) < M, \tag{9}$$

and as a result

$$\varphi(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n) > M \text{ and } \Psi(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n) < 0. \tag{10}$$

This posed, let us find the smallest value of the function

$$\frac{\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) - M}{-\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)} \tag{11}$$

determined with condition

$$\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) \leq 0. \tag{12}$$

To that effect, let us examine the inequality

$$\frac{\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) - M}{-\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)} \leq \frac{\varphi(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n) - M}{-\Psi(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)}.$$

By virtue of (9), (10) and (12), one will have

$$\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + \rho\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) < M.$$

The quadratic form $\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + \rho\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ being positive, there exists only a limited number of integer values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ verifying this inequality. Among these systems are found all the systems which give back to the function (11) the smallest value determined with condition (12).

Let us indicate by

$$\left(l_1', l_2', \ldots, l_n'\right), \left(l_1'', l_2'', \ldots, l_n''\right), \ldots, \left(l_1^{(r)}, l_2^{(r)}, \ldots, l_n^{(r)}\right)$$

all the representations of the positive minimum ρ_1 of the function (11).

By declaring

$$\varphi_1(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + \rho_1\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n),$$

one obtains the positive quadratic form $\varphi_1(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ the minimum M of which is represented by the systems (2) and (13), this is that which one will demonstrate without trouble.

4

With the help of the procedure previously shown, one will determine a series of positive quadratic forms

$$\varphi, \varphi_1, \varphi_2, \ldots \tag{14}$$

which enjoy the following property: by indicating with s_k the number of representations of the minimum of the form $\varphi_k (k = 1, 2, \ldots)$, one will have the inequalities

$$s < s_1 < s_2 < \cdots \tag{15}$$

A similar series of positive quadratic forms of n variables can not be extended indefinitely, this is that which we will demonstrate with the help of the following lemma.

Lemma. The number of various representations of the minimum of a positive quadratic form in n variables does not exceed $2^n - 1$.

Let us indicate by $(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)$ and $(l_1', l_2', \ldots, l_n')$ any two representations of the minimum M of the positive quadratic form $\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$.

Let us suppose that by declaring

$$l_i' = l_i + 2t_i, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{16}$$

the number $t_1, t_2, \ldots, t_n$ would be integer.

As

$$\sum a_{ij}l_i'l_j' = M \quad \text{and} \quad \sum a_{ij}l_il_j = M,$$

by virtue of (16), it becomes

$$\sum a_{ij}l_it_j + \sum a_{ij}t_it_j = 0$$

One will present this equality under the form

$$\sum a_{ij}(l_i + t_i)(l_j + t_j) + \sum a_{ij}t_it_j = \sum a_{ij}l_il_j. \tag{17}$$

By noticing that

$$\sum a_{ij}t_it_j \geq \sum a_{ij}l_il_j,$$

one finds, by virtue of (17),

$$\sum a_{ij}(l_i + t_i)(l_j + t_j) \leq 0,$$

therefore it is necessary that

$$\sum a_{ij}(l_i + t_i)(l_j + t_j) = 0,$$

and consequently

$$l_i + t_i = 0. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

Because of (16), one obtains

$$l_i' = -l_i. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

This posed, let us divide the set (X) of all the systems $(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ of integer values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ into 2^n classes, with regard to the modulo 2.

We have demonstrated that two different representations of the minimum M of the form $\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ will not belong to the same class; neither will any representation of the minimum M belong to the class made up of systems $(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ satisfying the conditon

$$x_i \equiv 0(\text{mod}2), \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

therefore the number of various representations of the minimum of a positive quadratic form can not be greater than $2^n - 1$.

5

We have demonstrated that the series (14) of positive quadratic forms satisfying the condition (15) can not be extended indefinitely, therefore the series (14) will be terminated by a form φ_k which enjoys the following property: the form φ_k is determined by the representations of its minimum.

Definition. One will call perfect any positive quadratic form which is determined by the representations of its minimum.

Let us suppose that the form (1) be perfect, one will have in this case only a single system of solutions of equations (3).

On the ground of the supposition made, the equations

$$\sum p_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} = 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$$

admit only a single system of solutions

$$p_{ij} = p_{ji} = 0. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

By effecting the solution of equations (3), one obtains the equalities

$$a_{ij} = \alpha_{ij}M, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

where the coefficients α_{ij} are rational.

It results in that the perfect form $\frac{\varphi}{M}$ is of rational coefficients. In the following one will not consider as different the perfect forms of proportional coefficients.

Fundamental properties of perfect quadratic forms.

6

Let

$$\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, n) = \sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$$

be a perfect quadratic form. Let us suppose that all the different representations of the minimum of the perfect form φ make up the series

$$(l_{11}, l_{21}, \ldots, l_{n1}), (l_{12}, l_{22}, \ldots, l_{n2}), \ldots, (l_{1s}, l_{2s}, \ldots, l_{ns}). \tag{1}$$

By choosing any n systems in this series, let us examine the determinant

$$\begin{vmatrix} l_{11}, & l_{12}, & \ldots, l_{1n} \\ l_{21}, & l_{22}, & \ldots, l_{2n} \\ & \ldots & \\ l_{n1}, & l_{n2}, & \ldots, l_{nn} \end{vmatrix} = \pm\omega. \tag{2}$$

All the determinants that one can form this way can not cancel each other out. By supposing the contrary, one will have s equations of the form

$$l_{ik} = \sum_{r=1}^{n-1} l_{ir}u_r^{(k)}, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; k = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{3}$$

One will choose a system of $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$ parameters $p_{ij} = p_{ji}$ verifying $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$ equations

$$\sum p_{ij}l_{ir}l_{jt} = 0, \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, n-1; t = 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$$

and by virtue of (3), one will have

$$\sum p_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} = 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$$

which is impossible.

The numerical value ω of the determinant (2) can not exceed a fixed limit. To demonstrate this, let us effect a transformation of the perfect form φ with the help of a substitution

$$x_i = \sum_{r=1}^{n} l_{ir} x'_r; \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{4}$$

one will obtain a form

$$\varphi'(x'_1, x'_2, \ldots, x'_n) = \sum a'_{ij} x'_i x'_j,$$

where

$$a'_{ii} = M. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{5}$$

By indicating with D' the determinant of the form φ', one will have the inequality

$$a'_{11} a'_{22} \cdots a'_{nn} \geq D',$$

by virtue of the known property of positive quadratic forms.

Considering (5), one obtains

$$M^n \geq D'. \tag{6}$$

By indicating with D the determinant of the form φ, one will have, because of (2) and (4),

$$D' = D\omega^2,$$

therefore the inequality (6) reduces to the one here:

$$D\omega^2 \leq M^n.$$

By virtue of the theorem by Hermite, one has the inequality

$$M \leq \mu(n) \sqrt[n]{D};$$

it follows that

$$\omega \leq [\mu(n)]^{\frac{n}{2}}. \dagger \tag{7}$$

7

Any perfect form will obviously be transformed into a form, also perfect, with the help of all linear substitution of integer coefficients and of determinant ± 1.

One concludes this that there exists a finite a finite number of equivalent perfect forms.

The set (φ) of all the perfect forms in n variables can be divided into different classes provided that each class be made up of all the equivalent perfect forms.

Theorem. The number of different classes of perfect forms in n variables is finite.

Let us indicate by

$$\lambda_k = l_{1k} x_1 + l_{2k} x_2 + \ldots + l_{nk} x_n \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$$

s linear forms

$$\lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_s \tag{8}$$

which correspond to the systems (1) of representations of the minimum of the form Ψ.

One establishes this way a uniform correspondence between a perfect form φ and the system (8) of linear forms.

Let us suppose that one had transformed the perfected form φ with the help of a substitution S by integer coefficients and with determinant ± 1, one will obtain an equivalent perfect form φ'. Let us indicate by

$$\lambda'_1, \lambda'_2, \ldots, \lambda'_s \tag{9}$$

the corresponding system of linear forms.

One will easily demonstrate that the substitution T, adjointed to the substitution S §, will transform the system (8) into a system (9).

One concludes that a certain reduction of perfect forms can be effected with the help of the reduction of corresponding systems of linear forms.

The reduction of the system (8) comes down, by virtue of (7), to the reduction of any n linear forms

$$\lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n \tag{10}$$

---

† See the Mémoire of Mr.'s Korkine and Zolotareff *sur les formes quadratiques positives.* (Mathematische Annalen V. XI, p. 256)

§ The substitution S being defined by the equalities

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{n} \alpha_{ik} x'_k, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

one calls "substitution adjointed to S" the substitution T which is determined by the equalities

$$\sum_{k=1}^{n} \alpha_{ik} x_k = x'_i. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

belonging to the system (8) and with determinant $\pm\omega$ which does not cancel each other out.

One will determine with the help of the known method a substitution T which will transform the linear forms (10) of integer coefficients into linear forms,

$$\lambda'_1, \lambda'_2, \ldots, \lambda'_n \tag{11}$$

satisfying to the following conditions

$$\begin{cases} \lambda'_k = p_{k,k}x' + p_{k+1,k}x'_{k+1} + \ldots + p_{n,k}x'_n, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \\ p_{11}p_{22}\cdots p_{nn} = \omega \text{ and } p_{kk} > 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \\ 0 \leq p_{k+i,k} < p_{kk}. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n-k; k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \end{cases}$$

The coefficients of forms (11) being integers, as a result they do not exceed fixed limits.

The substitution T will transform the system (8) into a system

$$\lambda'_1, \lambda'_2, \ldots, \lambda'_s \tag{12}$$

of linear forms. By examining successively the determinants of forms

$$(\lambda'_k, \lambda'_2, \ldots, \lambda'_n), (\lambda'_1, \lambda'_k, \ldots, \lambda'_n), \ldots, (\lambda'_1, \lambda'_2, \ldots, \lambda'_k), \ (k = n+1, n+2, \ldots, s)$$

one will demonstrate that the numerical values of coefficients of all the linear forms (12) do not exceed fixed limits.

The number of similar systems of linear forms in integer coefficients being limited, it results in that the number of different classes of perfect forms is also limited.

On the domains determined with the help of linear inequalities

8

We have seen in Number 7 that the study of perfect forms can be brought back to the study of certain systems of linear forms.

One will acquire a new basis to these studies by making correspond to each perfect quadratic form in n variables a domain in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$ dimensions determined with the help of linear inequalities.

One will address first the general problem by studying the properties of domains determined with the help of linear inequalities. ‡

Let us consider a system of linear inequalities

$$p_{1k}x_1 + p_{2k}x_2 + \ldots + p_{mk}x_m \geq 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

in any real coefficients.

One will call point (x) any system $(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_m)$ of real values of variables $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_m$ and one will indicate

$$y_k(x) = p_{1k}x_1 + p_{2k}x_2 + \ldots + p_{mk}x_m. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

One will call "domain" the set R of points verifying the inequalities

$$y_k(x) \geq 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{1}$$

Let us suppose that to the domain R belonged to points verifying the inequalities

$$y_k(x) > 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

one will call such points interior to the domain R, and the domain R will be said to be of m dimensions.

It can be the case that the domain R does not possess interior points. One will demonstrate in this case all the points belonging to the domain R verify at least one equation

$$y_k(x) = 0,$$

the indice h being a value $1, 2, \ldots, \sigma$.

It is important to have a criteria with the help of which one could recognise whether a domain determined by the help of inequalities (1) will be in m dimensions or not.

Fundamental principle. For a domain determined with the help of inequalities (1) to be of m dimensions, it is necessary and sufficient that the equation

$$\sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} \rho_k y_k(x) = 0 \tag{Ξ}$$

did not reduce into an identity so long as the parameters $\rho_2, \rho_2, \ldots, \rho_\sigma$ are positive or zero, the values $\rho_1 = 0, \rho_2 = 0, \ldots, \rho_\sigma = 0$ being excluded.

The principle introduced, considered from a certain point of view, is evident, but one arrive at the rigorous demonstration of this principle only with the help of the in depth study of domains determined with the help of linear inequalities.

For more simplicity, one will examine in that which follows only domains satisfying the following conditions: the equations

$$y_k(x) = 0 \ \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{2}$$

can not be verified by any point, the point $x_1 = 0, x_2 = 0, \ldots, x_m = 0$ being excluded.

It is easy to demonstrate that the general case will always come down to the case examined.

9

‡ See: *Minkowski.* Geometrie der Zahlen [Geometry of the numbers], No. 19, p. 39.

Definition. One will call edge of the domain R determined with the help of inequalities (1) the set of points belonging to the domain R and verifying the equations

$$y_k(x) = 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, r \text{ where } r < \sigma)$$

provided that these equations defined the values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_m$ to an immediate common factor.

By indicating with $(\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_m)$ a point of the edge considered, one will determine all the points of the edge with the help of equalities

$$x_i = \rho\xi_i, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

ρ being an arbitrary positive parameter.

This results in that each edge of the domain R is well determined by any point belonging to it.

Let us suppose that the domain R possesses s edges characterised by the points

$$(\xi_k) = (\xi_{1k}, \xi_{2k}, \ldots, \xi_{mk}). \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$$

By declaring

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{s} \rho_k \xi_{ik}, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, m) \tag{3}$$

where

$$\rho_k \geq 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{4}$$

one obtains a point (x) belonging to the domain R, the positive or zero parameters $\rho_1, \rho_2, \ldots, \rho_s$ being arbitrary.

10

Fundamental theorem. Let us suppose that the inequalities (1) which define the domain R satisfy the condition (Ξ).

The domain R will be of m dimensions and each point belonging to it will be determined by the equalities (3) with condition (4).

The theorem introduced is well known in the case $m = 2$ and $m = 3$.

We will demonstrate that by supposing that the theorem be true in the case of $m - 1$ variables, the theorem will again be true in the case of m variables.

Let us examine first the various inequalities of the system (1). It can be the case that many among them could be put under the form

$$y_h(x) = \sum_{k=1}^{s} \rho_k^{(h)} y_k(x) \quad \text{where} \quad \rho_k^{(h)} \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s; \rho_h^{(h)} = 0)$$

One will call such inequalities dependent and one will exclude them from the system (1).

Let us suppose that the system (1) contained only independent inequalities.

Their number ρ, on the ground of the supposition (2) made, will not be less than m.

This posed, let us examine a set P_h of points belonging to the domain R and verifying an equation

$$y_h(x) = 0, \tag{5}$$

the indice h having a value $1, 2, \ldots, \sigma$.

One will call "face of the domain R" the domain P_h.

On the ground of the supposition made, the face P_h will be in $m - 1$ dimensions.

To demonstrate this, let us make correspond to any point (x) verifying the equation (5) a point (u) in $m - 1$ coordinates $(u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_{m-1})$ by declaring

$$x_i = \sum_{j=1}^{m-1} \alpha_{ij} u_j. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

The system of inequalities (1) will be transformed into a system

$$\eta_k(u) \geq 0 \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma; k \neq h) \tag{7}$$

of inequalities in $m - 1$ variables $u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_{m-1}$.

Let us suppose that one knew how to reduce the equation

$$\sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} \rho_k \eta_k(u) = 0 \text{ where } \rho_h = 0 \text{ and } \rho_k \geq 0 \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{8}$$

into an identity. By virtue of (6), one will obtain the identity

$$\sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} \rho_k y_k(x) = \rho y_h(x) \quad \text{where} \quad \rho_h = 0.$$

One can not suppose that $\rho > 0$, since otherwise the inequality

$$y_h(x) \geq 0$$

would be dependent and on the ground of the supposition made would not belong to the system (1).

By supposing that $\rho \leq 0$, one will admit $\rho_h = -\rho$ and one will obtain the identity

$$\sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} \rho_k y_k(x) = 0 \text{ where } \rho_k \geq 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

which is contrary to the hypothesis.

We have supposed that the theorem introduced be true in the case of $m-1$ variables. As the equation (8) can not be reduced into an identity, one concludes that the system of inequalities (7) defines a domain $\mathcal{B}_h$ in $m-1$ dimensions. Moreover, by indicating with

$$(u_{11}, u_{21}, \ldots, u_{m-1,1}), (u_{12}, u_{22}, \ldots, u_{m-1,2}), \ldots, (u_{1t}, u_{2t}, \ldots, u_{m-1,t}) \tag{9}$$

the points which characterised t edges of the domain $\mathcal{B}_h$, one will determine any point (u) of this domain by the equalities

$$u_i = \sum_{k=1}^{t} \rho_k u_{ik} \text{ where } \rho_k \geq 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t; i = 1, 2, \ldots, m-1) \tag{10}$$

One will make correspond to the points (9) the points

$$(\xi_r) = (\xi_{1r}, \xi_{2r}, \ldots, \xi_{mr}), \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, t) \tag{11}$$

by determining them with the help of equalities (6) and (9).

The points obtained (11) characterise t edges of the domain R belonging to the face P_h. Any point (x) belonging to the face P_h will be determined, on the grounds of (6) and (10), by the equalities

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{t} \rho_k \xi_{ik} \text{ where } \rho_k \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t; i = 1, 2, \ldots, m) \tag{12}$$

Let us notice that all the points (11) verify the equation

$$y_h(x) = 0 \tag{13}$$

and satisfy the conditions

$$y_k(x) \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

One obtains thus the equalities

$$y_h(\xi_r) \geq 0 \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, t; k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{14}$$

The face P_h being in $m-1$ dimensions, the equalities (14) would define the coefficients of the equation (13) to a close by common factor.

11

Let us suppose that one had determined this way all the faces

$$P_1, P_2, \ldots, P_\sigma \tag{15}$$

in $m-1$ dimensions of the domain R.

Let us suppose that the points

$$(\xi_k) = (\xi_{1k}, \xi_{2k}, \ldots, \xi_{mk}) \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{16}$$

characterise the various edges of the domain R belonging to the various faces (15).

By indicating

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{s} \rho_k \xi_{ik} \text{ where } \rho_k \geq 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s; i = 1, 2, \ldots, m) \tag{17}$$

one obtains a set of points which all belong to the domain R.

I say that any point (x) belonging to the domain R can be determined with the help of equalities (17).

One can suppose that the point (x) does not belong to any one of the faces (15), since any point belonging to them can be determined with the help of equalities (12).

By supposing that one had the inequalities

$$y_k(x) > 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

let us arbitrarily choose a point (ξ_r) among those of the series (16) and let us admit

$$x_i' = x_i - \rho \xi_{ir} \text{ where } \rho > 0. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, m) \tag{18}$$

So long as the parameter ρ is sufficiently small, one will also have

$$y_k(x') > 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

By making the parameter increase in a continuous manner, one will determine with the help of equalities (18) a point (x') verifying an equation

$$y_h(x') = 0$$

and satisfying the condition

$$y_k(x') \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

The point obtained (x') belongs to the face P_h, therefore one can declare

$$x'_i = \sum_{k=1}^{t} \rho'_k \xi_{ik} \text{ where } \rho'_k \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t; i = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

By virtue of (18), it becomes

$$x_i = \rho \xi_{ir} + \sum_{k=1}^{t} \rho'_k \xi_{ik} \text{ where } \rho > 0,\ \rho'_k \geq 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t; i = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

It remains to demonstrate that the domain F is in m dimensions.
Let us notice that all the points determined by the equalities (17) with condition

$$\rho_k > 0 \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$$

are interior to the domain R.
In effect, all the points (16) verify the inequalities

$$y_h(\xi_k) \geq 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s; h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{19}$$

By multiplying these inequalities by ρ_k, let us make the sum of inequalities obtained; one will have, because of (17),

$$y_h(x) = \sum_{k=1}^{s} \rho_k y_h(\xi_k) \geq 0. \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

By virtue of (19), one will have the inequality

$$y_h(x) > 0, \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{20}$$

so long as the numbers $y_h(\xi_1), y_h(\xi_2), \ldots, y_h(\xi_s)$ do not cancel each other out.
One can not suppose that the equalities

$$y_h(\xi_k) = 0 \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$$

holds, because otherwise all the equations

$$y_1(x) = 0, y_2(x) = 0, \ldots, y_\sigma(x) = 0$$

would be of proportional coefficients, which is contrary to the hypothesis; therefore one will have the inequalities (20), and it follows that the domain R is of m dimensions.
We have demonstrated that the condition (Ξ) is sufficient for the domain R to be of m dimensions. It is easy to demonstrate that this condition is necessary.

12

We have defined in Number 10 the faces in $m-1$ dimensions of the domain R. This definition can be generalised.
Definition. One will call face in μ dimensions of the domain R ($\mu = 1, 2, \ldots, m-1$) a domain $P(\mu)$ formed from points belonging to the domain R and verifying a system of equations

$$y_k(x) = 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau) \tag{21}$$

provided that these equations define a domain in μ dimensions composed of points which, all, do not verify any other equation $y_{\tau+1}(x) = 0, \ldots, y_\sigma(x) = 0$.
Let us choose among the points (16) all those which verify the equations (21).
By indicating with

$$\xi_k = (\xi_{1k}, \xi_{2k}, \ldots, \xi_{mk}), \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t)$$

one will declare

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{t} \rho_k \xi_{ik} \text{ where } \rho_k \geq 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t; i = 1, 2, \ldots, m) \tag{22}$$

It is easy to demonstrate that any point (x) belonging to the face $P(\mu)$ can be determined with the help of equalities (22).
Corollary. Each face of the domain R is a set of points determined by the equalities (22) provided that any point belonging to it could not be determined by the equalities

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{s} \rho_k \xi_{ik} \quad \text{where} \quad \rho_k \geq 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s; i = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

unless all the parameters $\rho_{t+1}, \rho_{t+2}, \ldots, \rho_s$ do not cancel each other.

13

Any point belonging to the domain R either is interior to the domain R or is interior to a face of that domain.
Let us suppose that the point (x) be interior to a face $P(\mu)$ of the domain R which is formed from all the points determined by the equalities (22).
I argue that one can always determine the point (x) by the equalities (22) provided that

$$\rho_k > 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t)$$

To demonstrate this, let us indicate

$$\rho_i = \sum_{k=1}^{t} \xi_{ik}. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

The point (α) is interior to the face $P(\mu)$.
By admitting

$$x_i' = x_i - \rho\alpha_i \text{ where; } \rho > 0, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, m) \tag{23}$$

one obtains a point (x_i') which will be interior to the face $P(\mu)$ so long as the parameter ρ will be sufficiently small; it follows that

$$x_i' = \sum_{k=1}^{t} \rho_k' \xi_{ik} \quad \text{where} \quad \rho_k' \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t; i = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

By virtue of (23), one obtains

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{t} (\rho + \rho_k')\xi_{ik}, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

and by making

$$\rho + \rho_k' = \rho_k, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t)$$

one will have

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{t} \rho_k \xi_{ik} \quad \text{where} \quad \rho_k > 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t; i = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

Let us notice that by making $\mu = m$ and $t = s$, one will indicate with the symbol $P(m)$ the domain R; one concludes that any point (x) which is interior to the domain R can be determined by the equalities

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{s} \rho_k \xi_{ik} \text{ where } \rho_k > 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s; i = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

On the correlative domains.

14

Definition. Let us suppose that a domain R be determined with the help of inequalities

$$p_{1k}x_1 + p_{2k}x_2 + \ldots + p_{mk}x_m \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

One will call correlative to the domain R the domain $\mathcal{R}$ which is formed from all the points (x) determined by the equalities

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} \rho_k p_{ik} \text{ where } \rho_k \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma; i = 1, 2, \ldots, m) \tag{1}$$

I say that the domain $\mathcal{R}$ will be in m dimensions, if the domain R does not possess points verifying the equations

$$p_{1k}x_1 + p_{1k}x_2 + p_{mk}x_m = 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

the point $x_1 = 0, x_2 = 0, \ldots, x_m = 0$ being excluded.
In effect, if all the points of the domain $\mathcal{R}$ verified the same equation

$$\xi_1 x_1 + \xi_2 x_2 + \ldots + \xi_m x_m = 0,$$

one would have the equalities

$$\xi_1 p_{1k} + \xi_2 p_{2k} + \ldots + \xi_m p_{mk} = 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

by virtue of (1), which is contrary to the hypothesis.
Theorem. By supposing that the domain R be formed from all the points (x) determined by the equalities

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{s} \rho_k \xi_{ik} \text{ where } \rho_k \geq 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s; i = 1, 2, \ldots, m) \tag{2}$$

one will define the correlative domain $\mathcal{R}$ with the help of inequalities.

$$\xi_{1k}x_1 + \xi_{2k}x_2 + \ldots + \xi_{mk}x_m \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{3}$$

Let us indicate by $\mathcal{R}'$ thedomain determined with the help of inequalities (3).
On the ground of the supposition made, all the points

$$(\xi_{11}, \xi_{21}, \ldots, \xi_{m1}), (\xi_{12}, \xi_{22}, \ldots, \xi_{m2}), \ldots, (\xi_{1s}, \xi_{2s}, \ldots, \xi_{ms})$$

characterise the edges of the domain R, and one will have the inequalities

$$p_{1h}\xi_{1k} + p_{2h}\xi_{2k} + \ldots + p_{mh}\xi_{mk} \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma; h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma). \tag{4}$$

We have seen in Number 10 that each face P_h in $m-1$ dimensions of the domain R is characterised by the points

$$(\xi_{11}, \xi_{21}, \ldots, \xi_{m1}), (\xi_{12}, \xi_{22}, \ldots, \xi_{m2}), \ldots, (\xi_{1t}, \xi_{2t}, \ldots, \xi_{mt})$$

which verify the equation

$$y_h^x = 0 \tag{5}$$

of the face P_h. One obtains the equalities

$$p_{1h}\xi_{1k} + p_{2h}\xi_{2k} + \ldots + p_{mh}\xi_{mk} = 0 \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t)$$

which define the coefficients $p_{1h}, p_{2h}, \ldots, p_{mh}$ of the equation (5) to an immediate common factor.

One concludes, by virtue of the definition established in Number 9, that the point $(p_{1h}, p_{2h}, \ldots, p_{mh})$ characterises an edge of the domain $\mathcal{R}'$.

By attributing with the indice h the values $1, 2, \ldots, \sigma$, one obtains a series

$$(p_{11}, p_{21}, \ldots, p_{m1}), (p_{12}, p_{22}, \ldots, p_{m2}), \ldots, (p_{1\sigma}, p_{2\sigma}, \ldots, p_{m\sigma})$$

of points which characterise different edges of the domain $\mathcal{R}'$.

I argue that the domain $\mathcal{R}'$ does not possess other edges. To demonstrate this, let us suppose that a point $p_1, p_2, \ldots, p_m$ characterises an edge of the domain $\mathcal{R}'$.

One will have the equalities

$$p_1\xi_{1h} + p_2\xi_{2h} + \ldots + p_m\xi_{mh} = 0, \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, t) \tag{6}$$

which define the coefficients $p_1, p_2, \ldots, p_m$ to a nearby common factor, and one will have the inequalities

$$p_1\xi_{1h} + p_2\xi_{2h} + \ldots + p_m\xi_{mh} \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{7}$$

Let (x) be any point of the domain R. One will determine the point (x) with the help of equalities (2). By multiplying the inequalities (7) with ρ_k and by making the sum of inequalities obtained, one will have, because of (2),

$$p_1x_1 + p_2x_2 + \ldots + p_mx_m \geq 0.$$

One concludes that the inequalities

$$-p_1x_1 - p_2x_2 - \ldots - p_mx_m \geq 0 \text{ and } p_{1k}x_1 + p_{2k}x_2 + \ldots + p_{mk}x_m \geq 0,$$

define a domain which is not in m dimensions.

By virtue of the fundamental theorem of Number 10, one will determine in this case positive values or zeros of parameters $\rho, \rho_1, \ldots, \rho_\sigma$ which reduce the equation

$$-\rho(p_1x_1 + p_2x_2 + \ldots + p_mx_m) + \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} \rho_k(p_{1k}x_1 + p_{2k}x_2 + \ldots + p_{mk}x_m) = 0$$

into an identity.

It follows that

$$p_i = \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} \frac{\rho_k}{\rho} p_{ik} \text{ where } \frac{\rho_k}{\rho} \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma; i = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

By substituting (6), one will have

$$\sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} \frac{\rho_k}{\rho}(\xi_{1h}p_{1k} + \xi_{2h}p_{2k} + \ldots + \xi_{mh}p_{mk}) = 0. \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, t)$$

By virtue of (4), one finds

$$\frac{\rho_k}{\rho}(\xi_{1h}p_{1k} + \xi_{2h}p_{2k} + \ldots + \xi_{mh}p_{mk}) = 0. \ (h = 1, 2, \ldots, t; k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

Let us suppose that $\frac{\rho_k}{\rho} > 0$, then

$$\xi_{1h}p_{1k} + \xi_{2h}p_{2k} + \ldots + \xi_{mh}p_{mk} = 0, \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, t)$$

therefore the coefficients $p_1, p_2, \ldots, p_m$, by virtue of (6), are proportional to the coefficients $p_{1k}, p_{2k}, \ldots, p_{mk}$; it follows that the points $(p_{1k}, p_{2k}, \ldots, p_{mk})$ and $(p_1, p_2, \ldots, p_m)$ characterise the same edge of the domain $\mathcal{R}'$.

By virtue of the fundamental theorem in Number 10, all the points of the domain $\mathcal{R}'$ will be determined by the equality (1), this results in that the domains $\mathcal{R}$ and $\mathcal{R}'$ coincide.

Corollary. Let us suppose that a face $P(\mu)$ in μ dimensions of the domain R be determined by the equations

$$p_{1k}x_1 + p_{2k}x_2 + \ldots + p_{mk}x_m = 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau)$$

and that any point (x) belonging to the face $P(\mu)$ be determined by the equalities

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{t} \rho_k\xi_{ik} \text{ where } \rho_k \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t; i = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

The correlative domain $\mathcal{R}$ will possess a corresponding face $\mathcal{B}(m-\mu)$ in $m-\mu$ dimensions determined by the equations

$$\xi_{1k}x_1 + \xi_{2k}x_2 + \ldots + \xi_{mk}x_m = 0 \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t)$$

and any point (x) belonging to the face $\mathcal{B}(m-\mu)$ will be determined by the equalities

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{\tau} \rho_k p_{ik} \text{ where } \rho_k \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau; i = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

Definition of domains of quadratic forms corresponding to the various perfect forms

15

Let us consider any one perfect quadratic form φ.

Let us suppose that all the representations of the minimum of the form φ make up the series

$$(l_{11}, l_{21}, \ldots, l_{n1}), (l_{12}, l_{22}, \ldots, l_{n2}), \ldots, (l_{1s}, l_{2s}, \ldots, l_{ns}). \tag{1}$$

By indicating

$$\lambda_k = l_{1k}x_1 + l_{2k}x_2 + \ldots + l_{nk}x_n, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{2}$$

one corresponds to the series (1) a series of linear forms

$$\lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_s.$$

Let us consider a domain R of quadratic forms determined by the equality

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum_{k=1}^{s} \rho_k \lambda_k^2$$

with condition that

$$\rho_k \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$$

One will say that the domain R correspond to the perfect form φ.

Let us notice that the domain R is in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$ dimensions.

By supposing the contrary let us suppose that all the quadratic forms belonging to the domain R verifies a linear equation

$$\Psi(f) = \sum p_{ij}a_{ij} = 0.$$

On the ground of the established definition, one will have the equalities

$$\Psi(\lambda_k^2) = 0 \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$$

or, that which comes to the same thing, because of (2),

$$p_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} = 0 \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$$

which is impossible, the form φ being perfect.

On the ground of what has been said in Number 9–14, the domain R possesses s edges characterised by the quadratic forms

$$\lambda_1^2, \lambda_2^2, \ldots, \lambda_s^2. \tag{3}$$

Let us suppose that one had determined all the faces

$$P_1, P_2, \ldots, P_\sigma$$

in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions of the domain R.

Each face P_k can be determined by two methods:

1. All the quadratic forms belonging to the face P_k verify an equation

$$\Psi_k(f) = \sum p_{ij}^{(k)} a_{ij} = 0$$

which can be determined in such a way that the inequality

$$\Psi_k(f) > 0$$

held so long as the form f belonging to the domain R is exterior to the face P_k.

2. By choosing among the quadratic forms (3) these

$$\lambda_1^2, \lambda_2^2, \ldots, \lambda_t^2$$

which verify the equation (4), one will determine all the quadratic forms belonging to the face P_k by the equalities

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum_{k=1}^{t} \rho_k \lambda_k^2,$$

where

$$\rho_k \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t)$$

By virtue of the theorem of Number 14, the domain R can be considered as a set of points verifying the inequalities

$$\Psi_k(f) \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

On the extreme quadratic forms

16

Let us indicate by $M(a_{ij})$ the minimum and by $D(a_{ij})$ the determinant of a positive quadratic form $\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$. The positive quadratic form $\frac{1}{\sqrt[n]{D(a_{ij})}}\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ will be of determinant 1 and will possess the minimum

$$\frac{M(\alpha_{ij})}{\sqrt[n]{D(a_{ij})}} = \mathcal{M}(a_{ij}).$$

Let us examine the various value of the function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$ which is well determined in the set (f) of all the positive quadratic forms in n variables.

Definition. One will call extreme ‡ *a positive quadratic form* $\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ *which enjoys the property that the corresponding value of the function* $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$ *is minimum.*

Let us notice that the function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$ does not change its value when one replaces quadratic form $\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ by a form of proportional coefficients.

By attributing to the coefficients of the extreme form $\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ variations

$$\epsilon_{ij} = \epsilon_{ji} \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

satisfying the condition

$$|\epsilon_{ij}| < \epsilon, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{1}$$

ϵ being an arbitrary positive parameter, let us examine the corresponding value of the function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$.

On the ground of the definition established, one can determine the parameter ϵ such that the inequality

$$\mathcal{M}(a_{ij} + \epsilon_{ij}) < \mathcal{M}(a_{ij}) \tag{2}$$

held with condition (1) and so long as the coefficients ϵ_{ij} are not proportional to the coefficients

$$a_{ij}. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

17

Theorem. For a quadratic form $\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ *to be extreme, it is necessary and sufficient that it be perfect and that its adjointed form* $\sum \frac{\partial D(a_{ij})}{\partial a_{ij}}x_ix_j$ *be interior to the domain corresponding to the form* $\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$.

Let us indicate by

$$(l_{11}, l_{21}, \ldots, l_{n1}), (l_{12}, l_{22}, \ldots, l_{n2}), \ldots, (l_{1s}, l_{2s}, \ldots, l_{ns}) \tag{3}$$

the various representations of the minimum $M(a_{ij})$ of the form $\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$.

Let us consider a quadratic form $\sum(a_{ij} + \rho\epsilon_{ij})x_ix_j$, the parameter ρ being arbitrary. One can determine an interval

$$-\delta < \rho < \delta \text{ where } 0 < \delta < 1 \tag{4}$$

such that all the representations of the minimum of the form $\sum(a_{ij} + \rho\epsilon_{ij})x_ix_j$ are found among the systems (3) so long as the variations ϵ_{ij} satisfy the condition (1).

By indicating with

$$M' = \sum(a_{ij} + \rho\epsilon_{ij})l_{ik}l_{jk} \text{ and } M = \sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} \tag{5}$$

the minima of forms $\sum(a_{ij} + \rho\epsilon_{ij})x_ix_j$ and $\sum a_{ij})x_ix_j$ and with D' and D their determinants, one will have

$$\mathcal{M}(a_{ij} + \rho\epsilon_{ij}) = \frac{\sum(a_{ij} + \rho\epsilon_{ij})l_{ik}l_{jk}}{\sqrt[n]{D'}}, \quad \mathcal{M}(a_{ij}) = \frac{\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk}}{\sqrt[n]{D}}.$$

By virtue of (2), one obtains the inequality

$$\frac{\sum(a_{ij} + \rho\epsilon_{ij})l_{ik}l_{jk}}{\sqrt[n]{D'}} < \frac{\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk}}{\sqrt[n]{D}}$$

or, that which comes to the same thing,

$$\rho\sum\epsilon_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} < M\left(\sqrt[n]{\frac{D'}{D}} - 1\right). \tag{6}$$

This declared, let us suppose that the form $\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ be not perfect.

One will determine in this case the variations ϵ_{ij} such that the equalities

$$\sum\epsilon_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} = 0,$$

held. By virtue of (6), one will obtain the inequality

$$D' > D.$$

---

‡ See the Mémoire of Mr.'s Korkine and Zolotareff, Sur les formes quadratiques [On the quadratic forms], Mathematische Annalen V. VI, p. 368

By developping the determinant D' into a series, one will have the inequality

$$\rho \sum \epsilon_{ij} \frac{\partial D}{\partial a_{ij}} + \frac{\rho^2}{2} \sum \epsilon_{ij}\epsilon_{kh} \frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial a_{ij}\partial a_{kh}} + \ldots > 0. \tag{7}$$

The parameter ρ being arbitrary satisfying the condition (4), it is necessary tht

$$\sum \epsilon_{ij} \frac{\partial D}{\partial a_{ij}} = 0.$$

Mr.'s Korkine and Zolotareff have demonstrated ‡ that in this case one will always have the inequality

$$\sum \epsilon_{ij}\epsilon_{kh} \frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial a_{ij}\partial a_{kh}} < 0,$$

therefore the inequality (7) is impossible.

18

We have demonstrated that the form $\varphi = \sum a_{ij}x_i x_j$ has to be perfect.

Let us suppose that the domain R corresponding to the perfect form φ be determined by σ inequalities

$$\Psi_r(f) = \sum p_{ij}^{(r)} a_{ij} \geq 0. \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

On the grounds of these inequalities, one will have

$$\Psi_r(\lambda_k^2) = \sum p_{ij}^{(r)} l_{ik} l_{jk} \geq 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s; r = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{8}$$

Let us declare

$$\epsilon_{ij} = t p_{ij}^{(r)} \text{ where } t > 0. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

By virtue of (6), one will have

$$\rho t \sum p_{ij}^{(r)} l_{ik} l_{jk} < M \left(\sqrt[n]{\frac{D'}{D}} - 1 \right). \tag{9}$$

Let us attribute to the parameter ρ a positive value satisfying the condition (4), by virtue of (8) and (9) there will arrive

$$D' > D.$$

By developing the determinant D' into a series, one obtains the inequality

$$\rho t \sum p_{ij}^{(r)} \frac{\partial D}{\partial a_{ij}} + \frac{(\rho t)^2}{2} \sum p_{ij}^{(r)} p_{ih}^{(r)} \frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial a_{ij}\partial a_{kh}} + \ldots > 0.$$

The positive parameter ρ being as small as one wish, it follows that

$$\sum p_{ij}^{(r)} \frac{\partial D}{\partial a_{ij}} > 0. \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

It is thus demonstrated that the form $\sum \frac{\partial D}{\partial a_{ij}} x_i x_j$, adjointed to the form φ, is interior to the domain R.

I argue that in this case the perfect form φ will be extreme.

By supposing the contrary, let us suppose that the inequality

$$\mathcal{M}(a_{ij} + \epsilon_{ij}) \geq \mathcal{M}(a_{ij}) \tag{10}$$

be verified by any one system of variations ϵ_{ij} $(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ satisfying the condition (1) however small the parameter ϵ may be.

By virtue of (10), one obtains

$$\sum \epsilon_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk} \geq M \left(\sqrt[n]{\frac{D'}{D}} - 1 \right); \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{11}$$

the inequality obtained has to hold whatever may te the value of the index $k = 1, 2, \ldots, s$.

By indicating

$$\eta_{ij} = a_{ij} \left(\sqrt[n]{\frac{D}{D'}} - 1 \right) + \epsilon_{ij} \sqrt[n]{\frac{D}{D'}}, \ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{12}$$

let us examine the quadratic form

$$\varphi_0(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum (a_{ij} + \eta_{ij}) x_i x_j. \tag{13}$$

By virtue of (12) the form φ_0 is of determinant D.

---

‡ Mathematische Annalen, V. XI, p. 250

By choosing the parameter ϵ sufficiently small, one can suppose that

$$|\eta_{ij}| < \eta, (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{14}$$

η being a positive parameter as small as one would like.

By virtue of (5), (11) and (12), one obtains

$$\sum \eta_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk} \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{15}$$

By developping the determinant D of the form (13) into series, one will find

$$D + \sum \eta_{ij} \frac{\partial D}{\partial a_{ij}} + R_2 = D. \tag{16}$$

In this equality the remainder R_2 verifies an inequality

$$|R_2| < \eta^2 P,$$

P being a positive number not depending on the parameter η so long as $\eta < 1$.

By virtue of (16), one obtains

$$\left| \sum \eta_{ij} \frac{\partial D}{\partial a_{ij}} \right| < \eta^2 P. \tag{17}$$

We have suppose that the quadratic form $\sum \frac{\partial D}{\partial a_{ij}} x_i x_j$, adjointed to the form φ, be interior to the domain R. On the ground of that which has been said in Number 13, one will determine the form $\sum \frac{\partial D}{\partial a_{ij}} \cdot x_i x_j$ with the help of the equality

$$\sum \frac{\partial D}{\partial a_{ij}} x_i x_j = \sum_{k=1}^{s} \rho_k \lambda_k^2 \tag{18}$$

where

$$\rho_k > 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{19}$$

The equality (18) can be replaced by the following ones:

$$\frac{\partial D}{\partial a_{ij}} = \sum_{k=1}^{s} \rho_k l_{ik} l_{jk}. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

By multiplying these equations by η_{ij} and by adding up the equalities obtained, one will have

$$\sum \eta_{ij} \frac{\partial D}{\partial a_{ij}} = \sum_{k=1}^{s} \rho_k \sum \eta_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk}. \tag{20}$$

By virtue of (15), (17) and (19), one obtains the inequalities

$$0 \leq \sum \eta_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk} < \eta^2 \frac{P}{\rho_k}; \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$$

therefore one can admit

$$\sum \eta_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk} = \tau_k \eta^2, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{21}$$

and the positive numbers or zeros τ_k $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$ will not exceed fixed limits which do not depend on the parameter η.

After the definition of perfect forms, the equations (21) admit only a single system of solutions. By effecting this solution of equations (21), one obtains

$$\eta_{ij} = \tau_{ij} \eta^2 \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

where

$$|\tau_{ij}| < T, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

T being a positive number which does not depend on the parameter η; therefore one will have the inequalities

$$|\eta_{ij}| < \eta^2 T. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{22}$$

This stated, let us take any one positive fraction ϑ and declare

$$\eta = \frac{\vartheta}{T}.$$

By virtue of (14), one will have

$$|\eta_{ij}| < \frac{\vartheta}{T}, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

and because of (22), it will become

$$|\eta_{ij}| < \frac{\vartheta^2}{T}. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

By admitting

$$\eta_{ij} < \frac{\vartheta^2}{T},$$

one will have, because of (22),

$$|\eta_{ij}| < \frac{\vartheta^4}{T}, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

and so on.

One will obtain in this manner the inequalities

$$|\eta_{ij}| < \frac{\vartheta^{2^k}}{T} \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n; k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots)$$

it follows that

$$\eta_{ij} = 0. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

By virtue of (12), one obtains

$$\epsilon_{ij} = a_{ij} \left(\sqrt[n]{\frac{D'}{D}} - 1 \right); \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

therefore the coefficients ϵ_{ij} are proportional to the coefficients a_{ij} $(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$, which is contrary to the hypothesis.

Properties of the set of domains corresponding to the various perfect forms in n variables.

19

Any perfect form φ will be transformed by an equivalent perfect form φ' with the help of any substitution S of integer coefficients and of determinant ± 1.

Let us indicate by R and R' the domains corresponding to the perfect forms φ and φ' and by T the substitution adjointed to the substitution S.

One will easily demonstrate that the domain R will be transformed into an equivalent domain R' with the help of the substitution T.

One concludes that there exists a finite number of domains equivalent to the domain R.

Let us indicate by (R) the set of all the domains corresponding to the various perfect forms in n variables.

The set (R) can be divided into classes of equivalent domains.

On the ground of that which has been previously said, the number of different classes of the set (R) is equal to the number of classes of perfect forms in n variables.

20

Theorem. Let us suppose that a quadratic form f be interior to a face $P(\mu)$ in μ dimensions of the domain R $(\mu = 1, 2, \ldots, \frac{n(n+1)}{2})$.

The form f will belong only to the domains of the set (R) which are contiguous through the face $P(\mu)$.

Let us suppose that the domain R be characterised by the quadratic form

$$\lambda_1^2, \lambda_2^2, \ldots, \lambda_s^2 \tag{1}$$

and that the face $P(\mu)$ in μ dimensions of the domain R be characterised by the quadratic forms

$$\lambda_1^2, \lambda_2^2, \ldots, \lambda_t^2. \tag{2}$$

In the case $\mu = \frac{n(n+1)}{2}$, one will admit $t = s$, and the symbol $P\left(\frac{n(n+1)}{2}\right)$ will indicate the domain R.

The quadratic form f being interior to the face $P(\mu)$, one will have the equality

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum_{k=1}^{t} \rho_k \lambda_k^2 \text{ where } \rho_k > 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t) \tag{3}$$

Let us suppose that the same form f belonged to another domain R' of the set (R).

Let us suppose that the domain R' be characterised by the quadratic forms

$$\lambda_1'^2, \lambda_2'^2, \ldots, \lambda_\sigma'^2 \tag{4}$$

and that the form f be interior to the face $P'(\nu)$ of the domain R' characterised by the quadratic forms

$$\lambda_1'^2, \lambda_2'^2, \ldots, \lambda_\tau'^2. \tag{5}$$

One will have, on the ground of the supposition made,

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum_{h=1}^{\tau} \rho_h' \lambda_h'^2 \text{ where } \rho_h' > 0. \ (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau) \tag{6}$$

This declared, let us indicate by φ and φ' the perfect forms corresponding to the domains R and R' and suppose, for more simplicity, that the minimum of forms φ and φ' be M.

By indicating with the symbol (f, f') the result

$$(f, f') = \sum a_{ij} a_{ij}',$$

from two quadratic forms

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum a_{ij} x_i x_j \text{ and } f'(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum a'_{ij} x_i x_j,$$

let us examine two results (f, φ) and (f, φ').

By virtue of (13), one obtains

$$(f, \varphi) = \sum_{k=1}^{t} \rho_k (\varphi, \lambda_k^2) \text{ and } (f, \varphi') = \sum_{k=1}^{t} \rho_k (\varphi', \lambda_k^2). \tag{7}$$

By virtue of (6), one obtains

$$(f, \varphi) = \sum_{h=1}^{\tau} \rho'_h (\varphi, \lambda_h'^{\,2}) \text{ and } (f, \varphi') = \sum_{h=1}^{\tau} \rho'_h (\varphi', \lambda_h'^{\,2}). \tag{8}$$

Let us notice that

$$(\varphi, \lambda_k^2) = M \text{ and } (\varphi', \lambda_k^2) \geq M; \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{9}$$

$$(\varphi, \lambda_h'^{\,2}) \geq M \text{ and } (\varphi', \lambda_h'^{\,2}) = M. \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{10}$$

From equalities (7), one derives

$$(f, \varphi') - (f, \varphi) = \sum_{k=1}^{t} \rho_k \left[(\varphi', \lambda_k^2) - (\varphi, \lambda_k^2) \right], \tag{11}$$

and by virtue of (3) and (9) there comes

$$(f, \varphi') - (f, \varphi) \geq 0.$$

From equalities (8), one derives

$$(f, \varphi') - (f, \varphi) = \sum_{h=1}^{\tau} \rho'_h \left[(\varphi', \lambda_h'^{\,2}) - (\varphi, \lambda_h'^{\,2}) \right], \tag{12}$$

and by virtue of (6) and (10), one will have

$$(f, \varphi') - (f, \varphi) \leq 0.$$

It follows that

$$(f, \varphi') = (f, \varphi),$$

and the equalities (11) and (12) give

$$(\varphi', \lambda_k^2) = (\varphi, \lambda_k^2), \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t)$$

$$(\varphi', \lambda_h'^{\,2}) = (\varphi, \lambda_h'^{\,2}). \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau)$$

By virtue of (9) and (10), there arrive

$$(\varphi, \lambda_h'^{\,2}) = M, \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau) \tag{13}$$

$$(\varphi', \lambda_k^2) = M. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t) \tag{14}$$

By virtue of equalities (13), the quadratic forms (5) are found among those of the series (1). By virtue of (14), the quadratic forms (2) are found among those of the series (4).

I argue that in this case the series (2) and (5) contain the same forms.

To demonstrate this, let us suppose that all the forms belonging to the face $P(\mu)$ verify the equations

$$\Psi_1(f) = 0, \ \Psi_2(f) = 0, \ldots, \ \Psi_r(f) = 0$$

and that any form belonging to the domain R verifies the inequalities

$$\Psi_1(f) \geq 0, \ \Psi_2(f) \geq 0, \ldots, \ \Psi_r(f) \geq 0. \tag{15}$$

By virtue of (6), one will have

$$\rho'_1 \Psi_i(\lambda_1'^{\,2}) + \rho'_2 \Psi_i(\lambda_2'^{\,2}) + \ldots + \rho'_\tau (\lambda_\tau'^{\,2}) = 0, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, r)$$

and because of (15), one finds

$$\Psi_i(\lambda_h'^{\,2}) = 0; \quad (i == 1, 2, \ldots, r; h = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau)$$

therefore all the forms of the series (5) belong to the series (2).

In the same way, one will demonstrate that all the forms of the series (2) belong to the series (5).

One concludes that the faces $P(\mu)$ and $P'(\nu)$ coincide, therefore the domains R and R' are contiguous through the face $P(\mu)$.

Corollary. A quadratic form which is interior to a domain of the set (R) *can not belong to any other domain of that set.*

21

Theorem. Let us suppose that to a face $P(\mu)$ of the domain R belong positive quadratic forms. In this case, the number of domains of the set (R) contiguous through the face $P(\mu)$ is finite.

Let us indicate by

$$R, R_1, R_2, \ldots$$

the domains of the set (R) contiguous through the face $P(\mu)$. Let

$$\varphi, \varphi_1, \varphi_2, \cdots$$

be the corresponding perfect forms having the minimum M.

On the ground of the supposition made, one positive quadratic form f will be interior to the face $P(\mu)$.

We have demonstrated in the previous number that

$$(f, \varphi) = (f, \varphi_1) = (f, \varphi_2) = \ldots \tag{16}$$

It is easy to demonstrate that the number of perfect forms having the minimum M and verifying the equalities (16) is finite.

Algorithm for the search for the domain of the set (R) contiguous to another domain by a face in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions

22

Let

$$\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum a_{ij} x_i x_j$$

be a perfect form having the minimum M the various representation of which make up a series

$$(l_{11}, l_{21}, \ldots, l_{n1}), (l_{12}, l_{22}, \ldots, l_{n2}), \ldots, (l_{1s}, l_{2s}, \ldots, l_{ns}). \tag{1}$$

Let us suppose that a face P of the domain R corresponding to the perfect form φ be determined by the equation

$$\Psi(f) = \sum p_{ij} a_{ij} = 0$$

and by the condition

$$\Psi(f) \geq 0$$

which is verified by any quadratic form belonging to the domain R.

Let us suppose that the face P be characterised by the quadratic forms

$$\lambda_1^2, \lambda_2^2, \ldots, \lambda_t^2 \tag{2}$$

where

$$\lambda_k = l_{1k} x_1 + l_{2k} x_2 + \ldots + l_{nk} x_n. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$$

On the ground of the supposition made, one will have the equalities

$$\sum p_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk} = 0 \ \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t) \tag{3}$$

which define the coefficients P_{ij} $(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ to an immediate common factor.

Let us suppose that the face P could belong to the other domains of the set (R). Let us indicate by R' a similar domain. Let φ' be the perfect form corresponding to the domain R'.

By virtue of the supposition made, the quadratic form (2) belong to the domains R and R'. It results in that the systems

$$(l_{11}, l_{21}, \ldots, l_{n1}), (l_{12}, l_{22}, [\ldots,] l_{n2}), \ldots, (l_{1t}, l_{2t}, \ldots, l_{nt}) \tag{4}$$

corresponding to the forms (2) represent the minimum of forms φ and φ'.

Let us suppose, for more simplicity, that the forms φ and φ' had the minimum M. One will have the equalities

$$\sum a_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk} = M \ \text{ and } \ \sum a'_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk} = M, \ \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t) \tag{5}$$

by putting

$$\varphi'(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum a'_{ij} x_i x_j.$$

From equation (5), one gets

$$\sum (a'_{ij} - a_{ij}) l_{ik} l_{jk} = 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t)$$

and by virtue of (3), it becomes

$$a'_{ij} = a_{ij} + \rho p_{ij}. \ \ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{6}$$

Let us indicate

$$\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum p_{ij} x_i x_j.$$

By virtue of (16), one obtains

$$\varphi'(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + \rho \Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n). \tag{7}$$

This stated, let us choose in the series (1) a system $(l_{1h}, l_{2h}, \ldots, l_{nh})$ which does not belong to the series (4). As

$$\varphi(l_{1h}, l_{2h}, \ldots, l_{nh}) = M \quad \varphi'(l_{1h}, l_{2h}, \ldots, l_{nh}) \geq M$$

and

$$\Psi(l_{1h}, l_{2h}, \ldots, l_{nh}) > 0,$$

one deduces from the equality

$$\varphi'(l_{1h}, l_{2h}, \ldots, l_{nh}) = \varphi(l_{1h}, l_{2h}, \ldots, l_{nh}) + \rho\Psi(l_{1h}, l_{2h}, \ldots, l_{nh})$$

the inequality

$$\rho \geq 0.$$

The supposition $\rho = 0$ being obviously impossible, one obtains

$$\rho > 0,$$

and it follows that

$$\varphi'(l_{1h}, l_{2h}, \ldots, l_{nh}) > M.$$

Let us indicate by

$$(l'_1, l'_2, \ldots, l'_n), (l''_1, l''_2, \ldots, l''_n), \ldots, (l_1^{(r)}, l_2^{(r)}, \ldots, l_n^{(r)}) \tag{8}$$

all the representations of the minimum of the perfect form φ' which are not found in the series (4). By virtue of (7), one will have

$$\varphi'(l_1^{(k)}, l_2^{(k)}, \ldots, l_n^{(k)}) = \varphi(l_1^{(k)}, l_2^{(k)}, \ldots, l_n^{(k)}) + \rho\Psi(l_1^{(k)}, l_2^{(k)}, \ldots, l_n^{(k)}) \qquad (\mathrm{k} = 1, 2, \ldots, \mathrm{r})$$

which results in

$$\varphi(l_1^{(k)}, l_2^{(k)}, \ldots, l_n^{(k)}) > M \text{ and } \Psi(l_1^{(k)}, l_2^{(k)}, \ldots, l_n^{(k)}) < 0. \qquad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, r) \tag{9}$$

The value of the parameter ρ will have for expression

$$\rho = \frac{\varphi(l_1^{(k)}, l_2^{(k)}, \ldots, l_n^{(k)}) - 1}{-\Psi(l_1^{(k)}, l_2^{(k)}, \ldots, l_n^{(k)})}. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, r)$$

Let us examine any one value of the function

$$\frac{\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) - M}{\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)} \tag{10}$$

determined with the condition

$$\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) < 0. \tag{11}$$

I argue that one will have the inequality

$$\frac{\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) - M}{\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)} \geq \rho.$$

Let us suppose the contrary. By supposing that

$$\frac{\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) - M}{\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)} < \rho,$$

one will find, because of (11),

$$\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + \rho\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) < M$$

or, that which comes to the same thing because of (7),

$$\varphi'(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) < M,$$

which is contrary to the hypothesis.

We have arrived at the following important result:

There exists only a single domain R' contiguous to the domain R through the face P. The corresponding perfect form φ' will be determined by the equality (7) provided that the parameter ρ presents the smallest positive value of the function (10).

Let us notice that by virtue of (3) and (9), all the quadratic forms belonging to the domain R' verify the inequality

$$\Psi(f) \leq 0.$$

One concludes that the domains R and R' are found from two opposite sides of the plane in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions determined by the equation

$$\Psi(f) = 0.$$

23

The smallest positive value of the function (10) can be obtained with the help of operations the number of which is finite.

The whole problem is reduced to the preliminary study of a system $(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)$ of integers verifying the inequality

$$\Psi(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n) < 0$$

and satisfying the condition that the quadratic form

$$\varphi_0(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + \rho_0 \Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n),$$

where one has admitted

$$\rho_0 \frac{\varphi(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n) - M}{-\Psi(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)}$$

be positive.

One will determine in this case all the systems $(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ of integers verifying the inequality

$$\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) \geq M \tag{12}$$

the number of which is finite, and one will find among these systems all those which define the smallest value of the function (10).

Let us indicate by R, as we have done in Number 2, the upper limit of values of the parameter ρ.

The problem is reduced to the study of a system $(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)$ of integers verifying the inequality

$$\varphi(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n) + R\Psi(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n) < M. \tag{13}$$

It can turn out that the equation

$$\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + R\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = 0$$

will be verified by integers, one will determine them with the help of equations

$$\frac{\partial \varphi}{\partial x_i} + R\frac{\partial \Psi}{\partial x_i} = 0. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

In the case where these equations can not be verified by any one system of integers, one will study the values of linear forms

$$\frac{\partial \varphi}{\partial x_i} + R\frac{\partial \Psi}{\partial x_i} \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

and one will determine as many as one wish of the systems of integers verifying the inequality (13).

By supposing that a system of integers $(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)$ verifying the inequality (13) were determined, one can look for the smallest positive value ρ of the function (10) with the help of the following procedure.

The inequality (12) can be put under the form

$$\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)\left(1 - \frac{\rho_0}{R}\right) + \frac{\rho_0}{R}\left[\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + R\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)\right] \leq M,$$

and as

$$\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + R\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) \geq 0,$$

it becomes

$$\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)\left(1 - \frac{\rho_0}{R}\right) \leq M,$$

or differently

$$\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) \leq M\frac{R}{R - \rho_0}.$$

Among the systems of integers verifying this inequality one will find all the systems (8) searched for.

Algorithm for the search for the domain of the set (R) to which belongs an arbitrary positive quadratic form.

24

Theorem. Any positive quadratic form belongs to at least one domain of the set (R).

Let

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum a_{ij} x_i x_j$$

be any one positive quadratic form.

Let us choose any one domain R from the set (R).

Let us suppose that the form f, did not belong to the domain (R).

In that case all the linear inequalities which defined the domain R will not be verified. Let us suppose that one had the inequality

$$\Psi(f) = \sum p_{ij} a_{ij} < 0. \tag{1}$$

Let us indicate by R_1 the domain contiguous to the domain R through the face in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions determined by the equation

$$\Psi(f) = 0.$$

By indicating with φ and φ_1 the contiguous perfect forms corresponding to the domains R and R_1, one will have, as we have seen in Number 22,

$$\varphi_1(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + \rho\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) \tag{2}$$

where $\rho > 0$ and $\Psi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum p_{ij} x_i x_j$.

Let us examine two results (f, φ) and (f, φ_1). By virtue of (2), one will have

$$(f, \varphi_1) = (f, \varphi) + \rho(f, \Psi),$$

and as, because of (1),

$$(f, \Psi) = \sum p_{ij} a_{ij} < 0,$$

it becomes

$$(f, \varphi) > (f, \varphi_1).$$

Let us suppose that by proceeding in this manner one obtains a series of domains

$$R, R_1, R_2, \ldots. \tag{3}$$

By indicating with

$$\varphi, \varphi_1, \varphi_2, \ldots \tag{4}$$

the series of corresponding perfect forms, one will have the inequalities

$$(f, \varphi) > (f, \varphi_1) > (f, \varphi_2) > \cdots$$

so long as the form f did not belong to the domains (3).

By noticing that all the perfect forms (4) possess the same minimum M, one will easily demonstrate that the number of perfect forms (4) verifying the integrality

$$(f, \varphi) < P$$

is bounded, whatever may be the value of the positive parameter P.

One concludes that the series of domains (3) will necessarily be terminated by a domain R_m to which belonged the form f considered.

Study of a complete system of domains representing the various classes of the set (R).

25

Let R be any one domain of the set (R). Let us suppose that one had determined all the domains

$$R, R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_\sigma \tag{1}$$

contiguous to the domain R through the various faces in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions, then let us suppose that one had determined all the domains contiguous to the domains (1) and so on.

I say that by proceeding in this manner one will come across any domain of the set (R) arbitrarily chosen.

For example, if one wish to arrive at a domain $R^{(0)}$, one will choose a positive quadratic form f which is interior to the domain $R^{(0)}$ and one will proceed as we have done in Number 24. One will determine this way a series of domains

$$R, R', R'', \ldots, R^{(\mu)}, R^{(0)}$$

which are successively contiguous through faces in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions.

We have seen in Number 19 that the set (R) can be divided into classes of equivalent domains the number of which is finite.

Let us find a system of domains representing the various classes of the set (R).

By starting from the domain R, we have determined all the domains

$$R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_\sigma$$

contiguous to the domain R. By not considering equivalent domains as being different, let us choose among the domain (1) those which are not one to one equivalent and are not equivalent to the domain R. Let us suppose that one had obtained the series

$$R, R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_{\mu-1} \tag{2}$$

of domains which are not one to one equivalent.

One will study in the same way the domains contiguous to the domains $R, R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_{\mu-1}$ and one will extend the series (2) by adding to it new domains

$$R_\mu, R_{\mu+1}, \ldots, R_{\nu-1}$$

which are not one to one equivalent and are not equivalent to the domains (2).

By proceeding in this way, one will always obtain a series

$$R, R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_{\tau-1} \tag{3}$$

which enjoys the following property: the domain belonging to the series (3) are not one to one equivalent and all the domains contiguous to the domains (3) are equivalent to them.

The series (3) obtained presents a complete system of representations of various classes of the set (R).

26

The study of the series (3) can be facilitated particularly by the help of substitutions which transform into itself the domains of the set (R).

Let us suppose that the domain R corresponding to a perfect form φ be determined by the inequalities

$$\sum p_{ij}^{(k)} a_{ij} \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

By declaring

$$\Psi_k(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum p_{ij}^{(k)} x_i x_j, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

one will determine, as we have seen in Number 22, by the equalities

$$\varphi_k = \varphi + \rho_k \Psi_k \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{4}$$

σ perfect forms $\varphi_1, \varphi_2, \ldots, \varphi_\sigma$. One will call them contiguous to the perfect form φ.

Let us indicate by g the group of substitutions which do not change the perfect form φ.

The perfect forms $\varphi_1, \varphi_2, \ldots, \varphi_\sigma$ being well determined by the perfect form φ, one concludes that all the substitutions of the group g will only permute the forms $\varphi_1, \varphi_2, \ldots, \varphi_\sigma$.

By not considering as different the forms in proportional coefficients, one can say, by virtue of (4), that the group g will only permute the quadratic forms

$$\Psi_1, \Psi_2, \ldots, \Psi_\sigma. \tag{5}$$

Let us suppose that one had chosen in this series the forms

$$\Psi_1, \Psi_2, \ldots, \Psi_{\mu-1} \tag{6}$$

which enjoyed the following properties: each form of the series (5) will be transformed into a form of the series (6) with the help of a substitution belonging to the group g, the forms (6) can not be transformed one to one with the help of substitutions of the group g.

The perfect forms

$$\varphi_k = \varphi + \rho_k \Psi_k \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \mu - 1)$$

can replace the perfect forms (4), therefore one will determine only the values of parameters $\rho_1, \rho_2, \ldots, \rho_{\mu-1}$.

The corresponding domains

$$R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_{\mu-1}$$

can replace the domains (1).

It can come to pass that among the domains $R, R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_{\mu-1}$ are found equivalent domains, one will recognise this with the help of particular methods.

On a reduction method of positive quadratic forms.

27

Definition. One will call reduced any positive quadratic form belonging to any one domain

$$R, R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_{\tau-1} \tag{1}$$

of a complete system of representations of various classes of the set (R).

Let us suppose that one had determined all the substitutions

$$S_1, S_2, \ldots, S_m \tag{2}$$

which transform the domains contiguous with the domains (1) through the faces in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions into these domains here.

Let f be any one positive quadratic form which is not reduced. One will determine with the help of the algorithm shown in Number 24 a series of domains

$$R, R', R'', \ldots, R^{(h)}$$

successively contiguous. Let us suppose that the domain $R^{(h)}$ be the first one which does not belong to the series (1).

With the help of a substitution S' which is found among those of the series (2), one will transform the domain $R^{(h)}$ into a domain R_k belonging to the series (1).

By transforming the form f with the help of the substitution S' into an equivalent form f', one will determine with the help of the form f' a new series of domains

$$R_k, R'_k, \ldots, R_k^{(t)}$$

and so on.

One will determine in this way a series of substitutions

$$S', S'', \ldots, S^{(\lambda)}$$

which, all, are found among those of the series (2) and the product

$$S = S' S'' \cdots S^{(\lambda)}$$

of which presents a substitution S with the help of which the form f will be transformed into a reduced form.

28

Let us suppose now that two reduced forms f and f' be equivalent.

If one of these forms, for example f, is interior to the domain R_k, the form f' will also be interior to it. One concludes that the form f can be transformed into a form f' only with the help of a substitution which transforms the domain R_k into itself.

Let us suppose that the reduced equivalent forms f and f' be interior to the faces in μ dimensions of domains (1).

In this case one will declare supplementary conditions for the reduced forms f and f'. After having determined all the faces in μ dimensions of domains (1), one will choose a complete system of representatives of these various classes. Let us suppose that this system be formed by the faces in μ dimensions

$$P_1(\mu), P_2(\mu), \ldots, P_\nu(\mu). \tag{3}$$

Any positive quadratic form which is interior to a face in μ dimensions of a domain of the set (R) will be equivalent to a form which is interior to the faces (3), one will call it reduced.

Two reduced positive quadratic forms which are interior to the faces (3) will be equivalent only provided that they be interior to the same face and that the substitution which transforms one of them into another one also transforms this face into itself.

We have arrived at the following result:

A reduced quadratic form can be transformed into another reduced form or into itself only with the help of a substitution which transforms into itself a domain or a face of domains belonging to the series (1).

Second Part

Some applications of the general theory to the study of perfect quadratic forms.

On the principal perfect form

29

We will not consider as different the quadratic forms of proportional coefficients, therefore one can arbitrarily choose the minimum value of a positive quadratic form.

In that which follows, one will study only the perfect quadratic forms whose minimum is 1. One will indicate by D the determinant of these forms.

Among the various perfect forms, one form

$$\varphi = x_1^2 + x_2^2 + \ldots + x_n^2 + x_1x_2 + x_1x_3 + \ldots + x_{n-1}x_n \ ^{\ddagger}$$

where

$$a_{ii} = 1,\ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n),\ a_{ij} = \frac{1}{2},\ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n; i \neq j) \text{ and } D = \tfrac{n+1}{2^n}$$

One will call principal the perfect form φ.

The perfect form φ possesses $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$ representations of the minimum 1, which define $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$ linear forms

$$\lambda_1 = x_1,\ \lambda_2 = x_2, \ldots,\ \lambda_n = x_n,\ \lambda_{n+1} = x_1 - x_2,\ \lambda_{n+2} = x_1 - x_3, \ldots, \lambda_{\frac{n(n+1)}{2}} = x_{n-1} - x_n.$$

The domain R corresponding to the perfect form φ is made up of all the quadratic forms determined by the equality

$$\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j = \sum_{k=1}^{\frac{n(n+1)}{2}} \rho_k\lambda_k^2 \text{ where } \rho_k \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \frac{n(n+1)}{2})$$

From this equality one obtains

$$\rho_k = a_{1k} + a_{2k} + \ldots + a_{nk} \text{ so long as } k = 1, 2, \ldots, n,$$

$$\rho_k = -a_{ij} \text{ so long as } k > n;\ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n; i \neq j)$$

therefore the domain R will be determined by the following inequalities:

$$\begin{cases} a_{1k} + a_{2k} + \ldots + a_{nk} \geq 0, & (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \\ -a_{ij} \geq 0. & (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n; i \neq j) \end{cases} \tag{1}$$

By virtue of (1), the perfect form φ possesses $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$ contiguous perfect forms which are determined by the equalities

$$\begin{cases} \varphi_k = \varphi + \rho_k x_k(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n), & (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \\ \varphi_k = \varphi - \rho_k x_i x_j, & \left(k = n+1, n+2, \ldots, \frac{n(n+1)}{2}, i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n; i \neq j\right) \end{cases} \tag{2}$$

30

Let us find equivalent forms among the perfect forms contiguous to the perfect form φ.

To this effect, let us determine the group g of substitutions which do not change the form φ.

Let us examine, in the first place, the form adjointed to the form φ.

One will easily demonstrate that the coefficients of the form adjointed to φ are proportional to those of the form

$$\omega = \lambda_1^2 + \lambda_2^2 + \ldots + \lambda^2_{\frac{n(n+1)}{2}}. \tag{3}$$

One concludes, by virtue of the theorem of Number 17, that the principal perfect form φ is extreme.

The quadratic form ω will have for expression

$$\omega = nx_1^2 + nx_2^2 + \ldots + nx_n^2 - 2x_1x_2 - 2x_1x_3 - \ldots - 2x_{n-1}x_n$$

where

$$a_{ii} = n,\ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \quad a_{ij} = -1.\ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n; i \neq j)$$

Let us find all the representations of the minimum of the form ω.

The linear forms

$$x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, x_1 + x_2 + \ldots + x_n \tag{4}$$

characterise $n + 1$ representations of the value n of the form ω.

I say that the form ω has the minimum n and all the representations of the minimum of the form ω are characterised by the linear form (4).

The form φ has been given for the first time by Zolotareff in a Mémoire titled: On an indeterminate equation of the third degree (in Russian)

To demonstrate this, let us examine any one value $\omega(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ of the form ω. By supposing that none of the numbers $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ becomes zero, one will have by virtue of (13)

$$\omega(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) > n,$$

the system $x_1 = 1,\ x_2 = 1, \ldots, x_n = 1$ being excluded.

Let us suppose that any one of the numbers $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ does not cancel out and that

$$x_{k+1} = 0,\quad x_{k+2} = 0, \ldots,\quad x_n = 0;$$

one obtains, by virtue of (3),

$$\omega(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k, 0, \ldots, 0) = (n-k+1)(x_1^2 + x_2^2 + \ldots + x_k^2) + \sum (x_k - x_h)^2,$$

and it follows that

$$\omega(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) \geq k(n-k+1),$$

therefore

$$\omega(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) > n \quad \text{so long as} \quad k \geq 2.$$

This stated, let us indicate by G the group of substitutions which transform into itself the domain R. By virtue of (3), any substitution of the group G does not change the form ω.

The group g being adjointed to the group G, one concludes that each substitution of the group g will only permute te linear forms (4) by changing the sign of a few among them.

By noticing that

$$x_1^2 + x_2^2 + \ldots + x_n^2 + (x_1 + x_2 + \ldots + x_n)^2 = 2\varphi,$$

one concludes that the group g is composed of all the substitutions which permute the forms

$$x_1^2 + x_2^2 + \ldots + x_n^2 + (x_1 + x_2 + \ldots + x_n)^2.$$

Let us indicate

$$x_0 = -x_1 - x_2 - \ldots - x_n \ \text{ and } \ x_0' = -x_1' - x_2' - \ldots - x_n', \tag{5}$$

and let $k_0, k_1, \ldots, k_n$ be any one permutation of numbers $0, 1, 2, \ldots, n$.

By posing

$$x_i = e_i x'_{k_i} \quad \text{where} \quad e_i = \pm 1,\ \ (i = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{6}$$

one will have

$$x_0 + x_1 + \ldots + x_n = e_0 x'_{k_0} + e_1 x'_{k_1} + \ldots + e_n x'_{k_n},$$

and as, because of (5),

$$x_0 = x_1 + \ldots + x_n = 0 \quad \text{and} \quad x_0', x_1', \ldots, x_n' = 0,$$

it is necessary that

$$e_0 = e_1 = \ldots = e_n;$$

therefore the equalities (6) reduce to the one here:

$$x_i = e x'_{k_i}. \quad (i = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; e = \pm 1) \tag{7}$$

The number of substitutions defined by the formulae obtained is equal to $2 \cdot 1 \cdot 2 \cdots (n+1)$. By not considering as different two substitutions of opposite coefficients, one will say that the group g is composed of $(n_1)!$ different substitutions. §

With the help of substitutions (7), one can transform any perfect form (2) contiguous to the principal form φ into another form contiguous to the form φ, arbitrarily chosen.

We have arrived at the following important result.

All the perfect forms contiguous to the principal perfect form are equivalent.

31

Let us choose one form among those of the series (2). Let us declare

$$\varphi_1 = \varphi - \rho x_1 x_2.$$

All the perfect form contiguous to the form φ are equivalent to the form φ_1.

Let us find the corresponding value of the parameter ρ.

As we have seen in Number 22, the value searched for of ρ presents the smallest value of the function

$$\frac{\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) - 1}{x_1 x_2} \tag{8}$$

determined with condition

$$x_1 x_2 > 0.$$

One will distinguish in the subsequent studies two cases:

$$1).\ \ n = 2 \quad \text{and} \quad 2).\ \ n \geq 3.$$

First case:

By comparing two $n = 2$ binary forms

$$\varphi = x_1^2 + x_2^2 + x_1 x_2 \quad \text{and} \quad \varphi_1 = x_1^2 + x_2^2 + x_1 x_2 - \rho x_1 x_2,$$

§ See: *Minkowski*, Zur Theorie der positiven quadratischen Formen [On the theory of the positive quadratic forms], (This Journal, V. 101, p. 200)

one will notice that by making $\rho = 2$ one obtains the form

$$\varphi_1 = x_1^2 + x_2^2 - x_1 x_2$$

which is evidently equivalent to the perfect form φ, therefore the perfect form φ_1 is that which one has searched for.

Second case:

By making

$$x_1 = 1,\ x_2 = 1,\ x_3 = -1,\ x_4 = 0, \ldots,\ x_n = 0,$$

one obtains a value of the function (8) which is equal to 1.

By making $\rho = 1$, one will present the form φ_1 under the following form:

$$\varphi_1 = \frac{1}{2}\left[(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)^2 + (x_1 - x_2)^2 + x_3^2 + \ldots + x_n^2\right]. \tag{9}$$

It results in that the form φ_1 is positive. On the ground of that which has been said in Number 23, one will find now all the systems of integers veifying the inequality

$$\varphi_1(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) \leq 1.$$

By noticing that the inequality

$$\varphi_1(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) < 1$$

is impossible, because the positive form φ_1 has integer values which corresponds to the integer values of variables, one concludes that the form φ_1 is perfect.

With the help of the equality (9), one will easily determine all the presentations of the minimum of the perfect form φ_1.

On the binary and ternary perfect forms and on the domains which correspond to them.

32

The binary principal perfect form

$$\varphi = x_2 + xy + y_2, \quad D = \frac{3}{4}$$

possesses, as we have seen in Number 29, three contiguous perfect forms which are equivalent to the principal form.

One concludes that all the perfect binary forms constitute only a single class of forms equivalent to the principal form.

The domain $\mathcal{R}$ corresponding to the principal form is made up of binary forms (a, b, c) which are determined by the equality

$$ax^2 + 2bxy + cy^2 = \rho x^2 + \rho' y^2 + \rho''(x - y)^2$$

where

$$\rho \geq 0,\ \ \rho' \geq 0,\ \ \rho'' \geq 0$$

It follows that the domain R is determined by the inequalities

$$\rho = a + b \geq 0,\ \ \rho' = -b \geq 0,\ \ \rho'' = c + b \geq 0.$$

By calling reduced the positive binary forms verifying these inequalities, as we have done in Number 27, one will establish a well known method of reduction, due to Mr. Selling. ¶

It results in that the domain R^0 is determined by the inequalities

$$\rho = c - a \geq 0,\ \ \rho' = a + 2b \geq 0,\ \ \rho'' = -b \geq 0.$$

The inequalities obtained only differ from famous conditions of reduction of positive binary quadratic forms due to Lagrange by the choice of the sign of the coefficient b, that which one can arbitrarily make in the method of Lagrange. ‡

33

Let us examine now the ternary perfect forms.

The principal perfect form

$$\varphi = x_2 + y^2 + z^2 + yz + zx + xy, \quad D = \frac{1}{2}$$

possesses six contiguous perfect forms which, all, are equivalent to the perfect form

$$\varphi_1 = x_2 + y^2 + z^2 + yz + zx$$

which we have found in Number 31.

The substitution

$$x = -x',\ y = y',\ z = -y' - z'$$

transforms the form φ_1 into principal form.

One concludes that all the ternary perfect forms form only a single class.

¶ *Selling.* Über die binären und ternären quadratischen Formen. [On the binary and ternary quadratic forms] (This Journal, V. 77, p. 143)

‡ See: *Lagrange.* Recherches d'Arithmétique. [Studies in arithmetic] (Oeuvres de Lagrange published by Serret, V. III, p. 698)

Gauss. Disquisitiones arithmeticae, art. 171. (Werke, V. I.)

Lejeune Dirichlet. Vorlesungen über Zahlentheorie [Letcures on number theory], published by Dedekind, (Braunschweig 1894, §64, p. 155)

The domain R corresponding to the principal form is made up of all the ternary quadratic forms $\begin{pmatrix} a & a' & a'' \\ b & b' & b'' \end{pmatrix}$ which are determined by the equality

$$ax^2 + a'y^2 + a''z^2 + 2byz + 2b'zx + 2b''xy = \rho_1' + \rho_2 y^2 + \rho_3 z^2 + \rho_4(y-z)^2 + \rho_5(z-x)^2 + \rho_6(x-y)^2.$$

The domain R is determined by the inequalities

$$\begin{array}{ccc} \rho_1 = a + b' + b'' \geq 0, & \rho_2 = a' + b'' + b \geq 0, & \rho_3 = a'' + b + b' \geq 0, \\ \rho_4 = -b \geq 0, & \rho_5 = -b' \geq 0, & \rho_6 = -b'' \geq 0. \end{array}$$

By calling reduced the positive ternary quadratic forms belonging to the domain R, one will establish a method of reduction due to Mr. Selling.

The domain R can be partitioned into 24 equivalent parts which can be transformed one into another with the help of 24 substitution adjoined to those which do not change the principal form.

One of these parts, the domain $\mathcal{R}$, will be composed of all the ternary quadratic forms determined by the equality

$$ax^2 + a'y^2 + a''z^2 + 2byz + 2b'zx + 2b''xy = \rho_1 x^2 + \rho_2 y^2 + \rho_3 z^2 + \rho_4(y-z)^2 + \rho_5\Psi + \rho_{[6]}\omega$$

where

$$\Psi = x^2 + y^2 + z^2(y-z)^2 + (z-x)^2,\ \omega = x^2 + y^2 + z^2(y-z)^2 + (z-x)^2 + (x-y)^2.$$

One will determine the domain $\mathcal{R}$ with the help of inequalities

$$\begin{array}{ccc} \rho_1 = a + 2b' + b'' \geq 0, & \rho_2 = a' + b + b' + b'' \geq 0, & \rho_3 = a'' + b + b' + b'' \geq 0, \\ \rho_4 = -b + b' \geq 0, & \rho_5 = -b' + b'' \geq 0, & \rho_6 = -b'' \geq 0. \end{array}$$

The domain $\mathcal{R}$ enjoys the following properties:

1. Any positive ternary quadratic form is equivalent to at least one form belonging to the domain $\mathcal{R}$.
2. Two ternary quadratic forms which are interior to the domain $\mathcal{R}$ can not be equivalent.

By effecting the transformation of the domain $\mathcal{R}$ with the help of all the substitutions of integer coefficients and of determinant ± 1, one will make up the set $(\mathcal{R})$ of domains.

Each domain $\mathcal{R}$ belonging to the set $(\mathcal{R})$ possesses six domain contiguous by faces in 5 dimensions.

The domain $\mathcal{R}$ will be transformed into contiguous domain with the help of the following substitutions:

$$S_1 = \begin{pmatrix} -1 & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & -1 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix}, \quad S_2 = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & 1 & -1 \\ 1 & 0 & -1 \\ 0 & 0 & -1 \end{pmatrix}, \quad S_3 = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & -1 & 1 \\ 0 & -1 & 0 \\ 1 & -1 & 0 \end{pmatrix},$$
$$S_4 = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & -1 & 0 \\ -1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & -1 \end{pmatrix}, \quad S_5 = \begin{pmatrix} -1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & -1 \\ 0 & -1 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \quad S_6 = \begin{pmatrix} -1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & -1 \\ 0 & 0 & -1 \end{pmatrix}.$$

Each substitution of this series transforms into itself a corresponding face in 5 dimensions of the domain $\mathcal{R}$ and permutes two domains of the set $(\mathcal{R})$ which are contiguous through this face.

This results in a method for the search for the substitution which transforms a given form into a form belonging to the domain $\mathcal{R}$. This method is analogous to that which has been shown in Number 27.

By calling reduced any positive ternary quadratic form belonging to the domain $\mathcal{R}$, one will establish a new method of reduction of positive ternary quadratic forms which can be considered as a generalisation of the method of reduction of Lagrange.

On the perfect form $x_1^2 + x_2^2 + \ldots + x_n^2 + x_1x_3 + x_1x_4 + \ldots + x_{n-1}x_n$.

34

Let us examine the perfect form

$$\varphi_1 = x_1^2 + x_2^2 + \ldots + x_n^2 + x_1x_3 + x_1x_4 + \ldots + x_{n-1}x_n$$

obtained in Number 31. One has admitted

$$a_{ii} = 1,\ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n),\quad a_{12} = 0,\quad a_{ij} = \frac{1}{2}. \qquad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n; i \neq j)$$

It results in that

$$D = \frac{1}{2^{n-2}}.$$

By supposing that $n \geq 4$, one will have $n^2 - n$ representations of the minimum of the form φ_1 the number of which is greater than $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$.

These representations of the minimum of the form φ_1 will be characterised by the linear forms

$$\left\{\begin{array}{l} \lambda_1 = x_1, \lambda_2 = x_2, \ldots, \lambda_n = x_n, \lambda_{n+1} = x_1 - x_3, \ldots, \lambda_{\frac{n(n+1)}{2}-1} = x_{n-1} - x_n,\ \lambda_{\frac{n(n+1)}{2}} = x_1 + x_2 - x_3, \ldots, \\ \lambda_{\frac{n(n+1)}{2}+n-3} = x_1 + x_2 - x_n, \lambda_{\frac{n(n+1)}{2}+n-2} = x_1 + x_2 - x_3 - x_4, \ldots, \lambda_{n^2-n} = x_1 + x_2 - x_{n-1} - x_n. \end{array}\right. \qquad (1)$$

The domain R_1 corresponding to the perfect form φ_1 is made up of forms deterined by the equality

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum_{k=1}^{n^2-n} \rho_k \lambda_k^2 \text{ where } \rho_k \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, [n^2 - n])$$

Let us find the linear inequalities which define the domain R_1.
The number of these inequalities is so large in deed for $n = 4$.
One will overcome the difficulties which result by the help of a particular method.
35
Let us find the group g_1 of substitutions which do not change the form φ_1.
To this effect, let us introduce in our studies a quadratic form ω determined by the equality

$$\omega = \frac{2}{n-1}(\lambda_1^2 + \lambda_2^2 + \ldots + \lambda_{n^2-n}^2).$$

After the reductions, one obtains

$$\omega(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = nx_1^2 + nx_2^2 + 4x_3^2 + \ldots + 4x_n^2 + 2(n-2)x_1x_2 - 4x_1x_3 - \ldots - 4x_1x_n - 4x_2x_3 - \ldots - 4x_2x_n.$$

One can give in the form ω_2 the following expression:

$$\omega(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = (x_1 - x_2)^2 + (x_1 + x_2)^2 + (x_1 + x_2 - 2x_3)^2 + \ldots + (x_1 + x_2 - 2x_n)^2.$$

It is easy to demonstrate that the form added to the perfect form φ_1 has coefficients which are proportional to those of the form ω.
It follows that the perfect form φ_1 is extreme.
Let us observe that the linear form

$$x_1 + x_2 + \ldots + x_n,\ x_1 - x_2,\ x_3,\ x_4, \ldots,\ x_n$$

characterise n minimum 4 representations of the form ω. In the case $n \geq 5$, other representations of the minimum of the form ω do not exist; in the case $n = 4$, one obtains 12 representations of the minimum of the form ω.
By noticing that

$$\varphi_1 = \frac{1}{2}\left[(x_1 + x_2 + \ldots + x_n)^2 + (x_1 - x_2)^2 + x_3^2 + \ldots + x_n^2\right],$$

one can say that the group g_1, in the case $n \geq 5$, is composed of all the permutations of the forms

$$(x_1 + x_2 + \ldots + x_n)^2,\ (x_1 - x_2)^2,\ x_3^2, \ldots,\ x_n^2.$$

In the case $n = 4$, one will determine by this method only divisor of the group g_1.
By indicating

$$\begin{array}{llllll} u_1 = x_1 + x^2 + \ldots + x_n, & u_2 = x_1 - x_2, & u_3 = x_3, & \ldots, & u_n = x_n, \\ u_1' = x_1' + x_2' + \ldots + x_n', & u_2' = x_1' - x_2', & u_3' = x_3', & \ldots, & u_n' = x_n' \end{array}$$

let us declare

$$u_i = e_i u_{k_i}', \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{2}$$

where $e_i = \pm 1$ $(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ and the indices $k_1, k_2, \ldots, k_n$ present any one permutation of numbers $1, 2, \ldots, n$.
Each system of equalities (2) defines a substitution of the group g_1.
One concludes that the group g_1 is composed of $2^{n-1}n!$ different substitutions, in the case $n \geq 5$.
36
Let us suppose that the domain R_1 be determined by the inequalities

$$\sum p_{ij}^{(k)} a_i \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

By indicating

$$\Psi_k(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum p_{ij}^{(k)} x_i x_j, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

one will determine, as we have seen in Number 22, σ perfect forms

$$\varphi_1^{(k)} = \varphi_1 + \rho_k \Psi_k \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{3}$$

contiguous to the perfect form φ_1.
All the substitutions of the group g_1 will make only one permutation of forms

$$\Psi_1, \Psi_2, \ldots, \Psi_\sigma. \tag{4}$$

Let us effect the transformation of forms (3) and (4) with the help of the sustitution

$$x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n = x_1',\ x_1 - x_2 = x_2',\ x_3 = x_3', \ldots,\ x_n = x_n'. \tag{5}$$

The series (4) will be transformed into a series

$$\Psi_1', \Psi_2', \ldots, \Psi_\sigma'.$$

Let us indicate by $\mathbf{g}$ a group of substitutions

$$x_i' = e_i x_{k_i}'', \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

where $e = \pm 1$ $(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ and $k_1, k_2, \ldots, k_n$ present a permutation of numbers $1, 2, \ldots, n$. Each substitution of the group $\mathbf{g}$ makes only one permutation of forms (6), and to a similar substitution corresponds a substitution of the group g_1.

By indicating

$$\Psi'_k(x'_1, x'_2, \ldots, x'_n) = \sum P_{ij}^{(k)} x'_i x'_j, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

one will determine with the help of inequalities

$$\sum P_{ij}^{(k)} a_i a_j \geq 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{7}$$

a domain $\mathcal{R}$.

The form φ_1 will be transformed into a form

$$\frac{1}{2}(x_1'^2 + x_2'^2 + \ldots + x_n'^2),$$

with the help of the substitution (5), and any system $(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ of integers $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ will be replaced by a system $(x'_1, x'_2, \ldots, x'_n)$ of number, also integer, $x'_1, x'_2, \ldots, x'_n$ satisfying the condition

$$x'_1 + x'_2 + \ldots + x'_n \equiv 0 (\text{mod } 2). \tag{8}$$

It results in that the linear forms (1) which correspond to the various representations of the minimum of the form φ_1 will be replaced by the forms

$$x'_i + x'_j \text{ and } x'_i - x'_j \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n; i \neq j)$$

which characterise the various representations of the minimum 2 of the quadratic form $x_1'^2 + x_2'^2 + \ldots + x_n'^2$, in the set (X') of all the systems $(x'_1, x'_2, \ldots, x'_n)$ of integers $x'_1, x'_2, \ldots, x'_n$ satisfying the condition (8).

One concludes that the edges of the domain $\mathcal{R}$ will be characterised by the quadratic form

$$(x'_i + x'_j)^2 \quad \text{and} \quad (x'_i - x'_j)^2. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n; i \neq j)$$

By virtue of (7), one obtains the inequalities

$$P_{ii}^{(k)} + 2P_{ij}^{(k)} + P_{jj}^{(k)} \geq 0 \text{ and } P_{ii}^{(k)} - 2P_{ij}^{(k)} + P_{jj}^{(k)} \geq 0. \quad (\mathrm{k} = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma; \mathrm{i} = 1, 2, \ldots, \mathrm{n}; \mathrm{j} = 1, 2, \ldots, \mathrm{n}; \mathrm{i} \neq \mathrm{j}) \tag{9}$$

Let us examine any one form

$$\Psi'(x'_1, x'_2, \ldots, x'_n) = \sum P_{ij} x'_i x'_j \tag{10}$$

belonging to the series (6). By virtue of (9), one will have

$$P_{ii} + 2P_{ij} + P_{jj} \geq 0 \text{ and } P_{ii} - 2P_{ij} + P_{jj} \geq 0. \qquad (\mathrm{i} = 1, 2, \ldots, \mathrm{n}; \mathrm{j} = 1, 2, \ldots, \mathrm{n}; \mathrm{i} \neq \mathrm{j}) \tag{11}$$

Among these conditions one will find t quantities which define the coefficients of the form (10) to an immediate common factor. All these equalities will be of the form

$$P_{kk} - 2e_{kh}P_{kh} + P_{hh} = 0 \text{ where } e_{kh} = \pm 1. \tag{12}$$

Let us suppose that there exists a combination of values of k and h satisfying the conditions

$$P_{kk} + 2P_{kh} + P_{hh} > 0 \text{ and } P_{kk} - 2P_{kh} + P_{hh} > 0. \tag{13}$$

By noticing that the coefficient P_{kh} does not enter the other inequalities (11), one concludes that the coefficient P_{kh} remains undetermined.

For all the coefficients of the form (10) to be determined by the conditions (12) to an immediate common factor, it is necessary, the coefficient P_{kh} being independent of other coefficients, that all the coefficients which remain cancel out.

By virtue of inequalities (13), this supposition is impossible, therefore the inequality (12) has to hold for all the values of indices k and h.

One obtains $\frac{n(n-1)}{2}$ conditions

$$P_{kk} - 2e_{kh}P_{kh} + P_{hh} = 0 \text{ where } e_{kh} = \pm 1. \qquad (\mathrm{k} = 1, 2, \ldots, \mathrm{n}; \mathrm{h} = 1, 2, \ldots, \mathrm{n}; \mathrm{k} \neq \mathrm{h}) \tag{14}$$

which serve to determine the coefficients P_{kh} in functions of coefficients

$$P_{11}, P_{22}, \ldots, P_{nn}. \tag{15}$$

The coefficients $P_{11}, P_{22}, \ldots, P_{nn}$ can not be independent, and will be connected by at least $n-1$ equations of the form (12). Therefore, in at least $n-1$ case, one will have the equations of the form

$$P_{kk} \pm 2P_{kh} + P_{hh} = 0. \tag{16}$$

To make short we will call these equations double.

This stated, let us suppose, in the first place, that there exists at least one coefficient among those of the series (15) which does not enter in the double equations (16). One can suppose, to fix the ideas, that P_{11} be such a coefficient.

The coefficient P_{11} being independent, all the coefficients $P_{22}, \ldots, P_{nn}$ will cancel each other and, by virtue of (14), the coefficients

$$P_{23}, P_{24}, \ldots, P_{n-1,n}$$

will also cancel one another out.

The coefficient P_{11} is used for determining the coefficients $P_{12}, P_{13}, \ldots, P_{1n}$ with the help of equations (14) which take the form

$$P_{11} - 2e_{1k}P_{1k} = 0; \quad (k = 2, 3, \ldots, n)$$

it follows that

$$2P_{1k} = e_{1k}P_{11}. \quad (k = 2, 3, \ldots, n)$$

As, on the ground of the supposition made,

$$P_{11} + 2e_{1k}P_{1k} > 0, \quad (k = 2, 3, \ldots, n)$$

it is necessary that

$$P_{11} > 0,$$

and one can declare

$$P_{11} = 1.$$

The form (10) is determined by the equalities obtained, and one will have

$$\Psi'(x'_1, x'_2, \ldots, x'_n) = {x'_1}^2 + e_{12}x'_1x'_2 + \ldots + e_{1n}x'_1x'_n. \tag{17}$$

By replacing the variables

$$e_{12}x'_2, \quad e_{13}x'_3, \ldots, \quad e_{1n}x'_n$$

by the variables $x'_2, \ldots, x'_n$, one will replace the form (17) by the form

$$\Psi'(x'_1, x'_2, \ldots, x'_n) = x'_1(x'_1, x'_2, \ldots, x'_n).$$

Let us suppose, in the second place, that all the coefficients (15) enter in the double equations (16).

At least one of the coefficients (15) is not zero. Let us suppose that $P_{kk} \neq 0$. Following the hypothesis, the coefficient P_{kk} enters in at least one double equation

$$P_{kk} \pm 2P_{kh} + P_{hh} = 0.$$

It follows that

$$P_{kh} = 0 \text{ and } P_{kk} + P_{hh} = 0,$$

therefore the coefficients P_{kk} and P_{hh} are of opposite signs. Let us suppose, to fix the ideas, that

$$P_{11} = -1. \tag{18}$$

By examining the inequalities

$$P_{11} \pm 2P_{1k} + Pkk \geq 0, \quad (k = 2, 3, \ldots, n)$$

one deduces

$$Pkk > 0. \quad (k = 2, 3, \ldots, n)$$

It results in that the double equation

$$P_{kk} \pm 2P_{kh} + P_{hh} = 0$$

has to be impossible so long as $k \geq 2$ and $h \geq 2$, therefore all the double equations will be of the form

$$P_{11} \pm 2P_{1k} + P_{kk} = 0. \quad (k = 2, 3, \ldots, n)$$

From these equations one gets, by virtue of (18),

$$P_{kk} = 1 \text{ and } P_{1k} = 0. \quad (k = 2, 3, \ldots, n) \tag{19}$$

By substituting the values obtained of coefficients $P_{11}, P_{22}, \ldots, P_{nn}$ in the equations

$$P_{kk} - 2e_{kh}P_{kh} + P_{hh} = 0 \text{ where } e_{kh} = \pm 1, \quad (k = 2, 3, \ldots, n; h = 2, 3, \ldots, n; k \neq h)$$

one obtains, because of (19),

$$P_{kh} = e_{kh} \quad \text{where} \quad e_{kh} = \pm 1. \ (k = 2, 3, \ldots, n; h = 2, 3, \ldots, n; k \neq h)$$

The form (10) will have for expression

$$\Psi'(x'_1, x'_2, \ldots, x'_n) = -{x'_1}^2 + {x'_2}^2 + {x'_3}^2 + \ldots + {x'_n}^2 + 2e_{23}x'_2x'_3 + 2e_{24}x'_2x'_4 + \ldots + 2e_{n-1,n}x'_{n-1}x'_n \tag{20}$$

where

$$e_{23} = \pm 1, \quad e_{24} = \pm 1, \ldots, \quad e_{n-1,n} = \pm 1.$$

One obtains in this way $2^{\frac{(n-1)(n-2)}{2}}$ different forms. By permuting the variables and by changing their signs, one will particularly decrease the number of various forms determined by the formula (20).

37

With the help of results obtained, one can easily recognise whether a given quadratic form $\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ belongs to the domain $\mathcal{R}$ or not.

One will examine, in the first place, the sums

$$e_{1k}a_{1k} + e_{2k}a_{2k} + \ldots + e_{nk}a_{nk} \text{ where } e_{1k} = \pm 1, e_{2k} = \pm 1, \ldots, e_{nk} = \pm 1 \text{ and } e_{kk} = 1. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

All these sums have to be positive or zero. The inequalities

$$a_{kk} - |a_{1k}| - \ldots - |a_{k-1,k}| - |a_{k+1,k}| - \ldots - |a_{nk}| \geq 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{21}$$

present the conditions necessary and sufficient for the inequalities

$$e_{1k}a_{1k} + e_{2k}a_{2k} + \ldots + e_{nk}a_{nk} \geq 0 \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

to hold.

Let us examine, in the second place, the inequalities

$$-a_{11}+a_{22}+a_{33}+\ldots+a_{nn}+2e_{23}a_{23}+2e_{24}a_{24}+\ldots+2e_{n-1,n}a_{n-1,n}\geq 0$$

where

$$e_{23}=\pm 1,\quad e_{24}=\pm 1,\ldots,\quad e_{n-1,n}=\pm 1,$$

These inequalities can be replaced by a single one

$$-a_{11}+a_{22}+a_{33}+\ldots+a_{nn}-2|a_{23}|-2|a_{24}|-\ldots-2|a_{n-1,n}|\geq 0.$$

One will present this inequality under the form

$$a_{11}+a_{22}+\ldots+a_{nn}-2|a_{12}|-2|a_{13}|-\ldots-2|a_{n-1,n}|\geq 2\left(a_{11}-|a_{12}|-\ldots-|a_{1n}|\right).$$

By permuting the variables, one obtains n inequalities

$$a_{11}+a_{22}+\ldots+a_{nn}-2|a_{12}|-2|a_{13}|-\ldots-2|a_{n-1,n}|\geq 2\left(a_{kk}-|a_{1k}|-\ldots-|a_{nk}|\right).\ \text{where}\ k=1,2,\ldots,n \quad (22)$$

We have arrived at the following result. One can easily recognise whether a given positive quadratic form f belong to the domain R_1 or not. To this effect, one will transform the form f by a form f' with the help of the substitution adjointed to the substitution (5) and one will examine $2n$ inequalities (21) and (22). For the form f to belong to the domain R_1, it is necessary and sufficient that the form f' verifies $2n$ inequalities (21) and (22).

38 Let us return now to the perfect forms (3) contiguous to the perfect form φ_1. We have seen that these forms will be transformed with the help of the substitution (5) into forms

$$\frac{1}{2}\left(x_1'^2+x_2'^2+\ldots+x_n'^2\right)+\rho_k\Psi_k'(x_1',x_2',\ldots,x_n'). \quad (k=1,2,\ldots,\sigma)$$

The forms $\Psi_1',\Psi_2',\ldots,\Psi_\sigma'$ can be transformed with the help of substitutions belonging to the group $\mathbf{g}$ into forms

$$\begin{cases} 1).\ x_3'(-x_1'-x_2'+x_3'+x_4'+\ldots+x_n'), \\ 2).\ -x_2'^2+x_1'^2+x_3'^2+\ldots+x_n'^2-2x_1'x_3'-\ldots-2x_1'x_n'+2e_{34}x_3'x_4'+\ldots+2e_{n-1,n}x_{n-1}'x_n', \end{cases} \quad (23)$$

where

$$e_{34}=\pm 1,\ldots,\ e_{n-1,n}=\pm 1.$$

The inverse substitution to the substitution (5):

$$x_1'=x_1+x_2+\ldots+x_n,\ x_2'=x_1-x_2,\ x_3'-x_3,\ldots,\ x_n'=x_n$$

will transform the forms (23) into forms

$$1).-2x_1x_3$$

$$2).4(x_1x_2-\delta_{34}x_3x_4-\ldots-\delta_{n-1,n}x_{n-1}x_n),\ \text{where;}\delta_{34}=0\text{ or }1,\ldots,\delta_{n-1,n}=0\text{ or }1.$$

One concludes that all the perfect forms contiguous to the form φ_1 are equivalent to the following perfect forms

$$1).\varphi_1-\rho x_1x_3,$$

$$2).\varphi_1+\rho(x_1x_2-\delta_{34}x_3x_4-\ldots-\delta_{n-1,n}x_{n-1}x_n),$$

where

$$\delta_{34}=0\text{ or }1,\ldots,\ \delta_{n-1,n}=0\text{ or }1.$$

Study of the perfect form $\varphi_1-\rho x_1x_3$.

39 The perfect form φ_1, possesses, as we have seen in Number 38, many contiguous perfect forms which are not equivalent.

One will determine in the following only a single perfect form

$$\varphi_2=\varphi_1-\rho x_1x_3$$

contiguous to the perfect form φ_1.

We have demonstrated in Number 22 that the parameter ρ presents the smallest value of the function

$$\rho=\varphi_1\frac{(x_1,x_2,\ldots,x_n)-1}{x_1x_3} \quad (1)$$

determined on condition that

$$x_1x_3>0. \quad (2)$$

By declaring

$$x_1=1,\ x_2=0,\ x_3=1,\ x_4=-1,\ x_5=0,\ldots,\ x_n=0,$$

one obtains the value of the function (1) which is equal to 1, therefore

$$0<\rho\leq 1. \quad (3)$$

Let us effect the transformation of the function (1) with the help of the substitution

$$x_3=x_1',\ -x_1+x_2=x_2',\ x_1+x_2+\ldots+x_n=-x_3',\ x_4=x_4',\ldots,\ x_n=x_n' \quad (4)$$

one will have

$$\rho = \frac{x_1'^2 + x_2'^2 + \ldots + x_n'^2 - 2}{-x_1'(x_1' + x_2' + \ldots + x_n')} \tag{5}$$

where, because of (2),

$$x_1'(x_1' + x_2' + \ldots + x_n') < 0 \tag{6}$$

and, because of (4),

$$x_1' + x_2' + \ldots + x_n' \equiv 0 (\mathrm{mod}\ 2),$$

the variables $x_1' + x_2' + \ldots + x_n'$ being integers.

Let us indicate

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = x_1^2 + x_2^2 + \ldots + x_n^2 + \rho x_1(x_1 + x_2 + \ldots + x_n).$$

By virtue of (5) and (6) the value looked for of ρ is defined by the conditions that the inequality

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) < 2$$

is impossible, so long as the integers $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ verify the congruence

$$x_1 + x_2 + \ldots + x_n \equiv 0 (\mathrm{mod}\ 2), \tag{7}$$

and that there exists at least one system $(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)$ verifying the equation

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = 2 \tag{8}$$

and the congruence (7).

The form f can be determined by the equality

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \left(x_2 + \rho\frac{x_1}{2}\right)^2 + \left(x_3 + \rho\frac{x_1}{2}\right)^2 + \ldots + \left(x_n + \rho\frac{x_1}{2}\right)^2 + \left(1 + \rho - \frac{n-1}{4}\rho^2\right) x_1^2. \tag{9}$$

It follows that the form f will be positive, provided that

$$1 + \rho - \frac{n-1}{4}\rho^2 > 0,$$

and the upper limit R of values of ρ verifies the equation

$$1 + R - \frac{n-1}{4}R^2 = 1,$$

therefore

$$\frac{R = 2}{\sqrt{n} - 1.} \tag{10}$$

40

This presented, let us examine a system $(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)$ of integers verifying the equation (8) and the congruence (7).

I say that there will be the inequalities

$$\left| l_i + \rho\frac{l_1}{2} \right| \leq 1. \quad (i = 2, \ldots, n) \tag{11}$$

In effect, if one suppose that

$$\left| l_k + \rho\frac{l_1}{2} \right| < 1,$$

one will determine $e_k = \pm 1$ such that the inequality

$$\left| l_k + 2e_k + \frac{l_1}{2} \right| < \left| l_k + \rho\frac{l_1}{2} \right|$$

holds, and one will present

$$l_i' = l_i \ \text{ and } \ l_k' = l_k = 2e_k. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; i \neq k)$$

The condition (7) will be satisfied, and one will have, by virtue of (9), the inequality

$$f(l_1', l_2', \ldots, l_n') < 2,$$

which is contrary to the hypothesis.

By examining the inequalities (11) and the form f with the help of the formula (9), one will easily demonstrate that among the system of integers verifying the equation (8) with condition (7) is found at least one system $(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)$ satisfying the conditions

$$f(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n) = 2 \tag{12}$$

and

$$l_2 = l_3 + \delta, \ l_3 = l_4 = \ldots = l_n \ \text{ where } \ \delta = 0 \ \text{ or } \ \pm 1. \tag{13}$$

By virtue of (6), one will have the inequality

$$l_1 [l_1 + \delta + (n-2)l_3] < 0.$$

One can suppose that

$$l_1 < 0, \tag{14}$$

and it follows that

$$l_1 + \delta + (n-2)l_3 > 0,$$

therefore, because of (13) and (14), it is necessary that

$$l_3 > 0.$$

I say that $l_3 = 1$. To demonstrate this, let us effect the transformation of the positive quadratic form $f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ with the help of the substitution

$$x_1 = -x,\ x_2 = y,\ x_3 = x_4 = \ldots = x_n - z; \tag{15}$$

one will obtain a ternary positive form

$$F(x, y, z) = x^2 + y^2 + (n-2)z^2 - \rho x(-x + y + (n-2)z).$$

By virtue of the condition (7), the integers x, y, z verify the congruence

$$x + y + (n-2)z \equiv 0 (\mathrm{mod}\ 2). \tag{16}$$

By indicating

$$u = -l_1, \quad v = l_2, \quad w = l_3,$$

one will have, because of (12), (13) and (15),

$$F(u, v, w) = 2,$$

and the condition (16) will be fulfilled.

The inequality

$$f(x, y, z) < 2$$

is impossible so long as the integers x, y, z verify the congruence (16).

Let us effect the transformation of the form $F(x, y, z)$ with the help of the substitution

$$x = x_\prime + y' + (n-2)z',\ \ y = x' - y',\ \ z = z'. \tag{17}$$

The set of systems (x, y, z) of integers verifying the congruence (16) will be replaced by the set of systems (x', y', z') of arbitrary integers.

Let us indicate by $F'(x', y', z')$ the transformed form. Let D and D' be the determinants of forms $F(x, y, z)$ and $F'(x', y', z')$. By virtue of (17), one will have

$$D' = 4D. \tag{18}$$

Let us notice that the number 2 presents the minimum of the form obtained $F'(x', y', z')$ determined in the set of all the systems (x', y', z') of integers, the system $(0, 0, 0)$ being excluded.

On the ground of the known theorem § on the limit of the minimum of a ternary positive quadratic form, one will have the inequality

$$2 \leq \sqrt[3]{2D'}.$$

It follows that

$$D' \geq 4,$$

and because of (18), one obtains

$$D \geq 1. \tag{19}$$

This presented, let us observe that the form $F(x, y, z)$ has the following values:

$$F(u, v, w) = 2,\ \ F(1, 1, 0) = 2,\ \ F(1, -1, 0) = 2 + 2\rho.$$

By transforming the form $F(x, y, z)$ with the help of the substitution

$$\begin{pmatrix} u, & 1, & 1 \\ v, & 1, & -1 \\ w, & 0, & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \tag{20}$$

one obtains a form

$$F_0(x', y', z') = ax'^2 + a'y'^2 + a''z'^2 + 2by'z' + 2b'z'x' + 2b''x'y',$$

where

$$a = 2,\ a' = 2,\ a'' = 2 + 2\rho \ \text{ and } \ b = \rho. \tag{21}$$

---

§ See: *Gauss.* Werke, V. II, p. 192, Göttingen 1863.

Lejeune-Dirichlet. Über die Reduktion der positiven quadratischen Formen mit drei unbestimmten ganzen Zahlen. (This Journal, V. 40, p. 209)

Hermite. Sur la théorie des formes quadratiques ternaires. [On the theory of ternary quadratic forms] (This Journal, V. 40, p. 173)

The product $a \cdot a' \cdot a''$ in any positive ternary quadratic form $\begin{pmatrix} a, & a', & a'' \\ b, & b' & b'' \end{pmatrix}$ is, as one knows, always greater than the determinant of the form, unless the coefficients b, b', b'' do not simultaneously cancel one another out.

By indicating with D_0 the determinant of the form $F_0(x', y', z')$, one will have, because of (21),

$$D_0 < 4(2 + 2\rho),$$

and as, by virtue of (20),

$$D_0 = 4w^2 D,$$

it becomes

$$w^2 D < 2 + 2\rho.$$

By virtue of (3) and (19), one obtains the inequality

$$w^2 < 4,$$

therefore

$$w = 1.$$

41

By returning to the equalities (13), one obtains

$$l_1 = -u, \;\; l_2 = \delta \;\text{ and }\; l_3 = 1, \;\; l_4 = 1, \ldots, \;\; l_n = 1,$$

where

$$u > 0 \quad \text{and} \quad \delta = 0, 1, 2.$$

By substituting the values found of $l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$ in the function (5), one will have

$$\rho = \frac{u^2 + \delta^2 + n - 4}{u(-u + \delta + n - 2)} \tag{22}$$

It remains to determine the smallest value of this function providing that

$$u > 0, \;\; -u + \delta + n - 2 > 0, \;\; u \equiv n + \delta (\mathrm{mod}\ 2) \;\text{ and }\; \delta = 0, 1, 2. \tag{23}$$

Let us admit

$$u = \sqrt{n} - 1 + \alpha, \tag{24}$$

α being a real number.

The function (22) takes the form

$$\rho = \frac{2n + (2\alpha - 2)\sqrt{n} + \alpha^2 - 2\alpha + \delta^2 - 3}{\sqrt[n]{n} + (\alpha - 2)n + (\delta - 2\alpha)\sqrt{n} + 1 - \alpha^2 + \alpha\delta - \delta}.$$

The value searched for of ρ has to verify the inequality

$$\rho < R,$$

therefore because of (10), one will have

$$\frac{2}{\sqrt{n} - 1} - \rho > 0. \tag{25}$$

After the reductions, one obtains

$$\frac{2}{\sqrt{n} - 1} - \rho = \frac{(1 - \delta^2 + 2\delta - \alpha^2)\sqrt{n} + \delta^2 - 2\delta - 1 - \alpha^2 - 2\alpha + 2\alpha\delta}{(\sqrt{n} - 1)\left[n\sqrt{n} + (\alpha - 2)n + (\delta - 2\alpha)\sqrt{n} + 1 - \alpha^2 + \alpha\delta - \delta\right]}$$

and, because of (25), it becomes

$$(1 - \delta^2 + 2\delta - \alpha^2)\sqrt{n} + \delta^2 - 2\delta - 1 - \alpha^2 - 2\alpha + 2\alpha\delta > 0.$$

By noticing that

$$\delta^2 - 2\delta - 1 - \alpha^2 - 2\alpha + 2\alpha\delta \leq 0 \quad \text{so long as} \quad \delta = 0, 1, 2,$$

one obtains the inequality

$$1 - \delta^2 + 2\delta - \alpha^2 > 0.$$

By making $\delta = 0$ and 2, one will have

$$\alpha^2 < 1 \;\text{ as long as }\; \delta = 0 \;\text{ and }\; 2 \tag{26}$$

By making $\delta = 1$, one will have

$$\alpha^2 < 2 \quad \text{so long as} \quad \delta = 1. \tag{27}$$

Let us indicate by m a positive integer determined with the help of inequalities

$$\sqrt{n} - 1 \leq m < \sqrt{n}. \tag{28}$$

By declaring

$$n = m^2 + p, \tag{29}$$

one will have a positive integer p verifying the inequalities

$$0 < p \leq 2m + 1. \tag{30}$$

First case: p is an odd number.

By virtue of (23) and (29), one will have a congruence

$$u \equiv m^2 + p + \delta (\mathrm{mod}\ 2),$$

p being an odd number; one can declare

$$u = m^2 + \delta + 1 + 2t. \tag{31}$$

By declaring

$$\sqrt{n} = m + \xi,$$

one will have

$$0 < \xi \leq 1, \tag{32}$$

because of (28). By virtue of (24), one obtains the equality

$$u = m - 1 + \xi + \alpha,$$

and because of (31), it becomes

$$\xi + \alpha = m^2 - m + 2 + 2t + \delta. \tag{33}$$

By supposing that $\delta = 0$ or 2, one obtains

$$\xi + \alpha \equiv 0 (\mathrm{mod}\ 2).$$

By virtue of (26) and (32), it is necessary that

$$\xi + \alpha = 0,$$

therefore

$$u = m - 1 \ \text{ so long as } \ \delta = 0 \ \text{ and } \ \delta = 2.$$

By supposing that $\delta = 1$, one obtains, because of (33),

$$\xi + \alpha \equiv 1 (\mathrm{mod}\ 2).$$

By virtue of (27) and (32), the integer $\xi + \alpha$ can have only two values

$$\xi + \alpha = \pm 1,$$

and it results in that

$$u = m \quad \text{or} \quad m - 2 \quad \text{as long as} \quad \delta = 1.$$

One obtains four values of the function (22):

$$\rho_1 = \tfrac{(m-1)^2+n-4}{(m-1)(n-m-1)}, \quad \rho_2 = \tfrac{m^2+n-3}{m(n-m-1)},$$
$$\rho_3 = \tfrac{(m-2)^2+n-3}{(m-2)(n-m+1)}, \quad \rho_4 = \tfrac{(m-2)^2+n}{(m-1)(n-m+1)}$$

among which is found the smallest value looked for of ρ.

By noticing that

$$\rho_1 - \rho_2 = \frac{p-3}{m(m-1)(n-m-1)},$$
$$\rho_4 - \rho_1 = \frac{2p+2}{(m-1)(n-m-1)(n-m+1)},$$
$$\rho_3 - \rho_4 = \frac{p+1}{(m-1)(m-2)(n-m+1)},$$

one obtains, because of (30),

$$\rho_1 < \rho_4 < \rho_3$$

and

$$\rho_2 \leq \rho_1 \quad \text{so long as} \quad p \geq 3,$$
$$\rho_1 < \rho_2 \quad \text{so long as} \quad p < 3.$$

There exists only a single odd value of p verifying the inequalities $0 < p < 3$, therefore one will have the inequality

$$\rho_1 < \rho_2 \quad \text{so long as} \quad p = 1.$$

We have arrived at the following result.

The smallest value of ρ *will have for expression*

$$\rho = \frac{m^2 + n - 3}{m(n - m - 1),} \tag{34}$$

provided that $n = m^2 + p$, *and the odd number* p *verifies the inequalities*

$$3 \leq p \leq 2m + 1.$$

In the case $n = m^2 + 1$, *the smallest value of* ρ *will be*

$$\rho = \frac{(m-1)^2 + n - 4}{(m-1)(n-m-1)}.$$

Second case: p is an even number.

One will have, because of (23), the inequality [sic]

$$u \equiv m^2 + \delta (\mathrm{mod}\ 2).$$

By presenting

$$u = m^2 + \delta + 2t,$$

one will have the equalities

$$u = m - 1 + \xi + \alpha \quad \text{and} \quad \xi + \alpha = m^2 - m + 2t + \delta + 1.$$

By supposing that $\delta = 0$ or 2, one obtains

$$\xi + \alpha = 1,$$

and it follows that

$$u = m \quad \text{so long as} \quad \delta = 0 \quad \text{and} \quad 2.$$

By supposing that $\delta = 1$, one obtains

$$\xi + \alpha = 0 \quad \text{or} \quad \xi + \alpha = 2,$$

therefore

$$u = m + 1 \quad \text{or} \quad u = m + 1 \quad \text{so long as} \quad \delta = 1.$$

The smallest value of ρ is found among the following values of the function (22):

$$\rho_1 = \tfrac{m^2+n-4}{m(n-m-2)}, \quad \rho_2 = \tfrac{(m+1)^2+n-3}{(m+1)(n-m-2)},$$
$$\rho_3 = \tfrac{(m-1)^2+n-3}{(m-1)(n-m)}, \quad \rho_4 = \tfrac{m^2+n}{m(n-m)}.$$

By noticing that

$$\rho_2 - \rho_1 = \frac{2m + 4 - p}{m(m+1)(n-m-2)},$$
$$\rho_1 - \rho_4 = \frac{4m - 2p}{m(n-m)(n-m-2)},$$
$$\rho_4 - \rho_3 = \frac{2m - p}{m(m-1)(n-m)},$$

one obtains, because of (30),

$$\rho_3 \leq \rho_4 \leq \rho_1 < \rho_2.$$

We have arrived at the following result:

The smallest value of ρ *is expressed by the equality*

$$\rho = \frac{(m-1)^2 + n - 3}{(m-1)(n-m)}$$

provided that $n = m^2 + p$, *and the even number* p *verifies the inequalities*

$$0 < p < 2m + 1.$$

42

We have determined the value of the parameter ρ which defines the perfect form $\varphi_1 + \rho x_1 x_3$. The determinant D of this form, by virtue of (4) and (9), will have for expression

$$D = \frac{4 + 4\rho - (n-1)\rho^2}{2^n}. \tag{35}$$

The corresponding value of the function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$ defined in Number 16 will be

$$\mathcal{M}(a_{ij}) = 2 \sqrt[n]{\frac{1}{4 + 4\rho - (n-1)\rho^2}}.$$

By applying the formulae obtained to the case:

$$n = 4, 5, 6, 7, 8,$$

one obtains the same value of ρ

$$\rho = 1.$$

The corresponding perfect forms will be

$$x_1^2+x_2^2+\ldots,x_4^2+x_1x_4+\ldots+x_3x_4,\ D=\frac{5}{2^4},\ \mathcal{M}(a_{ij})=2\sqrt[4]{\frac{1}{5}};$$

$$x_1^2+x_2^2+\ldots,x_5^2+x_1x_4+\ldots+x_4x_5,\ D=\frac{4}{2^5},\ \mathcal{M}(a_{ij})=2\sqrt[5]{\frac{1}{4}};$$

$$x_1^2+x_2^2+\ldots,x_6^2+x_1x_4+\ldots+x_5x_6,\ D=\frac{3}{2^6},\ \mathcal{M}(a_{ij})=2\sqrt[6]{\frac{1}{3}};$$

$$x_1^2+x_2^2+\ldots,x_7^2+x_1x_4+\ldots+x_6x_7,\ D=\frac{2}{2^7},\ \mathcal{M}(a_{ij})=2\sqrt[7]{\frac{1}{2}};$$

$$x_1^2+x_2^2+\ldots,x_8^2+x_1x_4+\ldots+x_7x_8,\ D=\frac{1}{2^8},\ \mathcal{M}(a_{ij})=2.$$

One comes across all these perfect forms in the Mémoire of Mr.'s Korkine and Zolotareff: Sur les formes quadratiques. [On the quadratic forms] ‡

The formulae obtained give a mean for the study of various perfect forms which verify the inequality

$$\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})>2.$$

By making, for example, $n=12$, one will have

$$m=3\quad\text{and}\quad p=3.$$

By virtue of (34), one obtains

$$\rho=\frac{3}{4},$$

therefore, because of (35),

$$D=\frac{13}{16}\cdot\frac{1}{2^{12}},$$

and it follows that

$$\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})=2\sqrt[12]{\frac{16}{13}}>2.$$

All the extreme forms studied by Mr.'s Korkine and Zolotareff do not give a function $\mathcal{M}(a_{ij})$ of values which exceed 2.

On the quadratic perfect forms and on the domains which correspond to them.

43

We have seen in Number 29 that to the quaternary principal perfect form

$$\varphi=x_1^2+x_2^2+x_3^2,x_4^2,x_1x_2,x_1x_3,x_1x_4,x_2x_3,x_2x_4,x_3x_4,\quad D=\frac{5}{2^4}$$

corresponds the domain R made up of forms

$$\rho_1x_1^2+\rho_2x_2^2+\rho_3x_3^2+\rho_4x_4^2+\rho_5(x_1-x_2)^2+\rho_{[6]}(x_1-x_3)^2+\rho_7(x_1-x_4)^2+\rho_8(x_2-x_3)^2+\rho_9(x_2-x_4)^2+\rho_{10}(x_3-x_4)^2.$$

All the perfect forms contiguous to the principal form φ are equivalent to the form

$$\varphi_1=x_1^2+x_2^2,x_3^2,x_4^2,x_1x_3,x_1x_4,x_2x_3,x_2x_4,x_3x_4,\quad D=\frac{1}{4}.$$

The corresponding domain R_1 is made up of forms

$$\rho_1x_1^2+\rho_2x_2^2+\rho_3x_3^2+\rho_4x_4^2+\rho_5(x_1-x_3)^2+\rho_6(x_1-x_4)^2+\rho_7(x_2-x_3)^2+\rho_8(x_2-x_4)^2+\rho_9(x_3-x_4)^2+\rho_{10}(x_1+x_2-x_3)^2+\rho_{11}(x_1+x_2-x_4)^2,\rho_{12}(x_1+x_2-x_3-x_4)^2.$$

Let us examine the perfect forms contiguous to the perfect form φ_1.

We have demonstrated in Number 38 that all these forms are equivalent to the forms

1). $\varphi_1-\rho x_1x_3$,

2). $\varphi_1+\rho(x_1x_2-\delta x_3x_4)$, where $\delta=0$ or 1.

Let us examine three perfect forms

$$1).\ \varphi_1+\rho x_1x_2,\quad 2).\ \varphi_1-\rho x_1x_3,\quad 3).\ \varphi_1+\rho(x_1x_2-x_3x_4).$$

1). By making $\rho=1$ in the form $\varphi_1+\rho x_1x_2$, one obtains the principal perfect form φ.

2). Let us notice that the form $\varphi_1-\rho x_1x_3$ is equivalent to the form $\varphi_1+\rho x_1x_2$.

In effect, the substitution

$$x_1=-x_1',\ x_2=x_3',\ x_3=x_2',\ x_4=x_1'+x_4'$$

does not change the form φ_1 and transforms the form x_1x_2 into the form $-x_1'x_3'$.

---

‡ Mathematische Annalen, V. VI, p. 367.

3). By making $\rho = 1$ in the form $\varphi_1 + \rho(x_1x_2 - x_3x_4)$, one obtains the form

$$x_1^2 + x_2^2, x_3^2 + x_4^2 + x_1x_2 + x_1x_3 + x_1x_4 + x_2x_3 + x_2x_4$$

which is evidently equivalent to the perfect form φ_1.

One concludes that all the perfect forms contiguous to the perfect form φ_1 are equivalent to the forms φ and φ_1.

It follows that the set of all the quaternary perfect forms be divided into two classes represented by the perfect forms φ and φ_1.

The set (R) of domains corresponding to various quaternary perfect forms is made up of two classes, too, represented by the domains R and R_1.

On the perfect forms in five variables and on the domains which correspond to them.

44

We have determined two perfect forms in five variables

$$\varphi = x_1^2 + x_2^2 + \ldots + x_5^2 + x_1x_2 + x_1x_3 + \ldots + x_4x_5, \quad D = \frac{6}{2^5},$$
$$\varphi_1 = x_1^2 + x_2^2 + \ldots + x_5^2 + x_1x_3 + x_1x_4 + \ldots + x_4x_5, \quad D = \frac{4}{2^5}.$$

The corresponding domains R and R_1 will be composed of forms

$$R)\ \rho_1x_1^2 + \rho_2x_2^2 + \ldots + \rho_5x_5^2 + \rho_6(x_1 - x_2)^2 + \rho_7(x_1 - x_3)^2 + \ldots + \rho_{15}(x_4 - x_5)^2,$$
$$R_1)\ \rho_1x_1^2 + \rho_2x_2^2 + \ldots + \rho_5x_5^2 + \rho_6(x_1 - x_3)^2 + \ldots + \rho_{20}(x_1 + x_2 - x_4 - x_5)^2.$$

Examine the perfect forms contiguous to the perfect face φ_1. We have demonstrated in Number 38 that all these forms are equivalent to the forms

$$\begin{aligned} &1). \quad \varphi_1 - \rho x_1x_3, \\ &2). \quad \varphi_1 - \rho(x_1x_2 - \delta x_3x_4 - \delta' x_3x_5 - \delta'' x_4x_5). \end{aligned} \tag{1}$$

where

$$\delta = 0 \text{ or } 1, \quad \delta' = 0 \text{ or } 1, \quad \delta'' = 0 \text{ or } 1.$$

In the second case one obtains 8 perfect forms. By permuting the variables x_3, x_4, x_5 one will replace the forms (1) by 4 forms; thus all the perfect forms contiguous to the perfect form φ_1 are equivalent to the 5 following forms:

$$1).\ \varphi_1 + \rho x_1x_2, \quad 2).\ \varphi_1 + \rho x_1x_3, \quad 3).\ \varphi_1 + \rho(x_1x_2 - x_4x_5),$$
$$4).\ \varphi_1 + \rho(x_1x_2 - x_3x_5 - x_4x_5), \quad 5).\ \varphi_1 + \rho(x_1x_2 - x_3x_4 - x_3x_5 - x_4x_5).$$

1). By making $\rho = 1$ in the perfect form $\varphi_1 + \rho x_1x_2$, one obtains the perfect form φ.

2). We have seen in Number 42 that the perfect form $\varphi_1 - \rho x_1x_3$ is determined by the value $\rho = 1$ of the parameter ρ in the case $n = 5$. One obtains the form

$$\varphi_1' = x_1^2 + x_2^2 + x_3^2 + x_4^2 + x_5^2 + x_1x_4 + x_1x_5 + \ldots + x_4x_5 \tag{2}$$

which will be transformed with the help of the substitution

$$x_1 = -x_2^2,\ x_2 = x_1' - x_2',\ x_3 = x_3',\ x_4 = x_2 + x_4',\ x_5 = x_2' + x_5'$$

into a perfect form φ_1.

3). In the form $\varphi_1 + \rho(x_1x_2 - x_4x_5)$, one will put $\rho = 0$ and one will obtain the form

$$x_1^2 + x_2^2 + \ldots + x_5^2 + x_1x_2 + x_1x_3 + \ldots + x_3x_5$$

which is evidently equivalent to the form φ_1.

4). In the form $\varphi_1 + \rho(x_1x_2 - x_3x_5 - x_4x_5))$, one will put $\rho = 1$ and one will obtain the form

$$x_1^2 + x_2^2 + \ldots + x_5^2 + x_1x_2 + x_1x_3 + \ldots + x_2x_5$$

which is evident to the perfect form (2)

5). It remains only to determine the perfect form:

$$\varphi_1 + \rho(x_1x_2 - x_3x_4 - x_3x_5 - x_4x_5). \tag{3}$$

By effecting the transformation with the help of the substitution

$$-x_1 + x_2 = x_1',\ \ x_1 + x_2 + x_3 + x_4 + x_5 = x_2',\ \ x_3 = x_3',\ \ x_4 = x_4',\ \ x_5 = x_5' \tag{4}$$

of the form

$$2\varphi_1 + 2\rho(x_1x_2 - x_3x_4 - x_3x_5 - x_4x_5),$$

one obtains the form

$$x_1'^2 + x_2'^2 + x_3'^2 + x_4'^2 + x_5'^2 + \frac{\rho}{2}\left[-x_1'^2 + x_2'^2 + x_3'^2 + x_4'^2 + x_5'^2 - 2x_2'x_3' - 2x_2'x_4' - 2x_2'x_5' - 2x_3'x_4' - 2x_3'x_5' - 2x_4'x_5'\right]. \tag{5}$$

By virtue of (4) the integer variables $x_1', x_2', x_3', x_4', x_5'$ verify the congruence

$$x_1' + x_2' + x_3' + x_4' + x_5' \equiv 0 (\mathrm{mod} 2). \tag{6}$$

By applying to the form (5) the method unveiled in Number 2, one will determine the value of the upper limit $R > 0$ of value $\frac{\rho}{2}$ with the help of equations

$$\xi_1 - R\xi_1 = 0,\ \xi_2 + R(\xi_2 - \xi_3 - \xi_4 - \xi_5) = 0,\ \xi_3 + R(-\xi_2 + \xi_3 - \xi_4 - \xi_5) = 0,$$
$$\xi_4 + R(-\xi_2 - \xi_3 + \xi_4 - \xi_5) = 0,\ \xi_5 + R(-\xi_2 - \xi_3 - \xi_4 + \xi_5) = 0.$$

It results in that

$$\xi_2 = \xi_3 = \xi_4 = \xi_5,$$

and one obtains the equations

$$\xi_1(1 - R) = 0 \quad \text{and} \quad \xi_2(1 - 2R) = 0,$$

thus

$$R = \frac{1}{2}.$$

By declaring

$$x_1' = 0,\ x_2' = 1,\ x_3' = 1,\ x_4' = 1, x_5' = 1, \tag{7}$$

one will satisfy the condition (6) and one will have the value $4 - 4\rho$ of the form (5).

By making

$$4 - 4\rho = 2,$$

one obtains

$$\rho = \frac{1}{2}.$$

It follows that the positive quadratic form

$$x_1'^2 + x_2'^2 + \ldots + x_5'^2 + \frac{1}{4}\left[-x_1'^2 + x_2'^2 + x_3'^2 + x_4'^2 + x_5'^2 - 2x_2'x_3' - \ldots - 2x_4'x_5'\right] \tag{8}$$

will have a value 2 corresponding to the system (7).

By virtue of that which has been discussed in Number 23, the smallest value of the form (8) will correspond to a system $(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_5)$ verifying the inequality

$$l_1^2 + l_2^2 + l_3^2 + l_4^2 + l_5^2 \leq 2 \cdot \frac{R}{R - \frac{1}{4}} \text{ where } R = \frac{1}{2}.$$

One obtains the inequality

$$l_1^2 + l_2^2 + l_3^2 + l_4^2 + l_5^2 \leq 4.$$

It is easy to demonstrate that the system (7) is the only one verifying this inequality on condition (6), the systems which verify the inequality

$$-x_1'^2 + x_2'^2 + x_3'^2 + x_4'^2 + x_5'^2 - 2x_2'x_3' - 2x_2'x_4' - 2x_2'x_5' - 2x_3'x_4' - 2x_3'x_5' - 2x_4'x_5' \geq 0$$

being excluded. By making $\rho = \frac{1}{2}$ in the form (3), one obtains the perfect form

$$\varphi_2 = x_1' + x_2' + \ldots + x_5' + \frac{1}{2}x_1x_2 + x_1x_3 + \ldots + x_2x_5 + \frac{1}{2}x_3x_4 + \frac{1}{2}x_3x_5 + \frac{1}{2}x_4x_5, \quad D = \left(\frac{3}{2}\right)^4 \frac{1}{2^5}.$$

The corresponding domain R^2 is composed of forms

$$\rho_1x_1^2 + \rho_2x_2^2 + \ldots + \rho_5x_5^2 + \rho_6(x_1 - x_3)^2 + \ldots + \rho_{11}(x_2 - x_5)^2$$
$$+\rho_{12}(x_1 + x_2 - x_3 - x_4)^2 + \rho_{13}(x_1 + x_2 - x_3 - x_5)^2$$
$$+\rho_{14}(x_1 + x_2 - x_4 - x_5)^2 + \rho_{15}(-x_1 - x_2 + x_3 + x_4 + x_5)^2.$$

The number of parameter $\rho_1, \rho_2, \ldots, \rho_{15}$ being equal to the number of dimensions of the domain R_2, one will determine without trouble 15 inequalities which define the domain R_2.

45

We have demonstrated that all the perfect forms contiguous to the perfect form φ_1 are equivalent to the perfect forms φ, φ_1 and φ_2.

Choose the perfect forms contiguous to the perfect form φ_2.

To this effect let us notice, in the first place, that the perfect form φ_1 is contiguous to the perfect form φ_2, then observe that all the perfect forms contiguous to the form φ_2 are equivalent.

To demonstrate this, examine all the faces in 14 dimensions of the domain R_2.

The domain R_2 is characterised by 15 quadratic forms

$$\begin{cases} x_1^2, x_2^2, x_3^2, x_4^2, x_5^2, (x_1 - x_3)^2, (x_1 - x_4)^2, (x_1 - x_5)^2, (x_2 - x_3)^2, \\ (x_2 - x_4^2), (x_2 - x_5)^2, (x_1 + x_2 - x_3 - x_4)^2, (x_1 + x_2 - x_3 - x_5)^2, \\ (x_1 + x_2 - x_4 - x_5)^2, (-x_1 - x_2 + x_3 + x_4 + x_5)^2. \end{cases} \tag{9}$$

Each face in 14 domains of the domain R_2 possesses 14 of these, and the form which remains can be called form opposite to the face.

One concludes that each face is well determined by the opposite face.

For the perfect forms contiguous to the perfect form φ_2 to be equivalent, it is necessary and sufficient that all the faces of the domain R_2 could be transformed one to one with the help of substitutions which do not change the domain R_2.

It would be easy to write all these substitutions, but one will proceed in another way, more speedy.

Let us observe that the face P belonging to the domain R_1 and R_2 is characterised by all the forms (9), the form $(-x_1 - x_2 + x_3 + x_4 + x_5)^2$ being excluded.

With the aid of substitution associated with the substitution (4), one will replace the forms (9) by the forms:

$$\begin{cases} (x'_1 \pm x'_2)^2, (x'_1 \pm x'_3)^2, (x'_1 \pm x'_4)^2, (x'_1 \pm x'_5)^2, \\ (x'_2 + x'_3)^2, (x'_2 + x'_4)^2, (x'_2 + x'_5)^2, (x'_3 + x'_4)^2, (x'_3 + x_{[5]'})^2, \\ (x'_4 + x'_5)^2, (x'_2 + x'_3 + x'_4 + x'_5)^2. \end{cases} \tag{10}$$

By changing the sign of x'_1 and by permuting the variables x'_2, x'_3, x'_4, x'_5, one will transform into itself the forms (10), and the form $(x'_2 + x'_3 + x'_4 + x'_5)^2$ will not change.

To each similar substitution corresponds a substitution which transforms into itself the domain R_2 and the face P of the domain R_2, and does not change the form $(-x_1 - x_2 + x_3 + x_4 + x_5)^2$.

By changing the sign of x'_1 and by permuting x'_2, x'_3, x'_4, x'_5, one will transform the form $(x'_1 + x'_2)^2$ into forms

$$(x'_1 \pm x'_2)^2, (x'_1 \pm x'_3)^2, (x'_1 \pm x'_4)^2, (x'_1 \pm x'_5)^2$$

and one will transform the form $(x'_2 + x'_3)^2$ into forms

$$(x'_2 + x'_3)^2, (x'_2 + x'_4)^2, (x'_2 + x'_5)^2, (x'_3 + x'_4)^2, (x'_3 + x'_{[5]})^2, (x'_4 + x'_5)^2.$$

Thus only the forms

$$(x'_1 + x'_2)^2,\ (x'_2 + x'_3)^2,\ (x'_2 + x'_3 + x'_4 + x'_5)^2 \tag{11}$$

remain to examine.

By returning to the forms (9), one obtains the forms corresponding to the forms (11).

$$x_2^2, x_3^2, (-x_1 - x_2 + x_3 + x_4 + x_5)^2. \tag{12}$$

It is demonstrated that all the forms (9) can be transformed into forms (12) with the help of substitutions which do not change the domain R_2.

With the help of substitutions

$$x_1 = x'_2 - x'_5,\ x_2 = x'_3,\ x_3 = x'_2,\ x_4 = x'_1 + x'_2,\ x_4 = x'_1 + x'_2 - x'_4 - x'_5,\ x_5 = -x'_1 + x'_3$$

and

$$x_1 = x'_1,\ x_2 = -x'_1 - x'_2 + x'_3 + x'_4 + x'_5,\ x_3 = x'_3,\ x_4 = x'_4,\ x_5 = x'_5,$$

one will transform the domain R_2 into itself, and the form x_2^2 will be transformed into forms x_3^2 and $(-x'_1 - x'_2 + x'_3 + x'_4 + x'_5)^2$.

We have demonstrated that all the forms of the domain R_2 are equivalent. It results in, from that we have seen, that all the perfect forms contiguous to the perfect form φ_2 are equivalent to the perfect form φ_1.

One concludes that all the perfect forms in five variables constitute three different classes represented by the perfect forms φ, φ_1 and φ_2.

The set of domains (R) can be divided into three classes also, represented by the domains R, R_1, and R_2.

End of the first Mémoire.

§ D.3 G. F. Voronoi, 1908 (II)

New applications of continuous parameters to the theory of quadratic forms

Second Memoir

Research on the primitive parallelohedron

by Mr. Georges Voronoï in Warsaw

[*Journal für die reine und angewandte Mathematik*, V. 134, 1908]

[translated by K N Tiyapan]

The well known method of reduction for the binary, ternary and quaternary positive quadratic forms † rests upon a property of the positive quadratic form, to know:

Every positive quadratic form $\sum_{i=1}^{n}\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ij}x_ix_j$ *has n variables in the set E composing all of the systems* $(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ *of integers of the variables* x_1, x_2, ..., x_n *n consecutive minima*

$$M_1 \leq M_2 \leq \cdots \leq M_n$$

determined at condition which the determinant ω *of a system*

$$(l_{11}, l_{21}, \ldots, l_{n1}), (l_{12}, l_{22}, \ldots, l_{n2}), \ldots, (l_{1n}, l_{2n}, \ldots, l_{nn}) \tag{1}$$

which represent these minima in the set E does not vanish.

In all the cases where one has

$$\omega = \pm 1$$

---

† *Lagrange,* Recherches d'Arithmétique [Studies in arithmetic] (*Oeuvres,* V. III, p. 695)

Gauß, Disquisitiones arithméticae (*Oeuvres,* V. I, art. 171, p. 146)

Lejeune-Dirichlet, Über die Reduktion der positiven quadratischen Formen mit drei unbestimmten ganzen Zahlen [On the reduction of the positive quadratic forms with three indeterminate integers] (*Oeuvres,* V. II, p. 41)

Minkowski, Sur la réduction des formes quadratiques positives quaternaires [On the reduction of the quaternary positive quadratic forms] (*Comptes Rendus des séances de l'Académie de Paris,* V. 96, p. 1205)

one can transform the quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ into an equivalent form by using a substitution

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{n} l_{ik}x'_k \qquad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

In the transformed form $\sum\sum a'_{ij}x_ix_j$, one will have

$$a'_{kk} = M_k \qquad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

The form $\sum\sum a'_{ij}x_ix_j$ obtained is said to be reduced with respect to the consecutive minima.

The binary, ternary, and quaternary positive quadratic forms can be reduced with respect to the consecutive minima.‡ The algorithm which one uses in doing the reduction of these forms is founded on the following theorem.

For a positive quadratic form

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j \quad (n = 2, 3, 4)$$

to be reduced with respect to the consecutive minima, it is necessary and sufficient that one has the inequalities

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_{k-1}, 1, x_{k+1}, \ldots, x_n) \geq a_{kk} \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{2}$$

and

$$a_{11} \leq a_{22} \leq \ldots \leq a_{nn} \tag{3}$$

which is valid for integers of the variables

$$x_1, \ldots, x_{k-1}, x_{k+1}, \ldots, x_n \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

By letting

$$x_i = x'_i + \delta_i x'_k \quad \text{where } \delta_k = 0 \text{ and } i = 1, 2, \ldots, n \tag{4}$$

one will determine for the given form $f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ integers $\delta_1, \ldots, \delta_{k-1}, \delta_{k+1}, \ldots, \delta_n$ the condition of which the corresponding value $f(\delta_1, \ldots, \delta_{k-1}, 1, \delta_{k+1}, \ldots, \delta_n)$ would be smallest. By making successively $k = 1, 2, \ldots, n$ and repeating the procedure stated, one will always transform the given form with the aid of the substitution (4) into a form which is no different from the reduced form except by a permutation of the coefficients $(n = 2, 3, 4)$

The procedure stated in the general case can not be carried on indefinitely and one will always arrive at an equivalent quadratic form $\sum a'_{ij}x_ix_j$ which verifies the inequalities (2) and (3), but one does not know from the number of variables $n > 4$ whether the coefficients a'_{kk} $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ in the form obtained exhibit a system of consecutive minima, besides: one also does not know whether the reduction of every positive quadratic form with respect to the consecutive minima is possible.

One rids oneself of the described difficulty by changing the notation of system with n consecutive minima into nothing more than considering the systems (1) which verify the equation

$$\omega = \pm 1 .$$

This is the method known as Hermite method † which has recently been improved by Mr. Minkowski in the memoir titled *Diskontinuitätsbereich für arithmetische Aquivalenz. [Discontinuity domain for arithmetical equivalence]* ‡ in the set E, the quadratique $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ being positive and $\alpha_1, \alpha_2, , \alpha_n$ any arbitrary parameters.

In the case $n = 2$, the problem put forward has been solved by Lejeune-Dirichlet and by Hermite §

By reflecting upon the principles which have served as basis in these researches of these two illustrious geometers, I have observed that the problem introduced is intimately connected to the problem of the reduction of positive quadratic form.

In effect, Lejeune-Dirichlet and Hermite have demonstrated the following theorem.

The conditions necessary and sufficient for which the inequality

$$ax^2 + 2bxy + cy^2 + 2\alpha y + 2\beta y \geq 0$$

holds, for any integer values of x and y, in general come down to six inequalities

$$\begin{cases} al^2 + 2blm + cm^2 \pm 2(\alpha l + \beta m) \geq 0, \\ al'^2 + 2bl'm' + cm'^2 \pm 2(\alpha l' + \beta m') \geq 0, \\ al''^2 + 2bl''m'' + cm''^2 \pm 2(\alpha l'' + \beta m'') \geq 0, \end{cases} \tag{5}$$

where the systems of integers

$$(l, m), (l', m') \text{ and } (l'', m'')$$

---

‡ *Korkine* and *Zolotareff,* Sur les formes quadratiques positives. (*Mathematische Annalen,* V. 6, p. 336 and V. 11, p. 242)

† *Hermite,* Extraits de lettres a Jacobi sur différents objet de la théorie des nombres (This Journal, V. 40, p. 302)

‡ This Journal, V. 129, p.220

§ *Lejeune-Dirichlet*, Mémoire cited

Hermite, Sur la théorie des formes quadratique ternaires [On the theory of ternary quadratic forms] (This Journal, V. 40, p. 178)

depend only on coefficients of the quadratic form (a, b, c).

By considering the parameters α and β as the Cartesian coordinates of a point (α, β) of the plane, one will determine by the inequalities (5) a hexagonal P which is formed by three pairs of parallel edges. The study of properties of the hexagon P plays an important role in the study of Lejeune-Dirichlet which has indicated two fundamental properties of the hexagon P.

I. There exists a group of translations of the hexagon P *with the aid of which all the plane will be covered by the congruent hexagons.*

II. Any binary positive quadratic form can be transformed by an equivalent form (a, b, c) *satisfying the conditions*

$$a - b \geq 0, b \geq 0, c - b \geq 0. \tag{6}$$

The hexagon P *corresponding to the form* (a, b, c)*, in the case*

$$a - b > 0, b > 0, c - b > 0,$$

is characterised by the systems

$$(1, 0), (0, 1), (1, -1) \tag{7}$$

In the case $a - b = 0$*, or* $(b = 0)$*, or* $c - b = 0$*, the hexagon* P *reduces itself into a parallelogram.*

The inequalities (6) define a domain D of binary quadratic forms which is perfectly determined by the systems (7).

With the help of the substitution

$$x = x', \; y = -y',$$

one will transform the domain D by a domain D' defined by the inequalities

$$a + b \geq 0, -b \geq 0, c + b \geq 0 \tag{8}$$

which is characterised by the systems

$$(1, 0), (0, 1), (1, 1)$$

One calls reduced by Selling['s method] the binary positive quadratic forms which verify the inequalities (8).‡

By effecting all the transformations of the domain D with the help of substitutions

$$x = px' + qy', y = p'x' + q'y'$$

of integer coefficients and of determinant ± 1, one obtains a set (D) of domains of binary quadratic forms.

The set (D) of domains uniformly partitions the set of all the binary positive quadratic forms, that is to say: a form which is interior to any one domain D of the set (D) does not belong to any other domain of this set; a form which is interior to a face of the domain D belongs to only one other domain of the set (D) which is contiguous to the domain (D) by this face.

The results summarised have brought me to a new point of view on the problem of reduction of positive quadratic forms.

The problem of reduction of positive quadratic forms consist of a uniform partition of the set of positive quadratic forms with the help of domains of forms, determined using linear inequalities and enjoying the property that any substitution of integer coefficients and of determinant ± 1 *does not change the set* (D) *of these domains. By partitioning the set* (D) *into classes of equivalent domains and by choosing the representatives of all the classes*

$$D, D_1, \ldots, D_{m-1}, \tag{9}$$

one will call reduced the quadratic forms which belong to these domains.

One could attach the supplementary condition to the domains (9) by demanding: 1). that $m = 1, 2, 2)$. that the positive quadratic forms interior to the domain D are not equivalent and lastly, 3). that the number of linear inequalities which define the domain D be the smallest one possible.

I hope to return another time to the problem posed of the reduction of positive quadratic forms.

In this mémoire, I restrict myself to the study of domains of quadratic forms which one obtains by generalising the results shown in studies of Lejeune-Dirichlet and of Hermite for the positive quadratic forms in any number of variables.

The hexagon of Lejeune-Dirichlet can be replaced for the positive quadratic forms of n variables by a convex polyhedron of the analytical space in n dimensions.

For a positive quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$, the corresponding polyhedron R presents a set of points (α_i) verifying the inequality

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum \alpha_i x_i \geq 0 \tag{10}$$

in the set E. The polyhedron R can be determined with the help of independent inequalities

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} \pm 2\sum \alpha_i l_{ik} \geq 0, \; (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau)$$

the number 2τ of which does not exceed a limit

$$2\tau \leq 2(2^n - 1).$$

the systems of integers

$$\pm(l_{11}, l_{21}, \ldots, l_{n1}), \pm(l_{12}, l_{22}, \ldots, l_{n2}), \ldots, \pm(l_{1\tau}, l_{2\tau}, \ldots, l_{n\tau}) \tag{11}$$

---

‡ *Selling,* Über die binären und ternären quadratischen Formen. [On the binary and ternary quadratic forms] (This Journal, V. 77, p.143)

define by the corresponding equations

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} \pm 2\sum \alpha_i l_{ik} = 0$$

2τ faces in $n-1$ dimensions of the polyhedron R. As these faces partition themselves into τ pairs of parallel faces, I call parallelohedron the polyhedron R corresponding to any positive quadratic form.

The systems (11) enjoy many important properties.

1. For a system $(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)$ to belong to the series (11), it is necessary and sufficient that two systems $(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)$ and $(-l_1, -l_2, \ldots, -l_n)$ are the only representations of the minimum of the form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ in the set composed of all the systems of integers which are congruent to the system $(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)$ by relation to the modulus 2, the system $l_1 = 0, l_2 = 0, \ldots, l_n = 0$ being excluded.

2. Among the systems (11) are found all the representations of the arithmetical minimum of the positive quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$.

3. among the systems (11) are found all the systems (1) which represent n consecutive minima of the form $a_{ij}x_ix_j$.

4. All the determinants which one can form of any n systems belonging to the series (11) do not exceed in numerical value a limit n!.

By designating by the symbol S_ν the number of faces in ν dimensions ($\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n-1$) of a parallelohedron R, I have found that

$$S_\nu \leq (n+1-\nu)\Delta^{(n=\nu)}(m^n)_{m=1}. \quad (\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$$

By making $\nu = 0$ in this inequality, one obtains

$$S_0 \leq (n+1)!\,,$$

therefore the number of vertices of a parallelohedron R does not exceed a limit $(n+1)!$. By making $\nu = n-1$, one obtains

$$S_{n-1} \leq 2(2^n - 1)\,.$$

I demonstrate in this memoir that there exist parallelohedra, the symbol S_ν for which are expressed by the formula

$$S_\nu = (n+1-\nu)\Delta^{(n-\nu)}(m^n)_{m=1}. \quad (\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$$

All these parallelohedra are primitive.

The notation of positive parallelohedra plays an important role in my studies.

I have arrived at the notation of primitive parallelohedra by observing that the parallelohedra possess Property I of hexagons of Lejeune-Dirichlet, in knowing:

I. There exists a group of transformations of a parallelohedron R with the help of which one uniformly fills the analytical space in n dimensions by the congruent parallelohedra.

Designate by (R) the set of parallelohedra which are defined by the inequality

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum \alpha_i x_i \geq \sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum \alpha_i l_i\,,$$

$l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$ being arbitrary integers. Ay system (l_I) of integers characterise a parallelohedron of the set (R).

I demonstrate that the set (R) of parallelohedra corresponding to the various systems (l_i) of integers unformly fills the space in n dimensions.

The corresponding group of translations of the parallelohedron R defined by the inequalities (10) is composed of vectors $[\lambda_i]$ which are determined by the equalities

$$\lambda_i = -\sum_{k=1}^{n} a_{ik}l_k, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

$l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$ being arbitrary integers.

Any vertex (α_i) of parallelohedra of the set (R) belongs to at least $n+1$ parallelohedra. I call simple a vertex (α_i) which belongs only to $n+1$ parallelohedra of the set (R) and I establish a notion of primitive parallelohedron as follows:

One call primitive parallelohedron, a parallelohedron the vertices of which are simple.

All the parallelohedra which are not primitive are called nonprimitive. From this point of view, the hexagon of Lejeune-Dirichlet presents a primitive parallelohedron and each parallelogram is a nonprimitive parallelohedron in two dimensions.

Any nonprimitive parallelohedron is a boundary of primitive parallelohedra and can be considered as a case of degeneracy of primitive parallelohedra.

I divide the primitive parallelohedra into various types by characterising a type of primitive parallelohedra by a set (L) of simplexes correlative to the various vertices of parallelohedra which belong to the set (R).

An identical vertex (α_i) is determined by $n+1$ equations

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_i l_{ik} = A. \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

In $n+1$ systems of integers

$$(l_{1k}, l_{2k}, \ldots, l_{nk}), \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

I make a simplex L correspond by defining it as a set of points which are determined by the equations

$$x_i = \sum_{k=0}^{n} \vartheta_k l_{ik}, \quad \text{where} \quad \sum_{k=0}^{n} \vartheta_k = 1 \quad \text{and} \quad \vartheta_k \geq 0.$$

$(k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n, i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$

The set (L) of simplexes which are correlative to the vertices of the set (R) of primitive parallelohedra enjoys important properties.

1. The set (L) of simplexes uniformly partition the space of n dimensions.

2. By effecting the various translations of a simplex of the set (L) the length of vector $[l_i]$ which are determined by the arbitrary integers $l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$, one obtains a class of congruent simplexes which belong to the set (L).

3. The number of incongruent simplexes of the set (L) is finite.

Property II of hexagons of Lejeune-Dirichlet for the primitive parallelohedra can be generalised as follows:

II. All the quadratic forms which define the primitive parallelohedra belonging to the type characterised by the set (L) of simplexes are interior to a domain of quadratic form in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$ dimensions defined by linear inequalities.

I obtains the linear inequalities which define a domain D of quadratic forms corresponding to a set (L) of simplexes by examining the incongruent edges of primitive parallelohedra belonging to the type characterised by the set (L) of simplexes.

An vertex (α_i) of primitive parallelohedra of the set (R) belongs to $n+1$ edges $[\alpha_i, \alpha_{ik}]$ of these parallelohedra $(k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$.

By putting

$$\alpha_{ik} - \alpha_i = p_{ik}\rho_k, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

one can determine the positive parameter ρ_k, of such manner that the numbers $p_{1k}, p_{2k}, \ldots, p_{nk}$ are integers and do not possesses common divisor. I demonstrate that the parameter ρ_k expressed by a linear function

$$\rho_k = \sum\sum p_{ij}^{(k)} a_{ij} \tag{12}$$

of coefficients of the given quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$, the coefficients

$$p_{ij}^{(k)} = p_{jk}^{(k)}, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

being rational.

I call regulator of the edge $[\alpha_i, \alpha_{ik}]$, the function ρ_k determined by the formula (12); the system (p_{ik}) is called characteristic of the edge

$$[\alpha_i, \alpha_{ik}]. \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

As the edge $[\alpha_i, \alpha_{ik}]$ is correlative to a face P_k of $n-1$ dimensions of the simplex L which is correlative to the vertex (α_i), I call the function (12) *regulator of the face P_k* and the system $\pm(P_{ik})$ *characteristic of the face P_k of the simplex L* $(k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$

By designating by

$$\rho_k \text{ and } \pm(p_{ik}), \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

the regulators and the characteristics of all the incongruent faces in $n-1$ dimensions of the set (L) of simplexes, I demonstrate the following important theorem:

The domain of quadratic forms which is characterised by the set (L) of simplexes is defined by the linear inequalities

$$\rho_k = \sum\sum p_{ij}^{(k)} a_{ij} \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

All the domains of quadratic forms which I have studied in this memoir possess a remarkable property: they are simple domains, that is to say the number of independent inequalities which define them is equal to $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$.

Another coincidence has attracted my attention for a long time: that is the relation which exists within the results shown in this memoir and those which have been obtained in my first memoir titled: "On some properties of perfected positive quadratic forms" † I have observed that the set of characteristics $\pm(p_{ik})$, $k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma$ is nothing but the set of all the representations of the minimum of a perfect quadratic form φ. Thee domain D either coincides well with the domain R corresponding to the perfect form φ, or presents well a group of this domain.

Despite all my effort, I have not succeeded in discovering the tie which attaches the two problems shown and which seem to be so different, abstraction made of a remarkable formula

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j = \frac{1}{(n-1)!}\sum_{k=1}^{\sigma}\rho_k\omega_k(p_{1k}x_1 + p_{2k}x_2 + \cdots + p_{nk}x_n)^2$$

which supplies the expression of an arbitrary quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}\cdot x_ix_j$ in function of the regulators ρ_k $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$ which are determined by the formula (12).

In this formula ω_k $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$ are positive integers which depend only on corresponding faces of simplexes of the set (L).

To the various types of primitive parallelohedra corresponds a set (D) of domains of quadratic forms. The set (D) uniformly partitions the set of all the positive quadratic forms in n variables.

I show in this mémoire an algorithm, by the aid of which one can determine all the domains of forms which are contiguous to a domain of the set (D) by the faces in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions. This algorithm comes down to a certain reconstruction of the set (L) of simplexes by another set (L').

---

† This Journal, V. 133, p. 97

The set (D) of domains of forms transforms into itself by all the substitutions of integer coefficients and of determinant ± 1. By dividing the set (D) into classes of equivalent domains, one obtains with the aid of the algorithm shown the representatives

$$D, D_1, \ldots, D_{m-1}$$

of various classes of domains belonging to the set (D).

By calling reduced the quadratic forms which belong to the domains obtained, one establishes a new method of reduction of positive quadratic forms.

I have applied the general theory shown to the study of two types of primitive parallelohedra of the space in n dimensions which correspond to the principal domain of quadratic forms and to the domains which are contiguous to the principal domain by the faces in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions. The principal domain is defined by the inequalities

$$\sum_{k=1}^{n} a_{ik} \geq 0, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

$$-a_{ij} \geq 0. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n; i \neq j)$$

I study in detail the parallelohedra of the space in 2, 3 and 4 dimensions.

In the space in 2 dimensions, there is only one type of primitive parallelohedra, provided that one does not consider as different the equivalent types; it is the hexagon of Lejeune-Dirichlet.

The set (D) of domains is composed in this case of a single class, the representative of which is the principal domain defined by the inequalities (8).

In the space in 2 dimensions, there is only one single space of primitive parallelohedra – it is the parallelogram.

In the space in 3 dimensions, there is only one single type of primitive parallelohedra – it is a polyhedron of 14 faces, 8 of which are hexagonal and 6 of which are parallelogrammatic.

The set (D) of domains is composed in this case of a single class, the representative of which is the principal domain. By calling reduced a ternary positive quadratic form $ax^2 + a'y^2 + a''z^2 + 2byz + 2b'zx + 2b''xy$ which belongs to the principal domain determined with the help of inequalities

$$a + b' + b'' \geq 0, a' + b'' + b \geq 0, a'' + b + b' \geq 0, -b \geq 0, -b' \geq 0, -b'' \geq 0,$$

one will arrive at the method of reduction of ternary positive quadratic forms due to Selling. ‡

In the space in 3 dimensions, there are 4 spaces of primitive parallelohedra, they are : 1). the parallelepiped, 2). the prism of hexagonal base, 3). the parallelegrammatic dodecahedron and 4). the dodecahedron in 4 hexagonal faces and 8 parallelogrammatic faces.

In the space of 4 dimensions, there are three types of primitive parallelohedra. The set (D) of domains is composed of three classes of domains of quaternary quadratic forms.

I have determined the three representatives of these classes

$$D, D', D'',$$

By calling as reduced the quaternary positive quadratic form which belong to the domains D, D', D'', I have arrived at a modification of the methods of reduction of quaternary positive quadratic forms due to Mr. Charve. †

By virtue of this theorem, the problem of uniform partition of the space in n dimensions by congruent primitive parallelohedra always comes down to the study of parallelohedra corresponding to the positive quadratic forms.

I am inclined to think, without being able to demonstrate, that the theorem introduced is also true for the nonprimitive parallelohedra.

The parallelohedra of the space in 2 and in 3 dimensions have been studied by Mr. Fedorow ¶ which has discovered with the help of purely geometrical considerations, the exitence of two spaces of parallelohedra in the space in 2 dimensions and the existence of five spaces of parallelohedra in the space in 3 dimensions. Mr. Fedorow has demonstrated that there is no other parallelohedra in the space of 2 and of 3 dimensions.

The parallelohedra in 3 dimensions of Mr. Fedorow play an important role in the theory of the structure of crystals. §

First part

Uniform partition of the analytical space in n dimensions with the aid of translations of the same convex polyhedron

---

‡ *Selling,* Mémoire cited

† *Charve,* De la réduction des formes quadratiques quaternaires positives [Of the reduction of quaternary quadratic forms] (Comptes-Rendus des séances de l'Academie du Paris), V. 92, p.782 and Annales de l'École Normale supérieure, 2^{nd} serie, V. XI, p.119

¶ *Fedorow,* Basic principles in the theory of diagrams. St. Petersbourg, 1885 (in Russian)

Fedorow, Reguläre Plan- und Raumteilung. [Regular planar and space partition] (Abhandlungen der K. bayer. Akademie der Wiss. II Cl., XX Bd. II Abt. München, 1899)

See also: *Minkowski,* Allgemeine Lehrsätze über die convexen Polyeder. [General theorems on the onvex polyhedron] (Nachrichten von der Köigl. Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen, Matheem. -Physikalische Klasses, 1897, p.198)

§ See: *Fedorow,* Courses in Crystallography. St. Petersbourg, 1901 (in Russian)

Soret, Cristallographie physique. [Physical crystallography] Genève, 1894.

Schönflies, Kristallsysteme und Kristallstruktur. [Crystal systems and crystal structure] Leipzig, 1891

Sommerfeldt, Physikalische Kristallographie.[Physical crystallography] Leipzig, 1907.

Section I
General properties of parallelohedra

On the convex polyhedra in n dimensions

1

One will call point of the analytical space in n dimensions any systems $(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$, or simply (x_i), of real values of variables $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$.

Consider a system of linear inequalities

$$a_{0k} + \sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ik} x_i \geq 0 \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{1}$$

of any real coefficients.

One will say that the set R of points verifying the inequalities (1) is of n dimensions, if there exist points satisfying the conditions

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i > 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

One will call them point, interior to the set R.

Fundamental principle. † *For the set R of points verifying the inequalities (1) to be of n dimensions, it is necessary and sufficient that the equation*

$$\rho_0 + \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} \rho_k (a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i) = 0$$

does not reduce into an identity so long as all the parameters $\rho_0, \rho_1, \ldots, \rho_\sigma$ are positive or zero.

Definition I. One will call convex polyhedron any set of points verifying a system of linear inequalities, on condition that this set be bounded and of n dimensions.

2

Let us suppose that the inequalities (1) define a convex polyhedron R and suppose that all the inequalities (1) be independent. In such case, the polyhedron R possesses σ faces in $n-1$ dimensions which are defined by the corresponding equations

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i = 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

Definition II. Suppose that a point (α_i) belonging to R verifies the equations

$$a_{0r} + \sum a_{ir} x_i = 0, \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, \mu) \tag{2}$$

and that one had the inequalities

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i > 0. \quad (k = \mu + 1, \ldots, \sigma)$$

Designate by ν the number of dimensions of the set $P(\nu)$ composed of points belonging to R and verifying the equations (2). One will call face in ν dimensions of the polyhedron R *the set $P(\nu)a, (\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$.*

In the case $\nu = 1$, one will call edge of the polyhedron R a face $P(1)$ and in the case $\nu = 0$, one will call vertex of the polyhedron a face $P(0)$.

For more generality in the notations, one will designate by the symbol $P(n)$ the polyhedron R itself.

Under this restriction, one can introduce the following proposition:

Any point belonging to the polyhedron R is interior to a face $P(\nu)$ of that polyhedron, where $\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n$.

3

Let us suppose that the polyhedron R possesses s vertices

$$(\alpha_{i1}), (\alpha_{i2}), \ldots, (\alpha_{is}).$$

Designate by

$$(\alpha_{i1}), (\alpha_{i2}), \ldots, (\alpha_{im})$$

all the vertices of R which verify the equations (2).

Theorem. † *The face $P(\nu)$ in ν dimensions $(\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ of the polyhedron R defined by the equations (2) presents a set of points determined by the aid of equalities*

$$x_i = \sum_{r=1}^{m} \vartheta_r \alpha_{ir} \text{ where } \sum \vartheta_r = 1 \text{ and } \vartheta_r \geq 0. \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

Set of domains in n dimensions corresponding to the different vertices of a convex polyhedron.

4

Let us suppose a vertex (α_i) of the polyhedron R be determined by the equations

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i = 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \mu) \tag{1}$$

---

† The principle announced differs only in the formulation from the fundamental principle explained in my first memoir titled: On some properties of perfect positive quadratic forms. (This journal, V. 133, p. 113)

† See my mémoire cited, Number 12

Definition. One will call domain corresponding to the vertex (x_i) *the set* A *of points determined with the help of equalities*

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{\mu} \rho_k a_{ik} \text{ where } \rho_k \geq 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \mu) \tag{2}$$

Designate by

$$A_1, A_2, \ldots, A_s \tag{3}$$

the domains corresponding to the different vertices

$$(\alpha_{i1}), (\alpha_{i2}), \ldots, (\alpha_{is})$$

of the polyhedron R. By virtue of the definition established, the set (3) of domains enjoys the following properties:

I. All the domains of the set (3) are in n *dimensions.*

Let us suppose the domain A determined by the equalities (2) be not in n dimensions.

All the points (x_i) belonging to the domain A verify at least one linear equation

$$\sum p_i x_i = 0.$$

By virtue of (2), one will have

$$\sum p_i a_{ik} = 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \mu) \tag{4}$$

As the equations (1) define a vertex (α_i) of the polyhedron R, one will find among the systems

$$(a_{11}, \ldots, a_{n1}), (a_{12}, \ldots, a_{n2}), \ldots, (a_{1\mu}, \ldots, a_{n\mu})$$

n systems the determinant of which is not zero; it follow that the equalities (4) are impossible.

II. Any point of the space in n *dimensions belong to at least one domain of the set (3).*

Let (α_i) be an arbitrary point. Examine the sum

$$\sum a_i \alpha_{ik}, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$$

and suppose that the smallest sum $\sum a_i x_i$ correspond to the vertex (α_i) defined by the equations (1). One will have the inequalities

$$\sum a_i \alpha_{ik} \geq \sum a_i \alpha_i. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$$

By virtue of the theorem of Number 3, one obtains

$$\sum a_i x_i \geq \sum a_i \alpha_i,$$

for any point (x_i) belonging to the polyhedron R.

One concludes that the inequalities

$$\sum a_i \alpha_i - \sum a_i x \geq 0 \text{ and } a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i \geq 0 \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

can not define a polyhedra in n dimensions and, by virtue of the fundamental principle of Number 1, one will have an identity

$$\rho_0 + \rho(\sum a_i \alpha_i - \sum a_i x_i) + \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} \rho_k (a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i) = 0,$$

where

$$\rho_0 \geq 0, \rho \geq 0, \rho_k \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

By making $x_i = \alpha_i$ in this identity, it will become

$$\rho_0 + \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} \rho_k (a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} \alpha_i) = 0,$$

and as according to the supposition made

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} \alpha_i > 0$$

as long as $k = \mu + 1, \ldots, \sigma$, it is necessary that

$$\rho_0 = 0, \rho_{\mu+1} = 0, \ldots, \rho_\sigma = 0,$$

therefore

$$\rho(\sum a_i \alpha_i - \sum a_i x_i) + \sum_{k=1}^{\mu} \rho_k (a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i) = 0.$$

One draws

$$a_i = \sum_{k=1}^{\mu} \frac{\rho_k}{\rho} a_{ik} \quad \text{where} \quad \frac{\rho_k}{\rho} \geq 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \mu)$$

therefore the points (α_i) belongs to the domain A.

III. A point which is interior to a face $A(\nu)$ $(\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ of any domain of the set (3) belongs only to the domains of the set (3) which are contiguous by the face $A(\nu)$.

Suppose the point (a_i) be interior to a face $A(\nu)$ of the domain A.

By designating with

$$(a_{i1}), (a_{i2}), \ldots, (a_{i\tau}), \tau \leq \mu$$

the points which characterise the face $A(\nu)$, one can put †

$$a_i = \sum_{k=1}^{\tau} \rho_k a_{ik} \quad \text{where} \quad \rho_k > 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau)$$

Suppose that the point (a_i) be interior to another face $A'(\nu')$ of a domain A' which corresponds to a vertex (α'_i). One can put

$$a_i = \sum_{h=1}^{\tau'} \rho'_h a'_{ih} \quad \text{where} \quad \rho'_h > 0. \ (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau')$$

By virtue of these equalities, one will have an identity

$$\rho_0 + \sum_{h=1}^{\tau} \rho_k (a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i) = \sum_{h=1}^{\tau'} (a'_{0h} + \sum a'_{ih} x_i) \tag{5}$$

By making within this identity $x_i = \alpha_i$, one obtains

$$\rho_0 = \sum_{h=1}^{\tau'} (a'_{0h} + \sum a'_{ih} \alpha_i),$$

and it results that

$$\rho_0 \geq 0.$$

By making within the identity (5) $x_i = x'_i$, one obtains

$$\rho_0 + \sum_{k=1}^{\tau} \rho_k (a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} \alpha'_i) = 0;$$

consequently $\rho_0 = 0$ and

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} \alpha'_i = 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau)$$

In the same manner, one finds

$$a'_{0h} + \sum a'_{ih} \alpha_i = 0. \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau')$$

One concludes that the two faces $A(\nu)$ and $A'(\nu')$ coincide. ‡

By virtue of properties demonstrated of the set (3) of domains, one will say that this set uniformly *partitions* the space in n dimensions.

Definition of the group of vectors

Definition I. One will call vector the set of points determined with the help of equalities

$$x_i = x_i + u(\alpha'_i - \alpha_i) \quad \text{where} \quad 9 \leq u \leq 1, \tag{1}$$

(α_i) and (α'_i) being any two different points.

One will designate the vector determined with the help of equalities (1) by the symbol $[\alpha_i, \alpha'_i]$. In this case $\alpha_i = 0$ $(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$, one will designate the corresponding vector by the symbol $[\alpha'_i]$ and one will call it vector of the point (α'_i).

Definition II. Suppose that

$$[\lambda_{i1}], [\lambda_{i2}], \ldots, [\lambda_{im}] \tag{2}$$

be the vectors of arbitrary points $(\lambda_{i1}), (\lambda_{i2}), \ldots, (\lambda_{im})$. One will call group of vectors *the set G of vectors determined with the help of equalities*

$$\lambda_i = \sum_{k=1}^{m} l_k \lambda_{ik},$$

$l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_m$ being of arbitrary integers.

---

† See my mémoire cited, Number 13

‡ See my mémoire cited, Number 20, p. 133

One will call *basis of the group G of vectors* the vectors (2).

Translation of polyhedra.

6

Definition. Effect a linear transformation of a polyhedron R with the help of a substitution

$$x_i = x_i' - \lambda_i, \ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{1}$$

the coefficients $\lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n$ being arbitrary. One will say that one has effected a translation of the polyhedron R the length of the vector $[\lambda_i]$.

Suppose that the polyhedron R be determined by the inequalities

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i \geq 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

The transformed polyhedron R' will be determined, by virtue of (1), by the inequalities

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}(x_i - \lambda_i) \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

One will call congruent the polyhedra R and R'.

7

Let G be a group of vectors. By effecting the different translations of the poly hedron R the length of vectors belonging to the group G, one will form a set R of congruent polyhedra.

One will say that the set (R) of congruent polyhedra uniformly partition the space in n dimensions in the following conditions.

I. Any point of the space in n dimensions belongs to at least one polyhedron of the set (R).

II. A point which is interior to any one face $P(\nu)$ $(\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ of a polyhedron of the set (R) belongs to only the polyhedrons of the set (R) which are contiguous by the face $P(\nu)$.

Definition of parallelohedra

8

Definition. One will call parallelohedron any convex polyhedron R possessing a group G of translations with the aid of which one can uniformly fill the space in n dimensions by the polyhedra congruent to the polyhedron R.

By virtue of the definition established, the parallelohedra possess an important property, in knowing:

By effecting a linear transformation of a parallelohedron with the help of a substitution by any real coefficients

$$x_i = \alpha_{i0} + \sum_{k=1}^{n} \alpha_{ik} x_k', \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

one obtains a convex polyhedron which is also a parallelohedron.

Observe that by virtue of the definition established, any parallelohedron of the space in n dimensions is a parallelohedron.

Properties of the group of vectors of a parallelohedron.

9

Suppose that a parallelohedron R be defined by the inequalities

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

Designate by G the group of the parallelohedron R and suppose that the group G possesses the basis

$$[\lambda_{i1}], [\lambda_{i2}], \ldots, [\lambda_{im}]. \tag{2}$$

All the vectors which form the basis of the group G can not verify the same linear equation

$$\sum p_i \lambda_i = 0,$$

because otherwise the set (R) of congruent parallelohedra corresponding to the group G would not fill the space in n dimensions.

One concludes that among the vectors (2) there are n vectors

$$[\lambda_{i1}], [\lambda_{i2}], \ldots, [\lambda_{im}] \tag{3}$$

the determinant $\pm\Delta$ of which is not zero; one will call them independent.

Theorem I. The numerical value Δ of the determinant of n independent vectors possesses a limit

$$\Delta \geq \int_{(R)} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n .$$

Let (α_i) be any point which is interior to the parallelohedron R. Introduce within our researches a parallelepiped K determined with the aid of equalities

$$x_i = \alpha_i + \sum_{k=1}^{n} u_k \lambda_{ik}, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{4}$$

where

$$-\delta \leq u_k \leq \delta. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{5}$$

One can choose the positive parameter δ in such manner that all the points of the parallelohedron R defined by the inequalities (1) belong to the parallelepiped K.

Take a positive integer m and determine $(m+1)^n$ systems $(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)$ of integers verifying the inequalities

$$0 \leq l_k \leq m. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{6}$$

Designate by

$$\lambda_i^{(h)} = \sum_{k=1}^{n} l_k^{(h)} \lambda_{ik}, \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, (m+1)^n) \tag{7}$$

$(m+1)^n$ corresponding vectors belonging to the group G.

By applying the translations of the parallelohedra R the length of vectors (7), one obtains $(m+1)^n$ different parallelohedra of the set (R):

$$R^{(h)}. \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, (m+1)^n) \tag{8}$$

Designate by H a parallelepiped which is determined by the equalities

$$x_i = \alpha_i + \sum_{k=1}^{n} u_k \lambda_{ik}, \ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{9}$$

where

$$-\delta \leq u_k \leq m + \delta. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{10}$$

I argue that all the points of parallelohedron (8) belong to the parallelepiped H. In effect, let $(x_i^{(h)})$ be any point of the parallelohedron $R^{(h)}\,(h = 1, 2, \ldots, (m+1)^n)$. By posing

$$x_i = x_i^{(h)} - \lambda_i^{(h)}, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{11}$$

one obtains a point (x_i) belonging to the parallelohedron R which is congruent to the point given $(x_i^{(h)})$. By virtue of (4), (7) and (11), one obtains

$$x_i^{(h)} = \alpha_i + \sum_{k=1}^{n} (l_k + u_k) \lambda_{ik},$$

and by (5) and (6), it becomes

$$-\delta \leq l_k + u_k \leq m + \delta, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

thus the point $(x_i^{(h)})$ belongs to the parallelepiped H.

It follows that

$$\int_{(H)} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n \geq \sum_h \int_{(R^h)} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n. \ (h = 1, 2, \ldots, (m+1)^n)$$

By observing that

$$\int_{(H)} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n = \Delta (m + 2\delta)^n$$

and that

$$\int_{(R^h)} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n = \int_{(R)} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n, \ (h = 1, 2, \ldots, (m+1)^n)$$

one obtains

$$\Delta (m + 2\delta)^n \geq (m+1)^n \int_{(R)} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n.$$

By making the number m increase indefinitely, one finds

$$\Delta \geq \int_{(R)} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n.$$

10

Theorem II. The group G of vectors of a parallelohedron possesses basis formed by n independent vectors.

Designate by G' a group of vectors having the basis (3). It can be that the two groups G and G' coincide. In that case n vectors (3) present a basis of the group G.

By supposing the contrary, one will have among the vectors (2) at least one vector $[\lambda_i']$ which does not belong to the group G'. By putting

$$\lambda_i' = \sum_{k=1}^{n} l_k' \lambda_{ik},$$

one will have among the numbers $l_1', l_2', \ldots, l_n'$ at least one number which is fractional.

Designate by $l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$ the integers verifying the inequalities

$$\left| l_k' - l_k \right| \leq \frac{1}{2} \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

and suppose that $l'_r - l_r \neq 0$.

By designating

$$\lambda'_{ik} = \lambda_{ik}\,,\ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n, k \neq r) \text{ and } \lambda'_{ir} = \lambda'_i - \sum l_k \lambda_{ik},,$$

one obtains a system of n independent vectors

$$[\lambda'_{i1}], [\lambda'_{i2}], \ldots, [\lambda'_{in}]$$

belonging to the group G, the determinant $\pm\Delta'$ of which verifies the inequality

$$0 < \Delta' \leq \frac{1}{2}\Delta.$$

The procedure explained can not be prolonged indefinitely, by virtue of Theorem I, therefore one will always obtain a system of n vectors forming the basis of the group G.

11

Theorem III. The numerical value Δ of the determinant of a system of n vectors forming the basis of the group G is expressed by the formula

$$\Delta = \int_{(R)} dx_1 \cdot dx_2 \cdots dx_n\,.$$

suppose that the system (3) of n vectors presents a basis of the group G.

Introduce in okur studies a parallelepiped H' determined with the help of equalities

$$x_i = \alpha_i + \sum_{k=1}^{n} u_k \lambda_{ik},\ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{12}$$

where

$$\delta \leq u_k \leq m - \delta\,.\,(k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{13}$$

I argue that any point of the parallelepiped H' belongs to at least one of parallelohedron (8). In effect, let (x'_i) be any point of the parallelepiped H'.

Designate by R^0 a parallelohedron of the set (R) to which belongs the point (x'_i). Let $[\lambda_i]$ be the vector which defines a translation of the parallelohedron R to R^0. By putting

$$x_i = x'_i - \lambda_i\,, \tag{14}$$

one obtains a point (x_i) belonging to the parallelohedron R which is congruent to the point x'_i. By virtue of the supposition made, the vector $[\lambda_i]$ can be determined by the equalities

$$\lambda_i = \sum_{k=1}^{n} l_k \lambda_{ik}\,. \tag{15}$$

As the point (x'_i) belongs to the parallelepiped H', one will present the equalities (14), by (12) and (15), in the following form:

$$x + i = \alpha_i + \sum_{k=1}^{n} (u_k - l_k)\lambda_{ik}\,.$$

The point (x_i) belonging to the parallelohedron R belongs also, by virtue of the supposition made, to the parallelepiped K determined by the equalities (4), by condition of (5). It follows that

$$-\delta \leq u_k - l_k \leq \delta\,, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

and as, by (13),

$$\delta \leq u_k \leq m - \delta\,, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

it becomes

$$0 \leq l_k \leq m, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

therefore the vector $[\lambda_i]$ determined by the equalities (5) is among the vectors (7) and the point examined (x') of the parallelepiped H' belongs to a parallelohedron of the series (8).

It follow that

$$\int_{H'} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n \leq \sum_h \int_{(R^h)} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n\,.$$

By making the number m grow indefinitely, one obtains

$$\Delta \leq \int_{(R)} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n\,.$$

By virtue of Theorem I, it is necessary that

$$\Delta = \int_{(R)} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n\,.$$

Properties of faces in $n-1$ dimensions of a parallelohedron.

12

Suppose that a parallelohedron R be defined by the independent inequalities

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}x_i \geq 0\,. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \delta)$$

Designate by $P_k (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$ the faces in $n-1$ dimensions of the parallelohedron R determined by the corresponding equations

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}x_i = 0\,. \tag{1}$$

Let (α_i) be a point which is interior to the face P_k. Examine a parallelepiped K defined by the equalities

$$x_i = \alpha_i + u_i \text{ where } |u_i| \leq \epsilon\,. (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{2}$$

One can choose a parameter ϵ however small that one will have the inequalities

$$a_{0r} + \sum a_{ir}x_i > 0,\ (r = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma, r \neq k) \tag{3}$$

for any point (x_i) of the parallelepiped K. It results in that all the points of the parallelepiped K verifying the inequality

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}x_i \geq 0 \tag{4}$$

belong to the parallelohedron R. As the point (α_i) verifies the equation (1), the equation (4) reduces, by reason of (2), to this one here

$$\sum a_{0k}u_i \geq 0\,.$$

I argue that one can choose a value of the parameter ϵ however sall that all the points of the parallelepiped K verifying the inequality

$$\sum a_{ik}u_i \leq 0$$

will belong to another parallelohedron R_k of the set (R). By relying on the demonstrated properties of the group G of vectors, one will easily demonstrate the proposition stated.

Two parallelohedra R and R_k are contiguous by the face P_k in $n-1$ dimensions. Designate by $[\lambda_{ik}]$ the vector which defines a translation of the parallelohedron R_k to R. The face P_k which is defined in the parallelohedron R by the equation (1) will be defined in the parallelohedron R_k by the equation

$$-a_{0k} - \sum a_{ik}x_i = 0\,. \tag{5}$$

By carrying out a translation of the face P_k the length of the vector λ_{ik}, one obtains another face P_k of the parallelohedron R which will be within the parallelohedron determined by the equation

$$-a_{0k} - \sum a_{ik}(x_i - \lambda_{ik}) = 0\,.$$

One will call parallel the faces P_k and P'_k of the parallelohedron R.We have arrived at the following important result:

All the faces in $n-1$ dimensions of a parallelohedron can be divided into pairs of parallel faces.

13

Designate by

$$R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_\sigma$$

all the parallellohedra which are contiguous to the parallelohedron R by the faces $P_1, P_2, \ldots, P_\sigma$. Designate by

$$[\lambda_{i1}], [\lambda_{i2}], \ldots, [\lambda_{i\sigma}] \tag{6}$$

the corresponding vectors.

By virtue of the definition of the parallelohedron, the vectors (6) form the basis of the group G. Among the vectors of this group there exist the systems of n vectors which form a basis of the group G.

Congruent faces in different dimensions of a parallelohedron.

14

Suppose that a face $P(\nu)$ in ν dimensions of a parallelohedron R also belongs to the parallelohedra

$R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_\tau$ of the set (R). Let (α_i) be a point which is interior to the face $P(\nu)$. One can determine a positive value of the parameter ϵ in such a manner that all the point of the parallelepiped K defined by the equalities

$$x_i = \alpha_i + u_i \text{ where } |u_i| \leq \epsilon \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

belong to the parallelohedra $R, R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_\tau$.

Designate by $[\lambda_{ik}]$ the vectors the length of which one will carry out the translations of parallelohedra R_k into $R (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau)$.

By carrying out the translations of the face $P(\nu)$ the length of vectors $[\lambda_{ik}]\,(k = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau)$, one obtains the new faces

$$P'(\nu), P''(\nu), [\ldots,] P^{(\tau)}(\nu)$$

of the parallelohedron R.

Definition I. One will call congruent the faces of the parallelohedron R

$$P'(\nu), P''(\nu), \ldots, P^{(\tau)}(\nu)$$

in ν dimensions $(\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$.

15

Theorem. The number of parallelohedra of the set (R) *which are contiguous by the same face in* ν *dimensions can not be less than* $n+1-\nu$ $(\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$.

Suppose that the face $P(\nu)$ be determined within the parallelohedron R by the equation

$$a_{0r} + \sum a_{ir} x_i = 0. \ (r = 1, 2, \ldots, \mu) \tag{1}$$

Designate by $R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_\mu$ the parallelohedra which are contiguous to R by the faces in $n-1$ dimensions defined by the equations (1). The face $P(\nu)$ will belong to all the parallelohedra $R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_\mu$, therefore

$$\tau \geq \mu.$$

As the face $P(\nu)$ is in ν dimensions, it is necessary that

$$\mu \geq n - \nu,$$

and as a result

$$\tau \geq n - \nu.$$

16

Definition II. One will call simple a face in ν *dimensions which belong to only* $n+1-\nu$ *parallelohedra of the set* (R).

Definition II. One will call primitive a parallelohedron, all the faces in different dimensions of which are simple.primitive parallelohedron

The primitive parallelohedra possess many important properties which simplify the study.

In the subsequent studies, one will study only the primitive parallelohedron and all the nonprimitive parallelohedra which can be considered as a boundary of primitive parallelohedra.

I am inclined to think that each primitive parallelohedron can be considered in this point of view, but I have not been successful in demonstrating this.

Section II

Fundamental properties of primitive parallelohedra

Definition of primitive parallelohedra.

17

We have called in Number 16 "primitive parallelohedron" all parallelohedron, all the faces in different dimensions of which are simple.

Theorem I. for a parallelohedron to be primitive it is necessary and sufficient that all the vertices be simple.

The theorem stated is evident by virtue of the definition established.

Theorem II. Two primitive parallelohedra belonging to the set (R) *can be contiguous by only one face in* $n-1$ *dimensions.*

Suppose that a face $P(\nu)$ in ν dimensions of a primitive parallelohedron R be determined with the aid of $n-\nu$ equations

$$a_{0r} + \sum a_{ir} x_i = 0. \ (r = 1, 2, \ldots, n-\nu) \tag{1}$$

Designate by $R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_{n-\nu}$ the parallelohedra which are contiguous to the parallelohedron R by the faces in $n-1$ dimensions defined by the aid of equations (1). The face $P(\nu)$ will not belong to the parallelohedra $R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_{n-\nu}$ by virtue of the definition established, thus the theorem introduced is demonstrated.

Edges of primitive parallelohedra of the set (R)

18

Let (α_i) be a vertex of the primitive parallelohedron R determined by n equations

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i = 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{1}$$

Designate by $R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_n$ the parallelohedra contiguous to the parallelohedron R by the faces in $n-1$ dimensions determined with the help of equation (1).

By virtue of the definition established, the vertex (α_i) will not belong to the parallelohedra $R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_n$ of the set (R).

Determine n numbers $P_{1k}, P_{2k}, \ldots, P_{nk}$ with the help of equations

$$\sum a_{ir} P_{ik} = 0. \ (r = 1, 2, \ldots, n; r \neq k; k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{2}$$

The equations (2) do not define the number $P_{1k}, P_{2k}, \ldots, P_{nk}$ to a common factor. Attach to the equations (2) a condition

$$\sum a_{ik} p_{ik} > 0 \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{3}$$

and consider a vector g_k determined with the help of equalities

$$x_i = \alpha_i + p_{ik}\rho \ \text{ where } \ \rho \geq 0.$$

By attributing to the parameter ρ positive values sufficiently small, one will determine, by (3), the points of the vector g_k belonging to R. By putting

$$\alpha_{ik} = \alpha_i + p_{ik}\rho_k,$$

one will determine a vertex (α_{ik}) of the parallelohedron R adjacent to the vertex (α_i) by an edge $P_k(1)$ of the parallelohedron R $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$. One will characterise the edge $P_k(1)$ by the symbol $[\alpha_i, \alpha_{ik}]$.

Observe that all the points of the edge $P_k(1)$ verifies $n-1$ equations

$$a_{0r} + \sum a_{ir} x_i = 0. \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, n; r \neq k)$$

It follows that the edge $P_k(1)$ belongs to the parallelohedra

$$R, R_1, \ldots, R_{k-1}, R_{k+1}, \ldots, R_n \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

and by virtue of the definition established, does not belong to any other parallelohedron of the set (R).

One concludes that the parallelohedra

$$R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_n$$

are contiguous by an edge too. By designating this edge by $P_0(1)$, one will determine it with the symbol $[\alpha_i, \alpha_{i0}]$ by putting

$$\alpha_{i0} = \alpha_i + p_{i0}\rho_0.$$

We have arrived at the following result:

There exist $n+1$ edges of parallelohedra of the set (R), contiguous by one common vertex of these parallelohedra.

Observe that $n-1$ edges

$$P_1(1), \ldots, P_{k-1}(1), P_{k+1}(1), \ldots, P_k(1) \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

define a face in $n-1$ dimensions which is common to the parallelohedra R and R_k $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$. Two parallelohedra R_k and R_h $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ are contiguous by a face in $n-1$ dimensions which is defined by $n-1$ edges

$$P_r(1). \quad (r = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; r \neq k, r \neq h)$$

Canonical form of equations which define a vertex of a primitive parallelohedron.

19

By conserving the previous notations, one can determine the vertex (α_i) within the parallelohedron R with the help of equations

$$u_k(a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}x_i) = 0, \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{1}$$

$u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_n$ being positive arbitrary parameters. One will say that the equation

$$-u_k(a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}x_i) = 0 \ \text{ where } \ u_k > 0$$

does not define within the parallelohedron R a face in $n-1$ dimensions because the inequality

$$-u_k(a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}x_i) \geq 0$$

will not satisfy all the points of the parallelohedron R.

Theorem. One can determine the positive values of parameters $u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_n$ to a common factor, such that by putting

$$a'_{0k} = u_k a_{0k}, a'_{ik} = u_k a_{ik}, \ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

one will define the vertex (α_i) within the parallelohedron R by the equations

$$\sum a'_{ik}(x_i - \alpha_i) = 0, \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{2}$$

and one will define the vertex (α_i) within the parallelohedron R_k $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ by the equations

$$\begin{cases} \sum (a'_{ih} - a'_{ik})(x_i - \alpha_i) = 0, \ (h = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k) \\ -\sum a'_{ik}(x_i - \alpha_i) = 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \end{cases} \tag{3}$$

Take an arbitrary positive parameter δ and determine the parameters $u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_n$ after the equations

$$u_k \sum a_{ik}(\alpha_i - \alpha_{i0}) = \delta. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{4}$$

I argue that the values $u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_n$ obtained satisfy the conditions of the theory stated.

To demonstrate this, observe in the first place that the equations (4) define the positive values of $u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_n$. In effect, we have seen in Number 18 that the edge $P_0(1)$ defined by the equalities

$$x_i = \alpha + u(\alpha_{i0} - \alpha_i) \ \text{ where } \ 0 \leq u \leq 1 \tag{5}$$

does not belong to the parallelohedra $R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_n$. One concludes that by attributing to the parameter u any negative values sufficiently small, one will determine by the equality (5) a point which will be interior to the parallelohedron R. It follows that

$$\sum a_{ik}(\alpha_i - \alpha_{i0}) > 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

and the equations (4) give

$$u_k > 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

This established, designate by

$$\sum a^{(k)}_{ir}(x_i - \alpha_i) = 0 \ (r = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{6}$$

the equations which define the vertex (α_i) in the parallelohedron R_k $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$

Observe that n edges $P_r(1)$ $(r = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n, r \neq k)$ are contiguous by the vertex (α_i) in the parallelohedron R_k. Each equation (6) will be verified by $n-1$ edges. One can thus put

$$\begin{cases} \sum a_{ik}^{(k)}(\alpha_{ir} - \alpha_i) = 0, \ (r = 1, 2, \ldots, n; r \neq k) \\ \sum a_{ik}^{(k)}(\alpha_{i0} - \alpha_i) > 0 \end{cases} \tag{7}$$

and

$$\begin{cases} \alpha a_{ih}^{(k)}(\alpha_{ir} - \alpha_i) = 0, \ (r = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; r \neq k, r \neq h) \\ \sum a_{ih}^{(k)}(\alpha_{ih} - \alpha_i) > 0. \ (h = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k) \end{cases} \tag{8}$$

The conditions established define the coefficients of equations (6) to a common positive factor, which can be arbitrarily chosen.

Observe that the coefficients of equations (1), which define the vertex (α_i) in the parallelohedron R are also determined to a common positive factor and satisfy the conditions

$$\begin{cases} \sum a_{ik}(\alpha_{ir} - \alpha_i) = 0, \ (r = 1, 2, \ldots, n; r \neq k; k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \\ \sum a_{ik}(\alpha_{ik} - \alpha_i) > 0 \end{cases} \tag{9}$$

The equalities (4), (7), (8) and (9), one takes

$$\left.\begin{aligned} a_{ik}^{(k)} &= -\delta_k u_k a_{ik}, \\ a_{ih}^{(k)} &= \delta_h(u_h a_{ih} - u_k a_{ik}), \end{aligned}\right\} (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k)$$

where $\delta_1, \delta_2, \ldots, \delta_n$ are positive factors. One can put

$$\delta_1 = 1, \delta_2 = 1, \ldots, \delta_n = 1,$$

and the equations (6) become

$$\sum (u_h a_{ih} - u_k a_{ik})(x_i - \alpha_i) = 0, \ (h = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k)$$
$$-\sum u_k a_{ik}(x_i - \alpha_i) = 0.$$

The theorem introduced is thus demonstrated.

One will say that the equations (2) and (3) which define the vertex (α_i) in the contiguous parallelohedron $R, R_1, \ldots, R_n$ are presented in the canonical form.

We have seen in Number 18 that the parallelohedra R_k and R_h $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ are contiguous by a face in $n-1$ dimensions. As this face is characterised by the edges $P_r(1)$ $(r = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; r \neq k; r \neq h)$, one will determine it in the parallelohedron R_h by the canonical equation

$$\sum (a'_{ik} - a'_{ih})(x_i - \alpha_i) = 0.$$

Canonical form of inequalities which define a positive parallelohedron.

20

Suppose that a primitive parallelohedron R is determined with the help of independent inequalities

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

Bu designating with $u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_\sigma$ of arbitrary positive parameters, one will determine the parallelohedron R with the help of independent inequalities

$$u_k(a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i) \geq 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{1}$$

We will see how all the problem of the study of primitive parallelohedra comes down to the appropriate choice of parameters $u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_\sigma$.

Fundamental Theorem. One can determine the positive values of parameters $u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_\sigma$ to a common factor, such that by putting

$$a'_{0k} = u_k a_{0k}, a'_{ik} - u_k a_{ik}, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

one will determine the parallelohedron R with the help of inequalities

$$a'_{0k} + \sum a'_{ik} x_i \geq 0 \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{2}$$

which enjoy the following property: all the vertices of the parallelohedron R will be determined by the equations presented in the canonical form.

One will call the inequalities (2) canonical.

By conserving the previous notations, suppose that one had chosen the parameters $u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_n$ in such a manner that the vertex (α_i) is determined by the canonical equations

$$a'_{0k} + \sum a'_{ik} x_i = 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

Examine the equations which define a vertex (α_{ik}) $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ of the parallelohedron R adjacent to the vertex (α_i) by the edge $P_k(1)$.

The vertex (α_{ik}) satisfies $n-1$ equations

$$a'_{0h} + \sum a'_{ih} x_i = 0. \ (h = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k) \tag{3}$$

Designate by

$$b_{0k} + \sum b_{ik} x_i = 0 \tag{4}$$

the n^{th} equation which defines the vertex (α_{ik}).

Determine the positive parameters $v_h \, (h = 1, 2, \ldots, n, h \neq k)$ and v_k corresponding to the equations (3) and (4), which reduces to these equations in the canonical form:

$$v_h(a'_{0h} + \sum a'_{ih} x_i) = 0 \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k)$$

and

$$v_k(b_{0k} + \sum b_{ik} x_i) = 0.$$

I argue that one can put

$$v_h = 1. \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k)$$

To demonstrate this, examine the canonical equation which defines in the parallelohedron $R_h \, (h = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k)$ a face in $n-1$ dimensions common to the parallelohedra R_r and $R_h \, (r = 1, 2, \ldots, n; r \neq h, r \neq, k)$.

By virtue of the theorem of Number 19, this face will be determined within R_h by the canonical equation

$$\sum (a'_{ir} - a'_{ih})(x_i - \alpha_i) = 0.$$

Besides, this same face will be determined in R_h, by virtue of the supposition made, by the canonical equation

$$\sum (v_r a'_{ir} - v_h a'_{ih})(x_i - \alpha_i) = 0.$$

It results in that

$$v_r a'_{ir} - v_h a'_{ih} = \delta(a'_{ir} - a'_{ih}), \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

and so

$$v_r = \delta, v_h = \delta,$$

thus

$$v_r = v_h. \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, n; r \neq k; r \neq h)$$

As the parameters $v_h \, (h = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ are defined to a factor, one can put

$$v_h = 1, \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k)$$

and it only remains to determine the parameter v_k in order to define the vertex (α_{ik}) by the canonical equations.

21

By applying the procedure explained to all the vertices of the parallelohedron R adjacent to the vertex (α_i) and so on, one will successively determine the values of various parameters corresponding to all the inequalities (1).

It can turn out that one determines for one inequality the value of the corresponding parameter in various manners. I argue that all these values of the same parameter coincide.

The problem posed is extremely difficult. It is within this group of studies explained that is manifested their true geometrical characteristic, and one does not manage to master the difficulties which arise as a result with the help of geometrical methods.

Set of simplexes corresponding to the various vertices of a primitive parallelohedron.

22

We have seen in Number 4 that the various vertices of a parallelohedron $R \, (\alpha_{i1}), (\alpha_{i2}), \ldots, (\alpha_{is})$ correspond to the domains

$$A_1, A_2, \ldots, A_s \tag{1}$$

which uniformly fill the space in n dimensions.

By conserving the previous notations, examine a domain A which corresponds to the vertex (α_i) of the parallelohedron R.

The domain A is composed of points determined by the equalities

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{n} \rho_k a_{ik} \ \text{ where } \ \rho_k \geq 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{2}$$

The domain A possesses n faces in $n-1$ dimensions which correspond to n edges $P_k(1), (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ contiguous by the vertex (α_i).

One will call the domain A simple.

Extract from the domain A a simplex L by the solution with the help of equalities

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{n} \vartheta_k u_k a_{ik} \ \text{ where } \ \sum \vartheta_k \leq 1 \ \text{ and } \ \vartheta_k \geq 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

The simplex L possesses $n+1$ faces in $n-1$ dimensions which are opposite to $n+1$ vertices

$$(0), (u_1 a_{i1}), (u_2 a_{i2}), \ldots, (u_n a_{in}),$$

Examine the face of the simplex L which is opposite to the vertex (0). One can present the equation which defines this face in the form

$$1 - \sum p_i x_i = 0. \tag{3}$$

It follows that one will have an inequality

$$1 - \sum p_i x_i > 0$$

for any point of L which does not belong to the face examined.

As the vertices of L: $(u_k a_{ik})(k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ satisfy the equation (3), one has

$$\sum p_i a_{ik} = \frac{1}{u_k}, \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{4}$$

thus

$$\sum p_i a_{ik} > 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n).$$

By virtue of (2), one obtains the inequality

$$\sum p_i x_i > 0$$

which holds for any point (x_i) of the domain A, the vertex (0) being excluded.

23

Examine in the same manner n domains $A_1, A_2, \ldots, A_n$ which are contiguous to the domain A by faces in $n-1$ dimensions.

One will take from the simple domain $A_k a, (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ defined by the equalities

$$x_i = \sum \rho_h a_{ih} + \rho_k b_{ik} \ \text{ where } \ \rho_k \geq 0 \ \text{ and } \ \rho_h \geq 0, \ (h = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k)$$

a simplex L_k composed of points

$$x_i = \sum \vartheta_h u_h a_{ih} + \vartheta_k v_k b_{ik} \ \text{ where } \ \sum \vartheta_h + \vartheta_k \leq 1, \vartheta_k \geq 0, \vartheta_h \geq 0$$
$$(h = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k)$$

Designate by

$$1 - \sum p_{ik} x_i = 0$$

the equation of the face of the simplex L_k which is opposite to the vertex (0).

One will have the equalities

$$\sum p_{ik} a_{ih} = \frac{1}{u_b} \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k)$$

and

$$\sum p_{ik} b_{ih} = \frac{1}{u_k}.$$

By virtue of equalities (4), one obtains

$$\sum p_{ik} a_{ih} = \sum p_i a_{ih}. \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k)$$

It follows that

$$\sum p_{ik} x_i = \sum p_i x_i, \tag{5}$$

for any point (x_i) belonging to the face common to domains A and A_k.

By applying the procedure explained to the domains which are contiguous to the domains $A_1, A_2, \ldots, A_n$ and so on, one will extract from any domain of the set (1) a corresponding simplex.

It can turn out that one extracts from the same domain the corresponding simplex by various manners. I argue that all these simplexes coincide.

It is clear that the problem stated does not differ from a formulation of the problem put forward in Number 21.

We shall show a new formulation of this problem.

On a function defined by the set of simplexes corresponding to the various vertices of a primitive parallelohedron.

24

Introduce within our study a function $P(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ of variables $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ by defining as follows.

1. One will determine the function $P(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ in the domain A by the formula

$$P_{(A)}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_i x_i.$$

2. In the domains A_k $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ contiguous to the domain A by the faces in $n-1$ dimensions, one will determine the function $P(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ by the formula

$$P_{(A_k)}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum_{i=1}^{n} P_{ik} x_i. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

Let

$$A, A', A'', \ldots, A^{(m)} \tag{1}$$

be a series of domains which are successively contiguous by the faces in $n-1$ dimensions. One will successively take from these domains the following simplexes.

$$L, L', L'', \ldots, L^{(m)}$$

and one will determine the corresponding function.

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n} p_i x_i, \sum_{i=1}^{n} p'_i x_i, \sum_{i=1}^{n} p''_i x_i, \ldots, \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_i^{(m)} x_i.$$

One will define the function $P(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ in the domains (1) by the formula

$$P_{(A^{(k)})}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_i^k x_i. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

Fundamental Theorem. The function $P(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ defined by the conditions 1, 2, and 3 is continuous and uniform in all the space in n dimensions.

Observe that the fundamental introduced only give as a new formulation of the fundamental theorem of Number 20.

Take an arbitrary closed contour C. By traversing the contour C, one can determine a series of domains successively contiguous by faces in $n-1$ dimensions in which belong the points of the contour C:

$$A^{(0)}, A', A'', \ldots, A^{(m)}, A^{(0)}, A', \ldots$$

To demonstrate this, take a point (ξ_{i0}) of the contour C and designate by C_0 a curve which is being traversed within a domain $A^{(0)}$ leaving from the initial point (ξ_{i0}). Suppose that the curve C_0 does not coincide with the contour C and designate by (ξ_{i1}) the final point of the curve C_0.

Suppose that on leaving the point (ξ_i) one got out of the domain $A^{(0)}$ and that one entered inside the domain A'. Designate by C_1 a group of contour C which one has traversed in the domain A' when leaving the point (ξ_{i1}) and so on and so forth. Suppose that one had divided with the help of the procedure described the contour C into groups

$$C_0, C_1, \ldots, C_m, C_0$$

which belong to the domains

$$A^{(0)}, A', A'', \ldots, A^{(m)}, A^{(0)}. \tag{2}$$

It can turn out that two adjacent domains of this series $A^{(k)}$ and $A^{(k+1)}$ are not contiguous by a face in $n-1$ dimensions. One inserts in this case between the domains $A^{(k)}$ and $A^{(k+1)}$ new domains of the solutions as follows:

A point $(\xi_{i,k+1})$ which is the final point of the curve C_k and which gives the initial point of the curve C_{k+1} belongs, by virtue of the supposition made, to the domains $A^{(k)}$ and $A^{(k+1)}$. One concludes that the point $(\xi_{i,k+1})$ is interior to a face $A^{(k)}(\nu)$ in ν dimensions which is common to the domains $A^{(k)}$ and $A^{(k+1)}$.

One can determine a parallelepiped K with the help of equalities

$$x_i = \xi_{i,k+1} + u_i \text{ where } |u_i| \leq \epsilon, \ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

of manner such that the points of the parallelepiped D do not belong to the domains of the series (1) (Number 22) which are contiguous by the face $A^{(k)}(\nu)$.

Take with the parallelepiped K two points (x_{ik}) and $x_{i,k+1}$ which ae interior to the domain $A^{(k)}$ and $A^{(k+1)}$ and take within the parallelepiped K a curve $C^{(k)}$ which joins the points (x_{ik}) and $(x_{i,k+1})$. One can choose this curve in such a manner that it does not pass beyond any face of domains (1) (Number 22) of which the number of dimension s is less than $n-1$.

Suppose that the curve $C^{(k)}$ traverse the domain

$$A^{(k)}, A_1^{(k)}, \ldots, A_\mu^{(k)}, A^{(k+1)}.$$

By virtue of the supposition made, the domains obtained are successively contiguous by the faces in $n-1$ dimensions. All these domains are contiguous pairwisely by the face $A^{(k)}(\nu)$.

In the same manner, one will examine all the pairs of adjacent domains of the series (2) and one will form the series

$$A^{(0)}, A', \ldots, A^{(m)}, A^{(0)}$$

of domains successively contiguous by the faces in $n-1$ dimensions to which belong all the points of the closed contour C given.

25

This established, observe that the fundamental theorem introduced is true in the case where all the domains (2) are contiguous in at least one edge.

In effect, suppose that one had successively taken away from the domains (2) the simplexes

$$L^{(0)}L', L'', \ldots, L^{(m)}, L^{(m+1)} \tag{3}$$

I argue that the simplex $L^{(m+1)}$ taken from the domain $A^{(0)}$ coincide with the simplex $L^{(0)}$. To demonstrate this, designate by

$$\sum p_i^{(m+1)} x_i = \delta \sum p_i^{(0)} x_i \,. \tag{4}$$

By virtue of the supposition made, the domains (2) are contiguous by at least one edge. Let (a_i) be a point of this edge.

As the domains $A^{(0)}$ and A' are contiguous by a face in $n-1$ dimensions, one will have, as we have seen this in Number 23, an equality

$$\sum p_i^{(0)} x_i = \sum p_i' x_i \tag{5}$$

which holds for any point (x_i) of thee face common to the domains $A^{(0)}$ and A'.

By making $x_i = a_i$, one obtains

$$\sum p^{(0)} a_i = \sum p_i' a_i$$

In the same manner, one will obtain

$$\sum p_i^{(0)} a_i = \sum p_i' a_i = \ldots \sum p_i^{(m)} a_i = \sum p_i^{(m+1)} a_i \,.$$

On the other hand, the identity (4) gives

$$\sum p_i^{(0)} a_i = \delta \sum p_i^{(m+1)} a_i \,,$$

and as $\sum p_i^{(0)} a_i > 0$, then $\delta = 1$, therefore

$$\sum p_i^{(m+1)} x_i = \sum p_i^{(0)} x_i$$

and the two simplexes $L^{(0)}$ and $L^{(m+1)}$ coincide.

By virtue of the definition established, one will determine the function $P(x_1, \ldots, x_n)$ in the domain $A^{(0)}$ by the formula

$$p_{(A^0)}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum p_i^(0) x_i$$

by leaving the domain $A^{(0)}$ and by returning to within that domain after having traversed the path C.

26

We will see that the general case can be brought back to the case examined. To this effect, suppose the projection of any one contour C evaluated in relation to surface S is determined by the equation

$$\sum x_i^2 = 1.$$

By putting

$$x_i' = \frac{x_i}{\sqrt{\sum x_i^2}}, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{6}$$

one will call the point (x_i') the projection of the point (x_i) within the surface S.

Designate by C' a projection of this contour C.

Suppose that by traversing the contour C', one returns to the initial point (ξ_i') with the same solution of the function $P(x_1, \ldots, x_n)$ of which when leaving that point. I argue that one will return to the corresponding point ξ_i of the contour C with the same solution of the function $P(x_1, \ldots, x_n)$.

To demonstrate this, it suffices to observe that the points (ξ_i) and (ξ_i'), by virtue of equalities (6), belong to the same domains of the series (2).

One concludes that it suffices to examine the different closed contours belonging to the surface S.

27

Introduce in our study a function $d(x_i, x_i')$ being defined by the formula

$$d(x_i, x_i') = \sqrt{\sum (x_i' - x_i)^2}.$$

One will call distance between two points (x_i) and (x_i') the corresponding value of the function $d(x_i, x_i')$.

Lemma. One can determine a positive parameter δ satisfying the following condition: every closed contour C belonging to the surface S will be situated in the domains which are contiguous by at least one edge, if the distance of all the point of the contour C, each of all to the rest, do not exceed the limit δ.

Let (ξ_i) be a point of the contour C belonging to the domain A. Put

$$\xi_i = \sum_{k=1}^{n} \rho_k a_{ik} \quad \text{where} \quad \rho_k \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

By virtue of the equation

$$\sum \xi_i^2 = 1,$$

the sum $\sum_{k=1}^{n} \rho_k$ is not less than a positive fixed limit.

$$\sum_{k=1}^{n} \rho_k \geq \tau. \tag{7}$$

Suppose that the contour C is not situated entirely within the domain A.
Let (ξ_i') be a point of C which does not belong to the domain A. By putting

$$\xi_i' = \sum_{k=1}^{n} \rho_k' a_{ik}, \tag{8}$$

one will have among the numbers $\rho_1', \rho_2', \ldots, \rho_n'$ at least one negtive number.
Suppose, to fix an ideas, that

$$\rho_1' \geq 0, \rho_2' \geq 0, \ldots, \rho_\mu' \geq 0 \tag{9}$$

and that

$$\rho_{\mu+1}' < 0, \rho_{\mu+2}' < 0, \ldots, \rho_n' < 0. \tag{10}$$

After the supposition made, one has the inequality

$$d(\xi_i, \xi_i') \geq \delta.$$

One can choose the parameter δ, of such a manner that one had the inequalities

$$|\rho_k' - \rho_k| < \epsilon, \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{11}$$

ϵ being a positive parameter also small as one would wish.
By (10), one obtains

$$0 \leq \rho_k < \epsilon, -\epsilon < \rho_k' < 0. \ (k = \mu + 1; \mu + 2, \ldots, n) \tag{12}$$

Choose among the numbers $\rho_1, \rho_2, \ldots, \rho_n$ the one which is the largest. By virtue of the inequality (7), this number can not be less than $\frac{\tau}{n}$. By supposing that

$$\epsilon < \frac{\tau}{n},$$

one will find the number looked for among the numbers $\rho_1, \rho_2, \ldots, \rho_\mu$. Suppose, to fix the ideas, that

$$\rho_1 > \frac{\tau}{n}.$$

the inequality (11) gives

$$\rho_1' > \frac{\tau}{n} - \epsilon. \tag{13}$$

This posed, suppose that the point (ξ_i') belonged to the domain A' and put

$$\xi_i' = \sum_{k=1}^{n} u_k a_{ik}' \ \text{ where } \ u_k \geq 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{14}$$

Designate by (α_i) and α_i' two vertices of the parallelohedron R corresponding to domains A and A' by defining them by the equations

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i = 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

and by the equations

$$a_{0k}' + \sum a_{ik}' x_i = 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{15}$$

By virtue of equality (8) and (14), one obtains an identity

$$\rho_0' + \sum_{k=1}^{n} \rho_k' (a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i) = \sum_{k=1}^{n} u_k (a_{0k}' + \sum a_{ik}' x_i). \tag{16}$$

By making in this identity $x_i' = \alpha_i$, one finds

$$\rho_0' = \sum u_k (a_{0k}' + \sum a_{0k}' \alpha_i) \geq 0. \tag{17}$$

By making in the identity (16) $x_i = \alpha_i'$, it will become

$$\rho_0' + \sum_{k=1}^{n} \rho_k' (a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} \alpha_i') = 0. \tag{18}$$

Suppose that

$$a_{01} + \sum a_{i1} \alpha_i' > 0.$$

By virtue of (7), (12), (13) and (17), one will have

$$\rho'_0 + \sum_{k=1}^{\mu} \rho'_k (a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}\alpha'_i) > (\frac{\tau}{n} - \epsilon)(a_{01} + \sum a_{i1}\alpha'_i),$$

$$\sum_{k=\mu+1}^{n} \rho'_k (a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}\alpha'_i) \geq -\epsilon \sum_{k=\mu+1}^{n} (a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}\alpha'_i),$$

and the equality (18) gives

$$\frac{\tau}{n}(a_{01} + \sum a_{i1}\alpha'_i) < \epsilon \left[a_{01} + \sum a_{i1}\alpha'_i + \sum_{k=\mu+1}^{n} (a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}\alpha'_i) \right]. \tag{19}$$

Designate

$$A = \frac{\tau}{n}(a_{01} + \sum a_{i1}\alpha'_i) \text{ and } B = a_{01} + \sum a_{i1}\alpha'_i + \sum_{k=\mu+1}^{n} (a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}\alpha'_i),$$

one will have

$$A > 0 \text{ and } B > 0,$$

and as a result

$$\epsilon > \frac{A}{B}. \tag{20}$$

One could determine the ratio $\frac{A}{B}$ correspondent to the different vertices of the parallelohedron R. Designate by ω the smallest of these ratios which is not zero. The parameter ϵ being arbitrary, one can suppose that

$$\epsilon \leq \omega.$$

The inequality (20) becomes impossible, it is therefore necessary that $A = 0$ or [to put it] differently

$$a_{01} + \sum a_{i1}\alpha'_i = 0.$$

By virtue of the equality obtained, the coefficients of the equation

$$a_{01} + \sum a_{i1}x_i = 0$$

are proportional to those of an equation which is among the equations (15).

By putting

$$a_{01} + \sum a_{i1}x_i = u(a'_{0h} + \sum a'_{ih}x_i) \text{ where } u > 0,$$

one will have

$$a_{i1} = ua'_{ih}. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

We have arrived at the following result: all the domain traversed by the contour C examined are contiguous by at least one edge which is characterised by the point (a_{i1}).

28

We are now in the state of reaching the demonstration of the fundamental theorem announced.

Let C be any contour belonging to the surface S. Suppose that on leaving the point (ξ_i) one passes via the points $(\xi_i^{(0)}), (\xi'_i), (\xi''_i)$ and one returns to the point (ξ_i).

The path around the contour C can be replaced by the paths $C^{(0)}$ and C'.

The contour $C^{(0)}$ will be composed of a group $(\xi_i) - (\xi_i^{(0)})$ of C, of the vector $[\xi_i^{(0)}, \xi''_i]$ and of a group $(\xi_i^{(0)}) - (\xi'_i) - (\xi''_i)$ of the contour C and of the vector $[\xi''_i, \xi_i^{(0)}]$.

Suppose that by traversing the paths $C^{(0)}$ and C' one uniformly defined the function $P(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$. In this case the trajectory by the group $(\xi_i^{(0)}) - (\xi'_i)$ of the contour C can be replace by the path the length of the vector $[\xi_i^{(0)}, \xi''_i]$.

By replacing the group $(\xi_i^{(0)}) - (\xi'_i) - (\xi''_i)$ of the contour C by the vector $[\xi_i^{(0)}, \xi''_i]$, one will transform the contour C to $C^{(0)}$, thus, by traversing the contour C, one will return to the point (ξ_i), by virtue of suppositions made, with the same solution of the function $P(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$.

Two contours $C^{(0)}$ and C' can be examined in the same manner and so on.

Suppose that one had determined the contours

$$C_1, C_2, \ldots, C_m \tag{21}$$

which replace the path C. By supposing that the function $P(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ be uniform the length of contour (21), one will demonstrate that it will be uniform the length of the contour C given.

This established, observe that we can always choose the contours (21), of such a manner that their contours satisfy the conditions of the lemma of the previous Number. In this case, any contour (21) will be situated within domains which are contiguous by at least one edge. We have seen in Number 25 that by traversing the same contours one will always return to the point of departure by the same solution of the function $P(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ as while leaving this point. It is thus demonstrated that any closed contour C possesses the same property.

We have demonstrated that the function $P(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ is uniformly defined in any domain of the set (1) (Number 22). It remains to demonstrate that the function $P(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ is well defined in any point of the space in n dimensions.

Suppose that a point ξ_i belongs to two domains A and $A^{(0)}$.

I argue that the function $P(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ for the point ξ_i will have one same value in the domain A and in the domain $A^{(0)}$.

To demonstrate this, one will form a series of domains

$$A, A', \ldots, A^{(m)}, A^{(0)}$$

which are successively contiguous by faces in $n-1$ dimensions and in which belongs the point ξ_i.

As the point ξ_i belongs to the face common to domains A and A', one will have ,by virtue of the formula (5) of Number 23,

$$P_{(A)}(\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_n) = P_{(A')}(\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_n).$$

In the same manner, one obtains

$$P_{(A')}(\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_n) = P_{(A'')}(\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_n),$$

$$\ldots$$

$$P_{(A^{(m)})}(\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_n) = P_{(A^{(0)})}(\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_n).$$

It results in that

$$P_{(A)}(\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_n) = P_{(A^{(0)})}(\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_n).$$

The fundamental theorem announced is thus demonstrated.

Canonical form of inequalities which define the set (R) *of primitive parallelohedron* S.

29

Choose within the set (R) of primitive parallelohedra any parallelohedron R_0 . Suppose that the parallelohedron R_0 is determined with the help of canonical inequalities

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

Observe that we can replace these inequalities by the following canonical inequalities:

$$u(a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i) \geq 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

u being a positive arbitrary parameter.

Designate by $R_k\,(k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$ the parallelohedron which is contiguous to the parallelohedron R_0 by the face determined within R_0 by the equation

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i = 0 \tag{1}$$

and suppose that the vector $[\lambda_{ik}]$ defined a translation of the parallelohedron R_k to R_0.

It follows that the parallelohedron $R_k$will be determined by the canonical inequalities

$$a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih}(x_i + \lambda_{ik}) \geq 0, \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

or by the canonical inequalities

$$u_k[a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih}(x_i + \lambda_{ik})] \geq 0, \ (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{2}$$

u_k being an arbitrary positive parameter.

The face P_k in $n-1$ dimensions common to the parallelohedra R and R_k is defined in the parallelohedron R_0 by the equation (1). Within the parallelohedron R_k, the face P_k will be determined by an equation in which the coefficients are proportional to those of the equation

$$-a_{0k} - \sum a_{ik} x_i = 0.$$

One can choose the positive parameter u_k, of a manner such that one had the identity

$$-a_{0k} - \sum a_{ik} x_i = u_k(a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih}(x_i + \lambda_{ik})).$$

In this case, the inequality

$$-a_{0k} - \sum a_{ik} x_i \geq 0$$

is found among the inequalities (2) which define the parallelohedron R_k.

One will say that these inequalities are represented in the canonical form.

30

Observe an important property of canonical inequalities which define the parallelohedra $R_0, R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_\sigma$.

Let (α_i) be a vertex of the parallelohedron R_0 determined by the canonical equations

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i = 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{3}$$

Examine the canonical equations which define the vertex (α_i) in the parallelohedron $R_k\,(k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$.

The equations (3) being canonical, one will determine the vertex (α_i) within the parallelohedron R_k, by virtue of the theorem of Number 19, by the equation

$$\sum(a_{ih} - a_{ik})(x_i - \alpha_i) = 0, \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, n, h \neq k)$$

$$-\sum a_{ik}(x_i - \alpha_i) = 0 \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

By virtue of the supposition made, the inequality

$$-\sum a_{ik}(x_i - \alpha_i) \geq 0$$

exists among the canonical inequalities (2) which define the parallelohedron R_k, which results in that the inequalities

$$\sum(a_{ih} - a_{ik})(x_i - \alpha_i) \geq 0, \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, n, h \neq k)$$

also exist among the canonical inequalities (2).

One concludes that the canonical equation

$$\sum(a_{ih} - a_{ik})(x_i - \alpha_i) = 0$$

define in the parallelohedron R_k a face in $n-1$ dimensions which is common to the parallelohedra R_k and R_h. the same face will be determined in the parallelohedron R_h by a canonical equation

$$\sum(a_{ik} - a_{ih})(x_i - \alpha_i) = 0.$$

31

by applying the procedure explained, one can determine the canonical inequalities which define the parallelohedra contiguous to the parallelohedra $R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_\sigma$ and so on.

For every parallelohedron R of the set (R), one can form a series of parallelohedra

$$R_0, R', R'', \ldots, R^{(m)}, R$$

which are successively contiguous. One will determine successively the canonical inequalities that define the parallelohedra of this series.

One could arrive at the parallelohedron R by other ways and determine the canonical inequalities which define the parallelohedron R in various manners.

We shall se that the canonical inequalities which define a parallelohedron of the set (R) do not depend on the path by which one arrives at the parallelohedron (R) leaving from the principal parallelohedron R_0.

Generatrix function of the set (R) of primitive parallelohedra.

32

Consider a set (R) of primitive parallelohedra. Suppose any parallelohedron R of the set (R) be characterised by a vector $[\lambda_i]$ which defines a translation of parallelohedra R to a principal parallelohedron R_0.

Designate by G the group of vectors $[\lambda_i]$ which correspond to the different parallelohedra of the set (R).

Introduce in our study a function

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n)$$

of variables $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ and parameters $\lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n$ by defining it within the space in n dimensions and for the group G such that:

1. Within the principal parallelohedron R_0, one will write

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, 0, 0, \ldots, 0,) = 0.$$

2. Within the parallelohedron R_k which is contiguous to R_0, one will write

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_{1k}, \lambda_{2k}, \ldots, \lambda_{nk} = a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}x_i, \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

providing that in the parallelohedron R_0 the canonical equation

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}x_i = 0$$

had the face in $n-1$ dimensions common to the parallelohedra R_0 and R_k.

3. By supposing that the parallelohedra R and R' characterised by the vectors $[\lambda_i]$ and λ'_i are contiguous by a face in $n-1$ dimensions which is defined within R by a canonical equation

$$a_0 + \sum a_i x_i = 0,$$

one will write

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1,', \lambda'_2, \ldots, \lambda'_n) =$$

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) + a_0 + \sum a_i x_i.$$

33

Let R be any parallelohedron of the set (R) characterised by a vector $[\lambda_i]$. One will form a series of parallelohedra.

$$R_0, R', \ldots, R^{(m)}, R$$

which are successively contiguous by faces in $n-1$ dimensions. Designate by

$$a_0^{(0)} + \sum a_i^{(0)} x_i = 0$$

the equation of the faces common to the parallelohedra R_0 and R' and defined in R_0; designate by

$$a_0' + \sum a_i' x_i = 0$$

the equaion of the face common to the parallelohedra R' and R'' defined in R' and so on.

By applying the definition established, one will determine the function

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n)$$

by the formula

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) = \sum_{k=0}^{n} (a_0^{(k)} + \sum a_i^{(k)} x_i).$$

34

Fundamental theorem. The function $V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n)$ is well defined for any vector $[\lambda_i]$ of the group G.

Suppose that one had formed a series of parallelohedra

$$R, R', R'', \ldots, R^{(m)}, R \tag{1}$$

which are successively contiguous. On leaving the parallelohedron R with any solution of the function $V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n)$, one will return inside the parallelohedron R after having traversed the parallelohedra (1) with a solution of the function $V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n)$ which, by virtue of the definition established, is expressed by the vertex

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) + \sum_{k=0}^{n} (a_0^{(k)} + \sum a_i^{(k)} x_i).$$

We shall demonstrate that one will always have

$$\sum_{k=0}^{n} (a_0^{(k)} + \sum a_i^{(k)} x_i) = 0.$$

Examine, in the first place, the case where all the parallelohedra (1) are contiguous by at least one vertex (α_i). By virtue of Theorem II of Number 17, all the primitive parallelohedra (1) will be in this case contiguous one to one through faces in $n-1$ dimensions.

Designate by

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}(x_i - \alpha_i) = 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

the canonical equation of the face common to the parallelohedra $R^{(k)}$ and $R\,(k = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$ defined within the parallelohedron R.

We have seen in Number 30 that the canonical equation of the face common to the parallelohedra R' and R'' and defined within R' will be

$$\sum (a_{i2} - a_{i1})(x_i - \alpha_i) = 0$$

and so on and so forth. One obtains the formulae

$$\begin{aligned}
a_0^{(0)} + \sum a_i^{(0)} x_i &= \sum a_{i1}(x_i - \alpha_i), \\
a_0' + \sum a_i' x_i &= \sum (a_{i2} - a_{i1})(x_i - \alpha_i), \\
&\ldots \\
a_0^{(m-1)} + \sum a_i^{(m-1)} x_i &= \sum (a_{im} - a_{i,m-1})(x_i - \alpha_i), \\
a_0^{(m)} + \sum a_i^{(m)} x_i &= -\sum a_{im}(x_i - \alpha_i),
\end{aligned}$$

and it follows that

$$\sum_{k=0}^{m} (a_0^{(k)} + \sum a_i^{(k)} x_i) = 0.$$

35

We shall see that the general case can be brought back to the case examined.

Theorem. One can determine a positive parameter δ, in a manner that every closed contour C is found within the parallelohedra which are contiguous by at least one vertex, providing that the distance between any two points of the contour C does not exceed the limit δ.

Observe, in the first place, that the distance between the points (ξ_i) and (ξ_i') belonging to the two parallelohedra which are not contiguous can not be less than a fixed limit. To demonstrate this, suppose that the point (ξ_i) belong to the parallelohedron R defined with the help of inequalities

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

Designate by $R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_\sigma$ the parallelohedra which are contiguous to R and examine the set K of points belonging to the parallelohedra $R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_\sigma$.

Designate by

$$(\alpha_{i1}), (\alpha_{i2}), \ldots, (\alpha_{is})$$

the vertices of parallelohedron R and designate by

$$(\alpha_{i1}^{(h)}), (\alpha_{i2}^{(h)}), \ldots, (\alpha_{is}^{(h)}), \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

the vertices of parallelohedron $R_h\,(h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$.

By virtue of the supposition made, one will have the inequalities

$$a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} \alpha_{ik}^{(h)} \leq 0, \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s; h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma).$$

Designate by ρ the smallest numerical value of vertices

$$a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} \alpha_{ik}^{(h)} \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s; h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

which does not become zero. By virtue of supposition made, one will have the inequality

$$\rho + a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} \alpha_{ik}^{(h)} \leq 0,$$

on condition that

$$a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} \alpha_{ik}^{(h)} < 0,$$

where $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, s,\ h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$.

This established, take any point (ξ_i') which does not belong to the set K. Examine the points of a vector $[\xi_i, \xi_i']$. By putting

$$x_i = \xi_i + u(\xi_i' - \xi_i) \ \text{ where } \ 0 \leq u \leq 1,$$

let us think the parameter u of a continuous manner within the interval $0 < u < 1$. One will determine a point

$$\xi_i^{(0)} = \xi_i + u_0(\xi_i' - \xi_i) \ \text{ where } \ 0 < u_0 < 1 \tag{2}$$

which belongs to the boundary of the set K, that is to say to a face in $n-1$ dimensions of parallelohedra $R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_\sigma$ and which also belongs to another parallelohedron R'.

Suppose that the point $(\xi_i^{(0)})$ belongs to the parallelohedron R_h. The parallelohedra R_h and R' will be contiguous by a face in $n-1$ dimensions.

Designate by

$$(\alpha_{i1}^{(h)}), (\alpha_{i2}^{(h)}), \ldots, (\alpha_{it}^{(h)}) \tag{3}$$

the vertices of parallelohedron R_h which belong to this face.

None of these vertices verifies the equation

$$a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} x_i = 0$$

because otherwise the face examined would belong to two parallelohedron of the series $R, R_1, \ldots, R_\sigma$, which is contrary to the hypothesis.

Therefore one will have the inequalities

$$\rho + a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} \alpha_{ik}^{(h)} \leq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t)$$

The point $(\xi_i^{(0)})$ belonging to the face of R_h, which is characterised by the vertices (3), probably determined by the equations

$$\xi_i^{(0)} = \sum_{k=1}^{k=t} \vartheta_k \alpha_{ik}^{(h)} \ \text{ where } \ \sum_{k=1}^{k=t} \vartheta_k = 1 \ \text{ and } \ \vartheta_k \geq 0. \, (k = 1, 2, \ldots, t)$$

Of the previous inequalities, one draws

$$\rho + a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} \xi_i^{(0)} \leq 0.$$

By observing that on the other hand one has

$$a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} \xi_i \geq 0, \tag{4}$$

one finds, by (2),

$$\rho + a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} \xi_i' < 0. \tag{5}$$

By virtue of inequalities (4) and (5), the distance $d(\xi_i, \xi_i')$ can not be smaller than a fixed limit d.

Solution of the centre of the primitive parallelohedra

36

This established, examine a contour C formed which the points had the mutual distance that does not surpass δ . By supposing that

$$\delta < d,$$

one will have a contour C which is situated within the contiguous parallelohedra two to two. [one to one]

Let ξ_i be any point of the contour C belonging to the parallelohedron R. Suppose that not all the points of contour C belong to R and designate by ξ_i' a point of contour C which does not belong to R. Put

$$\xi_i = \sum_{k=1}^{s} \vartheta_k \alpha_{ik} \text{ where } \sum \vartheta_k = 1 \text{ and } \vartheta_k \geq 0, \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{6}$$

$$\xi_i' = \sum_{k=1}^{s} \vartheta_k' \alpha_{ik} \text{ where } \sum \vartheta_k' = 1 \tag{7}$$

As the point (ξ_i') does not belong to R, one will have among the numbers $\vartheta_1', \vartheta_2', \ldots, \vartheta_s'$ at least one number which will be negative. Suppose, to fix the ideas, that

$$\vartheta_1' \geq 0, \ldots, \vartheta_\mu' \geq 0 \text{ and } \vartheta_{\mu+1}' < 0, \ldots, \vartheta_s' < 0 \tag{8}$$

One can choose the parameter δ as small that one would have the inequalities

$$|\vartheta_k' - \vartheta_k| < \epsilon, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{9}$$

ϵ being a positive parameter also as small as one would like. By virtue of (8), it will become

$$0 \leq \vartheta_k < \epsilon, \ -\epsilon < \vartheta_k' < 0. \quad (k = \mu + 1, \ldots, s) \tag{10}$$

Observe how the largest one among the numbers $\vartheta_1, \vartheta_2, \ldots, \vartheta_s$ can not be smaller than $\frac{1}{s}$ by (6) by supposing that

$$\epsilon < \frac{1}{s},$$

one wil find the required number among the number $\vartheta_1, \vartheta_2, \ldots, \vartheta_\mu$. Suppose, for fixing ideas, that

$$\vartheta_1 > \frac{1}{s}.$$

By virtue of (9), it will become

$$\vartheta_1' > \frac{1}{s} - \epsilon \tag{11}$$

We have demonstrated that the point (ξ_i') can not belong to these parallelohedra $R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_\sigma$ which are contiguous to R. By supposing that the point (ξ_i') belong to the parallelohedron R_h, one will have an equality

$$a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} \xi_i' < 0 \tag{12}$$

Observing that by virtue of equations (7)

$$a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} \xi_i' = \sum_{k=1}^{s} \vartheta_k' (a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} \alpha_{ik}),$$

one obtains, because of (12),

$$\sum_{k=1}^{s} \vartheta_k' (a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} \alpha_{ik}) < 0$$

Of this inequality one draws, by (10) and (11),

$$\frac{1}{2}(a_{0h} \sum a_{ih} \alpha_{i1}) - \epsilon \left[a_{0h} \sum a_{ih} \alpha_{i1} + \sum_{k=\mu+1}^{s} (a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} \alpha_{ik}) \right] < 0 \, .$$

By putting

$$A = \frac{1}{2}(a_{0h} \sum a_{ih} \alpha_{i1}) \text{ and } B = a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} \alpha_{i1} + \sum_{k=\mu+1}^{s} (a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} \alpha_{ik}),$$

suppose that $A > 0$; the previous inequality gives $B > 0$, thus

$$\epsilon > \frac{A}{B} \tag{13}$$

Observe that the numbers A and B do not change when one replace the parallelohedron by any parallelohedron of the set (R). One concludes that the ratio $\frac{A}{B}$ which does not vanish possess a positive minimum ω.

By supposing that

$$\epsilon < \omega,$$

the inequality (13) becomes impossible and it is necessary that $A = 0$ or otherwise

$$a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih}\alpha_{i1} = 0$$

We have arrived at the following result: all the parallelohedra within which is situated the contour examined C are contiguous by the vertex (α_{i1}).

With the help of the lemma of Number 35, one will easily demonstrate the fundamental theorem stated by repeating the reasoning explained in Number 28.

Fundamental properties of the generatrix function $V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n)$

37

Theorem I. Suppose that two vectors $[\lambda_i]$ *and* $[\lambda_i^{(0)}]$ *characterise two parallelohedra* R *and* $R^{(0)}$ *of the set* (R). *One will have an inequality*

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) > V\left(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1^{(0)}, \lambda_2^{(0)}, \ldots, \lambda_n^{(0)}\right),$$

on condition that the point (x_i) *be interior to the parallelohedron* $R^{(0)}$.

Let$(\xi_i^{(0)})$ be any point which is interior to the parallelohedron $R^{(0)}$.

Take a point (ξ_i) which is interior to the parallelohedron R and examine a vector $[\xi_i^{(0)}, \xi_i]$ determined by the equations

$$x_i = \xi_i^{(0)} + u(\xi_i - \xi_i^{(0)}) \quad \text{where } 0 \le u \le 1.$$

A group of the vector $[\xi_i^{(0)}, \xi_i]$ belong to the parallelohedron R^0. Designate,

$$\xi_i' = \xi_i^{(0)} + u_1(\xi_i - \xi_i^{(0)}) \quad \text{where } 0 < u < 1$$

and suppose that the vector $[\xi_i^{(0)}, \xi_i']$ represents the group of the vector $[\xi_i^{(0)}, \xi_i]$ which belong to $R^{(0)}$.

The second group $[\xi_i', \xi_i]$ of the vector $[\xi_i^{(0)}, \xi_i]$ does not possess any point (ξ_i') common to the parallelohedron $R^{(0)}$. The point (ξ_i') belongs to a face $p^{(0)}(\nu)$ of the parallelohedron $R^{(0)}$. One will choose among the parallelohedra which are contiguous by the face $p^{(0)}(\nu)$ a parallelohedron R' which contains a group of the vector $[\xi_i', \xi_i]$.

Designate

$$\xi_i'' = \xi_i + u_2(\xi_i - \xi_i^{(0)}) \quad \text{where } u_1 < u_2 \le 1$$

and suppose that the vector $[\xi_i', \xi_i'']$ represents a group of the vector $[\xi_i', \xi_i]$ which belongs to the parallelohedron R' and so on.

Let us suppose that one has determined m points of the vector $[\xi_i^{(0)}, \xi_i]$

$$\xi_i^{(k)} = \xi_i^{(0)} + u_k(\xi_i - \xi_i^{(0)}), \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, m) \tag{1}$$

where

$$0 < u_1 < u_2 < \cdots < u_m < 1 \tag{2}$$

which correspond to the vectors $[\xi_i^{(0)}, \xi_i'], [\xi_i', \xi_i''], \ldots, [\xi_i^{(m)}, \xi_i]$ belonging to the parallelohedra

$$R^{(0)}, R', \ldots, R^{(m-1)}, R$$

successively contiguous.

Designate by

$$a_0^{(k)} + \sum a_i^{(k)} x_i = 0, \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, m-1)$$

the canonical equation of the face common to the parallelohedra $R^{(k)}$ and $R^{(k+1)}$ which is defined within the parallelohedron $R^{(k)}$.

By virtue of the established definition in Number 32, one will have a formula

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) = V\left(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1^{(0)}, \lambda_2^{(0)}, \ldots, \lambda_n^{(0)}\right) + \sum_{k=0}^{m-1}\left(a_0^{(k)} + \sum a_i^{(k)} x_i\right) \tag{3}$$

Examine the sum

$$a_0^{(k)} + \sum a_i^{(k)}\xi_i^{(0)} \quad \text{and} \quad a_0^{(k)} + \sum a_i^{(k)}\xi_i. \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, m-1)$$

By virtue of the supposition made, the point $(\xi_i^{(k+1)})$ verifies the equation

$$a_0^{(k)} + \sum a_i^{(k)}\xi_i^{(k+1)} = 0$$

As the point $(\xi^{(k)})$ belongs to the parallelohedron $R^{(k)}$, one will have an inequality

$$a_0^{(k)} + \sum a_i^{(k)}\xi_i^{(k)} \ge 0.$$

By virtue of (1) and (2), one obtains

$$a_0^{(k)} + \sum a_i^{(k)} \xi_i^{(0)} \geq 0 \text{ and } a_0^{(k)} + \sum a_i^{(k)} \xi_i \leq 0 \,. \; (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, m-1)$$

As the point $(\xi_i^{(0)})$ is interior to the parallelohedron $R^{(0)}$, we will have

$$a_0^{(0)} + \sum a_i^{(0)} \xi_i^{(0)} > 0 \text{ and } a_0^{(0)} + \sum a_i^{(0)} \xi_i < 0 \,,$$

It results in that

$$\sum_{k=0}^{m-1} (a_0^{(0)} + \sum a_i^{(0)} \xi_i^{(0)}) > 0 \text{ and } \sum_{k=0}^{m-1} (a_0^{(k)} + \sum a_i^{(k)} \xi_i) < 0 \,.$$

By substituting in the formula (3), one obtains

$$V(\xi_1^{(0)}, \xi_2^{(0)}, \ldots, \xi_n^{(0)}, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) > V(\xi_1^{(0)}, \xi_2^{(0)}, \ldots, \xi_n^{(0)}, \lambda_1^{(0)}, \lambda_2^{(0)}, \ldots, \lambda_n^{(0)})$$

and

$$V(\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) < V(\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_n, \lambda_1^{(0)}, \lambda_2^{(0)}, \ldots, \lambda_n^{(0)}) \,.$$

Theorem II. Suppose that the parallelohedra $R^{(0)}, R', \ldots, R^{(n-\nu)}$ be contiguous by a face $p(\nu)$ in ν dimensions. By designating by $[\lambda_i^{(k)}]$, $(k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n-\nu)$ the vectors which characterise these parallelohedra, one will have an inequality

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) > V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1^{(0)}, \lambda_2^{(0)}, \ldots, \lambda_n^{(0)}),$$

on condition that the point (x_i) be interior to a face $p(\nu)$ and that the vector $[\lambda_i]$ is not among the vectors $[\lambda_i^{(k)}]$, $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, (n-\nu))$.

By supposing that $\lambda_i = \lambda_i^{(k)}$, one will have the equation

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1^{(k)}, \lambda_2^{(k)}, \ldots, \lambda_n^{(k)}) = V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1^{(0)}, \lambda_2^{(0)}, \ldots, \lambda_n^{(0)}).$$
$$(k = 1, 2, \ldots, (n-\nu))$$

One will easily demonstrate the announced Theorem II by repeating the reasonings which have been established previously.

38

The results obtained open a new way for the researches concerning the primitive parallelohedra. One can consider the set (R) of primitive parallelohedra under a new point of view, in knowing:

Each parallelohedron $R^{(0)}$ of the set (R) characterised by the vector $[\lambda_i^{(0)}]$ presents a set of points (x_i) verifying the inequality $V(x_i, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) \geq V(x_i, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1^{(0)}, \lambda_2^{(0)}, \ldots, \lambda_n^{(0)})$, for any vector $[\lambda_i]$ belonging to group G.

We have seen in Number 32 that for the principal parallelohedron R_0 of the set (R) one has

$$V(x_i, x_2, \ldots, x_n, 0, 0, \ldots, 0) = 0.$$

It follows that the principal parallelohedron R_0 is defined by the inequality

$$V(x_i, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) \geq 0$$

which holds for any vector $[\lambda_i]$ of group G.

Solution of the quadratic function $V(x_i, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n)$

39

Suppose that the principal parallelohedron R_0 is determined with the help of canonical inequalities

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik} x_i \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

Designate by $[\lambda_{ik}]$ the vector which defines a translation of the parallelohedron R_k to R_0 $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$.

Take two parallelohedra R_k and R_0 contiguous to the parallelohedron R_0 through the faces P_k and P_h which are not parallel. Put

$$\lambda = \lambda_k + \lambda_{ih}$$

and designate by R the parallelohedron of the set (R) characterised by the vector $[\lambda_i]$.

The parallelohedron R is contiguous to the parallelohedra R_k and R_h through the faces which are congruent to the faces P_h and P_k.

One can thus form the series

$$R_0, R_k, R \text{ and } R_0, R_h, R$$

of parallelohedra which are successively contiguous.

Let us suppose that the parallelohedron R_k is determined with the help of canonical equations

$$u_k[a_{0r} + \sum a_{ir}(x_i + \lambda_{ik})] \geq 0. \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

The face of the parallelohedron R_k which is congruent to the face P_h will be determined by the equation

$$u_k[a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih}(x_i + \lambda_{ik})] = 0.$$

It results in that the function $V(x_i, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n)$ is expressed by the sum

$$V(x_i, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) = a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}x_i + u_k \left[a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih}(x_i + \lambda_{ik})\right].$$

In the same manner, one obtains

$$V(x_i, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) = a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih}x_i + u_h \left[a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}(x_i + \lambda_{ih})\right].$$

By virtue of the fundamental theorem of Number 34, one will have an identity

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}x_i + u_k \left[a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih}(x_i + \lambda_{ik})\right] = a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih}x_i + u_h \left[a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}(x_i + \lambda_{ih})\right].$$

It follows that

$$a_{0k} + u_k(a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih}\lambda_{ik}) = a_{0h} + u_h(a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}\lambda_{ih}) \tag{1}$$

and

$$a_{ik} + u_k a_{ih} = a_{ih} + u_h a_{ik}. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

We have supposed that the coefficients a_{ik} and a_{ih}, $(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ would not be proportional , thus it is necessary that

$$u_k = 1 \text{ and } u_h = 1$$

We have arrived at the following important result:
it Any parallelohedron R characterised by a vector $[\lambda_i]$ will be determined by the canonical inequalities

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}(x_i + \lambda_i) \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

Observe that by virtue of (1), one will have the equation

$$\sum a_{ik}\lambda_{ih} = \sum a_{ih}\lambda_{ik}.$$

In this equation, one can attribute to the indices k and h the values $k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma; h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma$.

40

Theorem. The vectors

$$[\lambda_{i1}], [\lambda_{i2}], \ldots, [\lambda_{i\sigma}]$$

form the basis of the group G. By posing

$$\lambda_i = \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} l_k \lambda_{ik} \tag{2}$$

where $l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_\sigma$ are arbitrary integers, one will determine each vector $[\lambda_i]$ of the group G. By indicating

$$a_i = \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} l_k a_{ik}, \tag{3}$$

one will define the function $V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n)$ by the formula

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) = \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} l_k (a_{0k} - \frac{1}{2}\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ik}\lambda_{ik} + \sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ik}x_i) + \frac{1}{2}\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_i\lambda_i \tag{4}$$

Let us suppose that the formula (4) is verified by the vectors $[\lambda_i^{(0)}]$ and $[\lambda_i']$ which are defined by the equations

$$\lambda_i^{(0)} = \sum_{k=1}^{n} l_k^{(0)}\lambda_{ik} \text{ and } \lambda_i' = \sum_{k=1}^{n} l_k'\lambda_{ik}. \ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{5}$$

We will see that the formula (1) will also be true for the vector $[\lambda_i]$ determined by the equations

$$\lambda_i = \lambda_i^{(0)} + \lambda_i'.$$

Let us indicate by $R, R^{(0)}$ and R' the parallelohedra characterised by the vectors $[\lambda_i], [\lambda_i^{(0)}]$ and $[\lambda_i']$.
The parallelohedron $R^{(0)}$ will be determined by the canonical inequalities

$$a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}(x_i + \lambda_i^{(0)}) \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

One concludes that the function $V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n)$ is expressed by the formula

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) = V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1^{(0)}, \lambda_2^{(0)}, \ldots, \lambda_n^{(0)}) + U(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda', \lambda_2', \ldots, \lambda_n'), \tag{6}$$

Where the function $U(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda', \lambda'_2, \ldots, \lambda'_n)$ represents the generatrix function determined with the condition that the parallelohedron $R^{(0)}$ have been chosen for the principal parallelohedron.

By designating

$$a_i^{(0)} = \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} l_k^{(0)} a_{ik} \text{ and } a'_i = \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} l'_k a_{ik}, \ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{7}$$

one will have, by virtue of the supposition made,

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1^{(0)}, \lambda_2^{(0)}, \ldots, \lambda_n^{(0)}) = \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} l_k^{(0)} \left(a_{0k} - \tfrac{1}{2}\sum a_{ik}\lambda_{ik} + \sum a_{ik}x_i\right) + \tfrac{1}{2}\sum a_i^{(0)}\lambda_i^{(0)},$$

$$U(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda', \lambda'_2, \ldots, \lambda'_n) = \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} l'_k \left(a_{0k} + \sum a_{ik}\lambda_i^{(0)} - \tfrac{1}{2}\sum a_{ik}\lambda_{ik} - \sum a_{ik}x_i\right) + \tfrac{1}{2}\sum a'_i\lambda'_i.$$

Let us put

$$l_k = l_k^{(0)} + l'_k. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

By virtue of (6) one obtains

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) = \sum l_k \left(a_{0k} - \tfrac{1}{2}\sum a_{ik}\lambda_{ik} + \sum a_{ik}x_i\right) + \tfrac{1}{2}\sum a_i^{(0)}\lambda_i^{(0)} + \tfrac{1}{2}\sum a'_i\lambda'_i + \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma}\sum_{i=1}^{\sigma} a_{ik}l'_k\lambda_i^{(0)}. \tag{8}$$

Let us examine the sum

$$\frac{1}{2}\sum a_i^{(0)}\lambda_i^{(0)} + \frac{1}{2}\sum a'_i\lambda'_i + \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma}\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ik}l'_k\lambda_i^{(0)}. \tag{9}$$

By virtue of (5), one will hve

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ik}\lambda_i^{(0)} = \sum_{h=1}^{\sigma}\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ik}l_h^{(0)}\lambda_{ih}.$$

We have seen in Number 39 that

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ik}\lambda_{ih} = \sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ih}\lambda_{ik},$$

therefore

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ik}\lambda_i^{(0)} = \sum_{h=1}^{\sigma}\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ih}l_h^{(0)}\lambda_{ik}$$

and, because of (7), this becomes

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ik}\lambda_i^{(0)} = \sum_{i=1}^{n} a_i^{(0)}\lambda_{ik}.$$

It follows that

$$\sum_{k=1}^{\sigma}\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ik}l'_k\lambda_i^{(0)} = \sum a_i^{(0)}\lambda'_i.$$

By virtue of (7), one will also have

$$\sum_{k=1}^{\sigma}\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ik}l'_k\lambda_i^{(0)} = \sum_{i=1}^{n} a'_i\lambda_i^{(0)}.$$

One can therefore present the sum (9) under the form

$$\begin{aligned}\frac{1}{2}\sum a_i^{(0)}\lambda_i^{(0)} + \frac{1}{2}\sum a'_i\lambda'_i + \sum_{k=1}^{n}\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ik}l'_k\lambda_i^{(0)} &= \frac{1}{2}\left(\sum a_i^{(0)}\lambda_i^{(0)} + \sum a_i^{(0)}\lambda'_i + \sum a'_i\lambda_i^{(0)} + \sum a'_i\lambda'_i\right)\\ &= \frac{1}{2}\sum\left(a_i^{(0)} + a_i^{(0)})(\lambda_i^{(0)} + \lambda'_i\right).\end{aligned}$$

As

$$a_i^{(0)} + a'_i = a_i \text{ and } \lambda_i^{(0)} + \lambda'_i = \lambda_i,$$

the formula (8) can be written

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) = \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} l_k \left(a_{0k} - \frac{1}{2}\sum a_{ik}\lambda_{ik} + \sum a_{ik}x_i\right) + \frac{1}{2}\sum a_i\lambda_i.$$

It is easy to verify the formula (4) in the case

$$\lambda_i = \pm\lambda_{ik}. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

This results in that the formula (4) holds for any vector $[\lambda_i]$ belonging to the group G.
Theorem II. The group G possesses a basis formed of n vector

$$[\pi_{i1}], [\pi_{i2}], \ldots, [\pi_{in}].$$

By putting

$$\lambda_i = \sum_{k=1}^{n} l_k \pi_{ik} \tag{11}$$

where $l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$ are arbitrary integers, one will determine each vector $[\lambda_i]$ of the group G. By indicating

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \pi_1, \pi_2, \ldots, \pi_n) = p_{0k} + \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_i x_i, \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

and

$$a_i = \sum_{k=1}^{n} l_k p_{ik}, \tag{12}$$

one will have the formula

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) = \sum_{k=1}^{n} l_k \left(p_{0k} - \frac{1}{2} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{ik}\pi_{ik} + \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{ik} x_i \right) + \frac{1}{2} \sum_{i=1}^{n} a_i \lambda_i.$$

One will easily demonstrate Theorem II introduced with the help of the formula (4).
Let us notice that the sum $\sum a_i \lambda_i$ presents, by virtue of equation (11) and (12), a quadratic form of integer variables $l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$

$$\sum a_i \lambda_i = \sum_{k=1}^{n} \sum_{h=1}^{n} A_{kh} l_k l_h,$$

where one has put

$$A_{kh} = \frac{1}{2} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{ik}\pi_{ih} + \frac{1}{2} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{ih}\pi_{ik}, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n; h = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

We will see that the quadratic form $\sum\sum A_{kh} l_k l_h$ obtained is positive.

41

Theorem I. Any primitive parallelohedron possesses a centre.
Designate by (ζ_i) the point satisfying the equations

$$p_{0k} - \frac{1}{2} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{ik}\pi_{ik} + \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{ik}\zeta_i = 0 \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{1}$$

I say that the point (ζ_i) represents the centre of the principal parallelohedron R_0
To demonstrate this, put

$$\lambda_{ih} = \sum_{k=1}^{n} l_k^{(h)} \pi_{ik} \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

By virtue of Theorem II of Number 40, one obtains

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_{1h}, \lambda_{2h}, \ldots, \lambda_{nh}) = \sum l_k^{(h)} \left(p_{0k} - \frac{1}{2} \sum p_{ik}\pi_{ik} + \sum p_{ik} x_i \right) + \frac{1}{2} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \left(p_{i1} l_1^{(h)} + \ldots + p_{in} l_n^{(h)} \right) \lambda_{ih}$$

On the other hand, by virtue of the definition established in Number 32, one has

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_{1h}, \lambda_{2h}, \ldots, \lambda_{nh}) = a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih} x_i$$

It follows that

$$a_{ih} = \sum_{k=1}^{n} l_k^{(h)} p_{ik}, \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{2}$$

and

$$a_{0h} = \sum_{k=1}^{n} l_k^{(h)} \left(p_0 k - \frac{1}{2} \sum p_{ik}\pi_{ik} \right) + \frac{1}{2} \sum a_{ih}\lambda_{ih} \ (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{3}$$

Multiply the equation (1) by $(l^{(h)})$ and by attributing to the index k the values $1, 2, \ldots, n$, add the equations obtained, it becomes, by (2) and (3),

$$a_{0h} - \frac{1}{2}\sum a_{ih}\lambda_{ih} + \sum a_{ih}\zeta_i = 0 \,(h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{4}$$

That posed, take any one point (x_i) belonging to the parallelohedron R_0 .

For the point (ζ_i) to be the centre of the parallelohedron R_0, it is necessary and sufficient that the point (x'_i) determined by the equations

$$x'_i = 2\zeta_i - \lambda_i, \; (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{5}$$

also belongs to the parallelohedron R_0 .

By virtue of the supposition made, one will have the inequalities

$$a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih}x_i \geq 0. \; (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{6}$$

By noticing that by (4) and (5)

$$a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih}x'_i = -a_{0h} - \sum a_{ih}(x_i - \lambda_{ih})$$

and that the inequality

$$-a_{0h} - \sum a_{ih}(x_i - \lambda_{ih}) \geq 0$$

is found among the inequalities (6), one obtains

$$a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih}x'_i \geq 0. \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

It is therefore demonstrated that the point (ξ_i) represents the centre of the parallelohedron R_0.

Let us notice that the centre (ξ_i) is interior to the parallelohedron R_0.

To demonstrate this, let us suppose that a point (x_i) is interior to the parallelohedron R_0.

One will have the inequalities

$$a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih}x_i > 0. \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

Among these inequalities can be found the inequalities

$$-a_{0h} - \sum a_{ih}(x_i - \lambda_{ih}) > 0. \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

By taking the summation of these inequalities, one obtains

$$\sum a_{ih}\lambda_{ih} > 0, \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

and, because of the equation (4), it becomes

$$a_{0h} + \sum a_{ih}\xi_i > 0. \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

42

Theorem II. The quadratic form

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n}(p_{i1}l_1 + p_{i2}l_2 + \ldots + p_{in}l_n)(\pi_{i1}l_1 + \pi_{i2}l_2 + \ldots + \pi_{in}l_n)$$

Apply Theorem I of Number 37 to the centre (ζ_i) of the principal parallelohedron R_0, one will have the inequality

$$V(\zeta_1, \zeta_2, \ldots, \zeta_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) > 0, \tag{7}$$

whatever the vector $[\lambda_i]$ of the group G may be, the vector $[0]$ being excluded.

By virtue of Theorem II of Number 40 and, [by virtue] of the equation (1), it becomes

$$p(\zeta_1, \zeta_2, \ldots, \zeta_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) = \frac{1}{2}\sum(p_{i1}l_1 + \ldots + p_{in}l_n)(\pi_{i1}l_1 + \ldots + \pi_{in}l_n)$$

and, from (7), one finds

$$\sum (p_{i1}l_1 + p_{i2}l_2 + \ldots + p_{in}l_n)\,(\pi_{i1}l_1 + \pi_{i2}l_2 + \ldots + \pi_{in}l_n) > 0$$

The inequality obtained holds, whatever the integer values of the variable $l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$ may be, the system $l_1 = 0, l_2 = 0, \ldots, l_n = 0$ being excluded.

Continuous group of the linear transformations of the primitive parallelohedra

43

Applying a linear transformation of the principal primitive parallelohedron R_0 with the help of a substitution

$$x_i = \alpha_{i0} + \sum_{k=1}^{n}\alpha_{ik}x'_k, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

with any real coefficients and of the determinant which does not vanish.

One obtains a new primitive parallelohedron R' which will be determined with the help of the canonical inequalities

$$a'_{0h} + \sum_{k=1}^{n} a'_{kh} x'_k \geq 0, \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

where one has put

$$a'_{0h} = a_{0h} + \sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ih}\alpha_{i0},\ a'_{kh} = \sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ih}\alpha_{ik} \tag{1}$$

$$(k = 1, 2, \ldots, h; h = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

The group G' of vectors corresponding to the parallelohedron R' obtained will be determined by the equations

$$\lambda_i = \sum_{k=1}^{n} \alpha_{ik}\lambda_k, \tag{2}$$

on condition that the vector $[\lambda_i]$ of the group G corresponds to the vector $[\lambda'_i]$ in the group G' .

Designate

$$V(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_n) = p_0 + \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_i x_i$$

and

$$V(x'_1, x'_2, \ldots x'_n, \lambda'_1, \lambda'_2, \ldots, \lambda'_n) = p'_0 + \sum_{i=1}^{n} p'_i x_i$$

By virtue of the formula (4) of Number 40 and [by virtue] of the equation (1) and (2) one obtains

$$p'_0 = p_0 + \sum_{i=1}^{n} p + i\alpha_{i0},\ p'_k = \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_i\alpha_{ik} \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

Of which result $[\pi_i]$ and $[\pi'_i]$ being any two corresponding vectors, one will have

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n} p_i\pi_i = \sum_{i=1}^{n} p'_i\pi'_i \tag{3}.$$

Theorem. The quadratic form

$$\sum_{k=1}^{n}\sum_{h=1}^{n} A_{kh} l_k l_h = \sum_{i=1}^{n} (p_{i1}l_1 + p_{i2}l_2 + \ldots + p_{in}l_n)(\pi_{i1}l_1 + \pi_{i2}l_2 + \ldots + \pi_{in}l_n)$$

44

Carry out a transformation of the primitive parallelohedra of the set (R) with the help of a substitution

$$p_0 k - \frac{1}{2}\sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{ik}\pi_{ik} + \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{ik}x_i = x'_k \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

One obtains a set of the primitive parallelohedra (R').

The corresponding value of the function $V(x'_1, x'_2, \ldots, x'_n, \lambda'_1, \lambda'_2, \ldots, \lambda'_n)$ for the set (R') will be expressed by the formular

$$V(x'_1, x'_2, \ldots, x'_n, \lambda'_1, \lambda'_2, \ldots, \lambda'_n) = \sum_{i=1}^{n} l_i x'_i + \frac{1}{2}\sum_{i=1}^{n}\sum_{j=1}^{n} A_{ij} l_i l_j\,.$$

By virtue of the theorem Number 38, the principal parallelohedron of the set (R) will be determined by the inequalities

$$\frac{1}{2}\sum\sum A_{ij} l_i h_j + \sum_{i=1}^{n} l_i x_i \geq 0$$

which hold, whatever the integer values of $l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$ may be.

The various parallelohedra of the set (R') will be determined by the inequalities

$$\frac{1}{2}\sum\sum A_{ij} l_i l_j + \sum l_i x_i \geq \frac{1}{2}\sum\sum A_{ij} l_i^{(0)} l_j^{(0)} + \sum l_i^{(0)} x_i \tag{4}$$

Each parallelohedron of the set (R') will be characterised by a corresponding system $(l_i^{(0)})$ of integers $l_1^{(0)}, l_2^{(0)}, \ldots, l_n^{(0)}$.

Observe how one could replace the base of the group G formed of n vectors by another base also formed of n vectors, these two bases will be equivalent, by virtue of Theorem III of Number 11; the corresponded positive quadratic form $\sum\sum A_{ij} l_i l_j$ will be replaced by an equivalent form; the inequalities (4) define

within this case the set of the parallelohedra which can be transformed as the set (R') with the help of a corresponding linear substitution on integer coefficients and of the determinant ± 1 .

The following remarkable theorem is thus demonstrated.

Theorem. By applying the linear transformation of a primitive parallelohedron with the help of the substitutions in some real coefficients which form a group continuous for linear substitutions, one obtains a set of primitive parallelohedra which is perfectly determined by a class of equivalent positive quadratic form, on condition that one does not consider as being different the quadratic forms with proportional coefficients.

We have seen how any positive quadratic form defines, by the help of the inequalities (4), a set of congruent parallelohedra which can be primitives or not.

Section III

Solution of the parallelohedra with the aid of positive quadratic form

Definition of the convex polyhedron corresponding to a positive quadratic form

45

Let $\sum_{i=1}^{n}\sum_{j=1}^{n} a_{ij}x_ix_j$ be an arbitrary positive quadratic form in n variables $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$. Imagine a set R of points (α_i) satisfying the inequality

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n}\sum_{j=1}^{n} a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum_{i=1}^{n}\alpha_i x_i >\geq 0,$$

whatever may be the integer values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$.

By virtue of the definition established, the set R enjoys the following properties:

1. The set R is in n dimensions
2. The point (0) represents the centre of the set R
3. The set R is convex.

Take we a system of arbitrary parameters $\epsilon_1, \epsilon_2, \ldots, \epsilon_n$ and examine a vector g composed of points (α_i) which are determined by the equation

$$\alpha_i = \rho\epsilon_i \quad \text{where } \rho \geq 0$$

It is easy to demonstrate that there exists an interval

$$0 \leq \rho \leq \rho_0 \quad \text{where } \rho_0 > 0$$

which correspond with the points of vector g belonging to the set R .

By posing

$$\alpha_{i0} = \rho_0\epsilon_i,$$

one obtain a vector $[\alpha_{i0}]$ the points of which belong to the set R. The point (α_{i0}) belongs to the boundary of the set R, that is to say: the point (α_{i0}) satisfies the inequality

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum \alpha_{i0}x_i \geq 0, \tag{1}$$

whatever may be the integer values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ and satisfy at least one equation

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum \alpha_{i0}l_i = 0, \tag{2}$$

$l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$ being the integers which do not vanish.

Designate

$$\alpha_{i1} = -\alpha_{i0} - \sum_{j=1}^{n} a_{ij}l_j, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{3}$$

one will have, by (2), the equation

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum \alpha_{i1}x_i = \sum\sum a_{ij}(l_i - x_i)(l_j - x_j) + 2\sum \alpha_{i0}(l_i - x_i)$$

and, by virtue of (1), one obtains

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum \alpha_{i1}x_i \geq 0, \tag{4}$$

therefore the point (α_{i1}) also belongs to the set R .

By adding the inequalities (1) and (4), one finds, from (3),

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j - \sum\sum a_{ij}x_il_j \geq 0\,.$$

The inequality obtained holds, whatever the integer values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$; this inequality can be written

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j \leq \sum\sum a_{ij}(l_i - 2x_i)(l_j - 2x_j)$$

One concludes that the system (l_i) is nothing but a representation of the minimum of the positive quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ determined in the set composed of all the systems of integers which are contiguous to the system l_i with respect to the modulo 2.

The number of such systems is finite. Suppose that all these systems form a series

$$(l_{i1}), (l_{i2}), \ldots, (l_{i\sigma}) \tag{5}$$

46

Theorem. The set R presents a convex polyhedron determined with the aid of the inequalities

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_i l_{ik} \geq 0 \; (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{6}$$

By virtue of the definition established, each point (α_i) of the set R satisfies these inequalities. Suppose that a point (α_i) satisfying these inequality does not belong to the set R. One will determine in this case a positive value of the parameter ρ in the interval $0 < \rho < 1$, such that

$$\alpha_i^{(0)} = \rho\alpha_i \quad \text{where } 0 < \rho < 1, \tag{7}$$

one obtains a point $(\alpha_i^{(0)})$ belonging to the boundary of the set R. The point $(\alpha_i^{(0)})$ will satisfy, as we have seen, an equation

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_i l_j + 2\sum \alpha_i^{(0)} l_i = 0 \tag{8}$$

characterised by a system (l_i) belonging to the series (6) .

By virtue of the equation obtained, one has

$$\sum \alpha_i^{(0)} l_i < 0$$

and, by (7), it becomes

$$\sum \alpha_i l_i < 0\,.$$

By presenting the equation (8) in the form

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_i l_j + 2\sum \alpha_i l_i = 2(1-\rho)\sum \alpha_i l_i,$$

one will have the inequality

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_i l_j + 2\sum \alpha_i l_i < 0,$$

which is contrary to the hypothesis.

Independent inequalities which define the convex polyhedron corresponding to a positive quadratic form

47

It may be the case that among the inequalities (6) of the previous number there are independent inequalities. Suppose, for example, that the inequality

$$\sum\sum a_i j l_i l_j + 2\sum \alpha_i l_i \geq 0 \tag{1}$$

ve dependent. One will have in this case an identity

$$\sum\sum a_i j l_i l_j + 2\sum \alpha_i l_i = \rho_0 + \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} \rho_k \left(\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_i l_i k\right) \tag{2}$$

where

$$\rho_0 \geq 0, \quad \rho_k \geq 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)\,.$$

We have seen in Numer 45 that the inequality

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_i x_j = \sum\sum a_{ij}x_i l_j \geq 0$$

holds whatever the integer values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_m$ may be.

By making in the identity (R)

$$\alpha_i = -\frac{1}{2}\sum a_{ij}l_j,$$

one obtains

$$\rho_0 + \sum \rho_k \left(\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} - \sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_j\right) = 0$$

and consequently

$$\rho_0 = 0,\ \rho_k \left(\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} - \sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_j\right) = 0 \; (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

By supposing that $\rho_k \neq 0$, one will have

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} - \sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_j = 0$$

thus

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_i l_j = \sum\sum a_{ij}(l_i - 2l_i k)(l_j - 2l_{jk})\,.$$

By virtue of the equation obtained, the system $(l_i - 2s_{ik})$ is in the series (5) of Number 45. This is a condition necessary for the inequality (1) to be dependent.

48

Theorem. For an inequality

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_i l_j + 2\sum \alpha_i l_i \geq 0 \tag{3}$$

to be independent, it is necessary and sufficient that the quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ *does not possess as two minimum representations* (l_i) *and* $(-l_i)$ *in the set composed of all the systems of integers which are contiguous to the system* (l_i) *with regard to the modulus 2.*

We have demonstrated that the condition studied is sufficient. It remains to be demonstrated that this condition is necessar.

Let us suppose that the inequality (3) is independent. In this case

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum \alpha_i l_i = 0$$

defines a face P in $n-1$ dimensions of the polyhedron R.

Let (α_i) be a point which is interior to the face P. One has the inequality

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum \alpha_i x_i > 0, \tag{4}$$

whatever the integer values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ may be, the two systems (0) and (l_i) being excluded. By putting, as we have done in Number 45,

$$\alpha_i' = -\alpha_i - \sum a_{ij}l_j, \tag{5}$$

one will also have an inequality

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum \alpha_i' x_i > 0 \tag{6}$$

which holds for any integer values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$, the two systems (0) and (l_i) being excluded. By adding the inequality (4) and (6) one finds, by (5),

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j - \sum a_{ij}x_il_j > 0$$

in other words

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j < \sum\sum a_{ij}(l_i - 2x_i)(l_j - 2x_j).$$

The inequality obtained holds for any integer values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$, the two systems (0) and (l_i) being excluded.

The theorem introduced is thus demonstrated.

Corollary. The number of the independent inequalities which define the polyhedron R *corresponding to a positive quadratic form can not exceed the limit* $2(2^n - 1)$.

Set (R) *of parallelohedra defined by a positive quadratic form.*

49

Theorem. Let us suppose that the convex polyhedron R *corresponding to a positive quadratic form* $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ *is determined with the help of the inequalities*

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum \alpha_i x_i \geq 0.$$

By applying the translations of polyhedron R *the length of the vector determined by the equations*

$$\lambda_i = -\sum a_{ij}l_j,$$

$l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$ *being the arbitrary integers, one will make up a set* (R) *of congruent polyhedra which uniformly partition space in* n *dimensions.*

Let us indicate with R' the polyhedron which are obtained with the help of a translation of the polyhedron R the length of the vector $[\lambda_i]$. The polyhedron R' will be determined by the inequalities

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n}\sum_{j=1}^{n} a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum_{i=1}^{n}(\alpha_i + \sum_{j=1}^{n} a_{ij}l_j)x_i \geq 0.$$

This inequality can be written

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}(x_i + l_i)(x_j + l_j) + 2\sum \alpha_i(x_i + l_i) \geq \sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum \alpha_i l_i.$$

One concludes that the polyhedron R' will be determined by the inequalities

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum \alpha_i x_i \geq \sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum \alpha_i l_i \tag{1}$$

which hold, whatever the integer values of variables $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ may be.

One will say that the polyhedron R' congruent with the polyhedron R is characterised by the system (l_i).

Let us indicate by (R) the set of all the polyhedra congruent to polyhedron R and which are characterised by the various systems (l_i) of integers.

I argue that the set (R) uniformly fills the space in n dimensions.

Let us take an arbitrary point (α_i) in the space in n dimensions and find the polyhedron of the set (R) of which belongs the point (α_i). In this effect, determine a minimum representation (l_i) of the form

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum \alpha_i x_i$$

in the set E composed of all the systems (x_i) of integer values of the variables $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$.

One will have the inequality

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum \alpha_i x_i \geq \sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum \alpha_i l_i$$

which holds in the set E. As a result, the point (α_i) belongs to the polyhedron of the set (R) characterised by the system (l_i).

Let us suppose that the point (α_i) belongs to the various polyhedra of the set (R): $R, R', \ldots, R^{(\mu)}$ characterised by the systems

$$(l_i), (l_{i1}), \ldots, (l_{i\mu}). \tag{2}$$

By virtue of (1), one obtains the inequalities

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_i l_{ik} = \sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum \alpha_i l_i. \tag{3}$$

$(k = 1, 2, \ldots, \mu)$

It follows that one will have the inequality

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum \alpha_i x_i > \sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum \alpha_i l_i,$$

for any integer values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$, the systems (2) being excluded.

One concludes that the point (α_i) is interior to a face common to the polyhedra $R, R', \ldots, R^{(\mu)}$ and defined by the equations (3).

We have arrived at the following result: *Every positive quadratic form defines a set (R) of congruent parallelohedra which can be primitive or not.*

Algorithm for the search for the minimum of the form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum \alpha_i x_i$ in the set E.

50

Let us suppose that one had determined the independent inequalities

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_i l_{jk} \geq 0 \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

which define the parallelohedron R corresponding to a positive quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$

With the help of the systems

$$(l_{i1}), (l_{i2}), \ldots, (l_{i\sigma})$$

of integers, one can resolve many problems of the arithmetic theory of positive quadratic form.

We seek, for example, the minimum of the form

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j = 2\sum a_i x_i \tag{1}$$

in the set E composed of all the systems (x_i) with integers, $\alpha_1, \alpha_2, \ldots, \alpha_n$ being arbitrary parameters given.

The values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ which correspond to the absolute minimum of the function (1) verify the equations

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{ik}x_i + a_k = 0 \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

We designate by (ξ_i) the point verifying these equations. By posing

$$\xi_i = l_i + r_i$$

we determine the integers $l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$ under the conditions

$$|r_i| \leq \frac{1}{2} \qquad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

In the case $r_i = 0\,(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ the system (l_i) is the one we have sought. We suppose that all the numbers $r_i\,(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ do not vanish. We pose

$$\alpha_i^{(0)} = \alpha_i + \sum_{j=1}^{n} a_{ij}l_j$$

and examine the point $(\alpha_i^{(0)})$.

Let us suppose that the point (α_i) belongs to the parallelohedron of the set (R) which is characterised by the system (l_i), therefore the system represents the minimum of the form (1) .

In the case where the point $(\alpha_i^{(0)})$ does not belong to the parallelohedron R, we determine a value ρ_0 in the interval $0 < \rho_0 < 1$ of parameter ρ, in the manner such that the point $(\rho_0\alpha_i^{(0)})$ belongs to a face of the parallelohedron R . Suppose that this face be determined by the equation

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ih}l_{jh} + 2\sum \alpha_i l_{ih} = 0$$

One will have an equation

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ih}l_{jh} + 2\rho_0\sum \alpha_i^0 l_{ih} = 0 \;\text{ where }\; 0 < \rho_0 < 1$$

Let

$$\alpha_i' = \alpha_i^0 + \sum_{j=1}^{n} a_{ij} l_{jh}$$

and examine anew the point (α_i') and so on. I say that one will always determine a representation of the minimum of the form (1) by repeating many times the procedure explained. To demonstrate, suppose that one had determined with the help of the algorithm shown a series of points

$$\left(\alpha_i^{(0)}\right), \left(\alpha_i'\right), \ldots, \left(\alpha_i^{(k)}\right), \ldots \tag{2}$$

and a series of systems

$$\left(l_i^{(0)}\right), \left(l_i'\right), \ldots, \left(l_i^{(k)}\right), \ldots,$$

verifying the equations

$$\alpha_i^{(k)} = \alpha_i^{(k-1)} + \sum_{j=1}^{n} a_{ij} l_j^{(k-1)} \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots) \tag{3}$$

and the equations

$$\sum\sum a_{ij} l_i^{(k)} l_j^{(k)} + 2\sum \rho_k \alpha_i^{(k)} l_i^{(k)} = 0 \quad \text{where } 0 < \rho_k < 1 \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots)$$

By virtue of these equations, one finds

$$\sum\sum a_{ij} l_i^{(k)} l_j^{(k)} + 2\sum \alpha_i^{(k)} l_i^{(k)} < 0 \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots) \tag{4}$$

By designating

$$m_i^{(k)} = l_i + l_i^{(0)} + \cdots + l_i^{(k-1)} \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots) \tag{5}$$

and

$$m_i^{(0)} = l_i\,,$$

one obtains, from (3),

$$\alpha_i^{(k)} = \alpha_i + \sum_{j=1}^{n} a_{ij} m_j^{(k)} \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots) \tag{6}$$

By substituting in the inequality (4), one gets

$$\sum\sum a_{ij} \left(l_i^{(k)} + m_i^{(k)}\right)\left(l_j^{(k)} + m_j^{(k)}\right) + 2\sum d_i \left(l_i^{(k)} + m_i^{(k)}\right) < \sum\sum a_{ij} m_i^{(k)} m_j^{(k)} + 2\sum \alpha_i m_i^{(k)}$$

This inequality, by (5), can be written

$$\sum\sum a_{ij} m_i^{k+1} m_j(k+1) + 2\sum d_i m_i^{k+1} < \sum\sum a_{ij} m_i^{(k)} m_j^{(k)} + 2\sum d_i m_i^{(k)} \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots)$$

The number of the systems $(m_i^{(k)})$ of integers verifying these inequalities is limited. One concludes that the series of points (2) will always end by a point $(\alpha_i^{(k)})$ belonging to parallelohedron R. By virtue of the equation (6), the system $(m_i^{(k)})$ represents the minimum of the form $\sum\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j + 2\sum\sum \alpha_i x_i$ in the set E. The problem described comes down to the search for all the parallelohedra of the set (R) which are contiguous by a face in the interior of which the point $(\alpha_i^{(k)})$ is to be found. One will determine all these parallelohedra by successively determining the parallelohedra which are contiguous to R through the faces in $n-1$ dimensions and so on and so forth.

Properties of the systems of integers which characterise the faces in $n-1$ dimensions of the parallelohedron corresponding to a positive quadratic form

51

Suppose that the systems

$$\pm(l_{i1}), \pm(l_{i2}), \ldots, \pm(l_i\tau) \tag{1}$$

characterises the faces in $n-1$ dimensions of parallelohedron R corresponding to a positive quadratic form

$$\sum\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j$$

Theorem I. The elements $l_1 k, l_2 k, \ldots, l_m k$ of any system (l_{ik}) belonging to the series (1) have no common divisor.

We have seen in Number 45 that the numbers $l_1 k, l_2 k, \ldots, l_n k$ verify the inequality

$$\sum\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j - \sum\sum a_{ij} x_i l_{jk} \geq 0$$

in the set E. By letting

$$l_{ik} = \delta t_i \quad \text{where } \delta \geq 1$$

and by putting $x_i = t_i$ in the previous inequality, one gets

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}t_it_j - \delta\sum\sum a_{ij}t_it_j \geq 0$$

and it is necessary that $\delta = 1$.

52

Theorem II. Suppose that n systems

$$(p_{i1}), (p_{i2}), \ldots, (p_{in}) \tag{2}$$

represent n consecutive minima

$$M_1 \leq M_2 \leq \ldots M_n$$

of the positive quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$. *All the systems (2) are in the series (1).*

By virtue of the definition for the system of n consecutive minima, one will have an inequality

$$M_k = \sum\sum a_{ij}p_{ik}p_{jk} \leq \sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

as long as all the numbers $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ can not be presented in the form

$$M_k = \sum_{r=1}^{k-1} u_r p_i r\,,$$

the system (0) being excluded.

Suppose that the system (p_{ik}) does not belong to the series (1). In this case there exists a system (t_i) of all the numbers verifying the inequality

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}p_{ik}p_{jk} \geq \sum\sum a_{ij}(p_{ik} - 2t_i)(p_{jk} - 2t_j)$$

On letting

$$q_i = p_{ik} - t_i \tag{3}$$

one presents the previous inequality in the form

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}t_it_j + \sum\sum a_{ij}q_iq_j \tag{4}.$$

By supposing that the two systems (t_i) and (q_i) are different from the system (0), one will have, by virtue of the inequality obtained, the equation

$$t_i = \sum_{r=1}^{k-1} u_r p_i r\,, \quad q_i = \sum_{r=1}^{k-1} v_r p_i r$$

and, from (3), it follows that

$$p_{ik} = \sum_{r=1}^{k-1} (u_r + v_r) p_i r\,.$$

The equations obtained are impossible, since otherwise the determinant of n systems (2) would vanish, which is contrary to the hypothesis.

As a result, the inequality (4) does not hold at condition where either

$$t_i = 0 \quad \text{or} \quad t_i = p_{ik} \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

It is therefore demonstrated that the system (p_{ik}), $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ belongs to the series (1).

Corollary. All the representations for the arithmetic minimum of the positive quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ are within the series (1).

53

Theorem III. The numerical value of determinant of any n systems which belong to the series (1) is less than n!

Choose any n systems in the series (1)

$$(l_{i1}), (l_{i2}), \ldots, (l_{in})$$

which the determinant $\pm\omega$ does not vanish. Let us indicate

$$\alpha_{ik}^{(0)} = \frac{1}{2}\sum_{j=1}^{n} a_{ij}l_{jk} \text{ and } \alpha'_{ik} = -\frac{1}{2}\sum_{j=1}^{n} a_{ij}l_{jk} \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{5}$$

By virtue of the inequalities

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j \pm \sum\sum a_{ij}x_il_{jh} \geq 0 \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau)$$

which holds in the set E, $2n$ points (5) that belong to the parallelohedron R corresponding to the quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$.

Let us choose any n points among $2n$ points (5), making sure that two points corresponding to the same index k value are not among the ones chosen. One forms in this manner $2n$ systems composed of n points

$$\left(\alpha^{(0)}_{ih_1}\right), \left(\alpha^{(0)}_{ih_2}\right), \ldots, \left(\alpha^{(0)}_{ih_\mu}\right), (\alpha'_{ih_{\mu+1}}), \ldots, \left(\alpha'_{ih_n}\right)$$

$h_1, h_2, \ldots, h_n$ being any permutation of the indices $1, 2, \ldots, n$ and $\mu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n$.

We designate, to summarise,

$$\alpha^{(h)}_{ik} = \alpha^{(0)}_{ih_k},\ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \mu)\ \alpha^{(h)}_{ik} = \alpha'_{ih_k}, \qquad (k = \mu+1, \ldots, n; h = 1, 2, \ldots, 2^n) \tag{6}$$

and examine a simplex K_h determined by the equation

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{n} \vartheta_k \alpha^{(h)}_{ik} \text{ where } \sum_{k=1}^{n} \vartheta_k \leq 1 \text{ and } \vartheta_k \geq 0\ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

All the simplexes K_h, $(h = 1, 2, \ldots, 2^n)$ belong to the parallelohedron R . Any point (α_i), which is interior to a simplex K_h, does not belong to any other simplex of the series formed. This results in an inequality

$$\sum_h \int_{(K_h)} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n < \int_{(R)} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n \quad (h = 1, 2, \ldots, 2^n) \tag{7}$$

54

On designating by D the determinant

$$D = \begin{vmatrix} a_1 1 & a_1 2 & \cdots & a_1 n \\ \vdots & \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\ a_n 1 & a_n 2 & \cdots & a_n n \end{vmatrix}$$

of the quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j$, one has by virtue of (5) and (6)

$$\int_{(K_h)} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n = \frac{\omega}{n!} \cdot \frac{D}{2^n}$$

and the inequality (7) gives

$$\frac{\omega}{n!} D < \int_{(R)} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n \tag{8}$$

This established, we observe how the group G of vectors corresponding to the parallelohedron R possesses a basis formed by n vectors

$$[a_{i1}], [a_{i2}], \ldots, [a_{in}] .$$

By virtue of Theorem III of Number 11, it follows that

$$\int_{(R)} dx_1 dx_2 \cdots dx_n = D . \tag{9}$$

By substituting in the inequality (8), one would obtain

$$\omega < n!$$

§ D.4 G. F. Voronoi, 1909

New application of continuous parameters to the theory of quadratic form.
Second Memoir
Studies on the primitive parallelohedra by Mr. Georges Voronoi in Warsaw
Second Part
Domains of quadratic forms corresponding to the various types of primitive parallelohedra
Section IV
Various types of primitive parallelohedra
[*Journal für die reine und angewandte Mathematik*, V. 136, p. 67–181, 1909]
[translated by K N Tiyapan]

On the number of faces in $n-1$ dimensions of primitive parallelohedron.

55

Theorem. The number of faces in $n-1$ dimensions of a primitive parallelohedron is equal to $2(2^n - 1)$.

Let us suppose that a primitive parallelohedron R corresponding to a positive quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j$ is defined by the independent inequalities

$$\sum\sum a_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk} \pm 2 \sum \alpha_i l_{ik} \geq 0.\ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau) \tag{1}$$

We have seen in Number 48 that any system

$$\pm(l_{1k}, l_{2k}, \ldots, l_{nk}),\ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau) \tag{2}$$

represents the minimum of the quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ in the set composed of all the systems of integers which are congruent to the system $\pm(l_{ik})$ with respect to the modulus 2. The form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ possesses in this set only two minimum representations $\pm(l_{ik})$.

Let us divide the set E, composed of all the systems (x_i) of integers $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$, into 2^n classes

$$E_0, E_1, \ldots, E_m \quad \text{where} \quad m = 2^n - 1$$

with regard to the modulus 2 and suppose that the set E_0 is composed of systems the elements of which have the common divisor 2.

All the systems (2) do not belong to the different sets

$$E_1, E_2, \ldots, E_m \quad \text{where} \quad m = 2^n - 1.$$

It follows that

$$\tau \leq 2^n - 1.$$

I argue that $\tau = 2^n - 1$. Let us suppose that among the systems (2) there are not found the systems belonging to a set E and we determine the minimum of the form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ in the set E_h. Let (l_i) be a representation of this minimum.

Let us indicate by

$$(\alpha_{i1}), (\alpha_{i2}), \ldots, (\alpha_{is}) \tag{3}$$

the vertices of the parallellohedron R defined by the inequalities (1) and examine the values of the function $\sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum\alpha_il_i$ which correspond to the different vertices (3). Let us suppose that the sum $\sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum\alpha_{ik}l_i$ be the smallest one.

By virtue of the supposition made, one will have the inequalities

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum\alpha_{ir}l_i \geq \sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum\alpha_{ik}l_i. \, (r = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{4}$$

By noticing that each point (α_i) belonging to the parallelohedron R can be determined by the equalities

$$\alpha_i = \sum_{r=1}^{s} \vartheta_r\alpha_{ir} \text{ where } \sum\vartheta_r = 1 \text{ and } \vartheta_r \geq 0, (r = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$$

one will deduce the inequalities (4) an inequality

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum\alpha_il_i \geq \sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum\alpha_{ik}l_i$$

which holds for any poit (α_i) belonging to the parallelohedron R. The system (l_i) which represents the minimum of the form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ in the set E_h verifies the inequality

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j - \sum\sum a_{ij}x_il_j \geq 0$$

in the set E. It results that the point

$$\xi_i = -\frac{1}{2}\sum_{j=1}^{n}\alpha_{ij}l_j$$

belong to the parallelohedron R. By making in the inequality (5) $\alpha_i = \xi_i$, one notices

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum\alpha_{ik}l_i \leq 0.$$

The vertex (α_{ik}) of the parallelohedron R verifies the inequality

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum\alpha_{ik}l_i \geq 0,$$

therefore it is necessary that

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j + 2\sum\alpha_{ik}l_i = 0. \tag{6}$$

This stated, let us notice that the vertex (α_ik) of the primitive parallelohedron is simple.

Let us indicate by

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ir}^{(k)}l_{jr}^{(k)} + 2\sum\alpha_{ik}l_{ir}^{(k)} = 0, \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

n equations which define the vertex in the parallelohedron R. As the vertex (α_{ik}) is simple, one will have an inequality

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum\alpha_{ik}x_i > 0,$$

whatever the integer values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ may be, the system (0) and the systems

$$(l_{i1}^{(k)}), (l_{i2}^{(k)}), \ldots, (l_{in}^{(k)}) \tag{7}$$

being excluded. By virtue of the equality (6), the system (l_i) is found among the systems (7) which all belong to the series (R).

It is therefore demonstrated that

$$\tau = 2^n - 1$$

and that the number of faces in $n-1$ dimensions of the parallelohedron R is equal to

$$2\tau = 2(2^n - 1).$$

Definition of the type of primitive parallelohedra.

56

Let us examine a primitive parallelohedron R determined with the help of independent inequalities

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_i l_{ik} \geq 0. \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma \text{ where } \sigma = 2(2^n - 1))$$

Let us indicate with

$$(\alpha_{i1}), (\alpha_{i2}), \ldots, (\alpha_{is})$$

the vertices of the parallelohedron R. One will determine with the help of equations

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ir}^{(k)}l_{jr}^{(k)} + 2\sum \alpha_{ik}l_{ir}^{(k)} = 0. \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, n, k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$$

Each vertex (α_{ik}) $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$ is characterised by n systems of integers

$$(l_{i1}^{(k)}), (l_{i2}^{(k)}), \ldots, (l_{in}^{(k)}), \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s) \tag{1}$$

the determinant $\pm\omega_k$ of which does not cancel each other out.

Let us indicate, to make short, n systems (1) by a symbol

$$\{l_{ir}^{(k)}\}.$$

All the vertices of the primitive parallelohedron R will be characterised by a set of symbols

$$\{l_{ir}^{(1)}\}, \{l_{ir}^{(2)}\}, \ldots, \{l_{ir}^{(s)}\}. \tag{2}$$

This declared, let us examine another primitive parallelohedron R' corresponding to another positive quadratic form $\sum\sum a'_{ij}x_ix_j$. It can turn out that all the vertices of the parallelohedron R' will alsobe characterised by the symbols (2). One will say in this case that the two parallelohedra R and R' belong to the same type.

Definition. One will call the various parallelohedra all the vertices of which are characterised by the set of symbols (2), "belonging to the same type."

57

One can characterise a type of primitive parallelohedra in many ways.

Let us consider a set (R) of congruent primitive parallelohedra which corresponds to a positive quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$.

All the vertices of parallelohedra belonging to the set (R) can be divided into classes of congruent vertices. Let us indicate by τ the number of incongruent vertices belonging to the various classes.

Any vertex of a primitive parallelohedron is congruent to n vertices of parallelohedron, this results in that

$$S = (n+1)\tau.$$

Let (α_i) be any one vertex of parallelohedra of the set (R). One will define it with the help of $n+1$ equations

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_i l_{ik} = A. \ (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \qquad 3$$

The $n+1$ systems

$$(l_{i0}), (l_{i1}), \ldots, (l_{in})$$

characterise $n+1$ parallelohedra of the set (R) which are contiguous by the vertex (α_i). By indicating with (l_i) a system of arbitrary integers, one will characterise by the systems

$$(l_{i0} + l_i), (l_{i1} + l_i), \ldots, (l_{in} + l_i) \tag{4}$$

all the congruent vertices of parallelohedra of the set (R).

By attributing to the variables $l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$ any arbitrary values, one will characterise by $n+1$ systems (4) a class of congruent vertices.

One concludes this that a type of primitive parallelohedra can be characterised by τ systems (4).

58

To have more convenience in the notations, let us introduce in our studies the linear functions

$$u = \sum_{i=1}^{n} l_i x_i, \quad \text{and} \quad u_k = \sum_{i=1}^{n} l_{ik}x_i. \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

One will say that the symbol $(u_0, u_1, \ldots, u_n)$ characterise the vertex (α_i) determined by the equations (3); the symbol $(u_0+u, u_1+u, \ldots, u_n+u)$, u being a linear function in arbitrary integer coefficients, characterise a vertex congruent to the vertex (α_i).

Let us suppose that one had characterised by the symbols

$$(u_0^{(k)}, u_1^{(k)}, \ldots, u_n^{(k)}), \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau) \tag{5}$$

τ congruent vertices of primitive parallelohedra belonging to the set (R). One will say that the set of symbols (5) characterise a type of primitive parallelohedra.

59

Let us examine the faces in various dimensions of primitive parallelohedra belonging to the same type.

Let $P(\nu)$ be a face in ν dimensions ($\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n-1$) of parallelohedra of the set (R) defined by the equations

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_i l_{ik} = \sum\sum a_{ij}l_{i0} + 2\sum \alpha_i l_{i0}.(k = 1, 2, \ldots, n-\nu)$$

One will characterise this face by $n+1-\nu$ systems

$$(l_{i0}), (l_{i1}), \ldots, (l_{i,n-\nu})$$

or by $n+1-\nu$ corresponding linear functions.

$$u_0, u_1, \ldots, u_{n-\nu}.$$

All the faces in ν dimensions of parallelohedra of the set (R) which are congruent to the face $P(\nu)$ will be characterised by the systems

$$(l_{i0}l_i), (l_{i1}l_i), \ldots, (l_{i,n-\nu}l_i)$$

or by the corresponding linear functions

$$u_0 + u, u_1 + u, \ldots, u_{n-\nu} + u.$$

By making, for example, $l_i = -l_{i0}$ one obtains $n-\nu$ systems

$$(l_{i1} - l_{i0}), (l_{i2} - l_{i0}), \ldots, (l_{i,n-\nu} - l_{i0}) \tag{6}$$

which enjoy the following property: all the determinants of the order $(n-\nu)^2$ which one can form from $n-\nu$ systems (6) do not cancel one another at the same time. Let us indicate by $\omega^{(n-\nu)}$ the greatest common divisor of these determinants. By declaring

$$x_i = \sum_{k=1}^{n-\nu}(l_{ik} - l_{i0})\xi_k, \tag{7}$$

one will present a system (x_i) of integers by the linear forms where $\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_{n-\nu}$ are integer or rational numbers which belong to $\omega^{(n-\nu)}$ sets

$$\xi_k = \vartheta_{kr} + y_k \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n-\nu; r = 1, 2, \ldots, \omega^{(n-\nu)}) \tag{8}$$

where $y_1, y_2, \ldots, y_{n-\nu}$ are arbitrary integers. Among the sets (8) is found a set where $\vartheta_{kr} = 0$, $k = 1, 2, \ldots, n-\nu$ and which is composed of integer values of $\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_{n-\nu}$.

In the case $\omega^{(n-\nu)} = 1$, the equalities (7) are possible only on condition that the number $\xi_1, \xi_2, \ldots, \xi_{n-\nu}$ be integer.

The set (8) play an important role in the subsequent studies.

Let us indicate by the symbol $\sigma_{n-\nu}$ the number of incongruent faces in ν dimensions of primitive parallelohedra belonging to the type examined. By indicating with the symbol S_ν the number of faces in ν dimensions of corresponding primitive parallelohedron, one will have a formula

$$S_\nu = (n+1-\nu)\sigma_{n-\nu}. \quad (\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n-1) \tag{9}$$

Definition of the set (L) of simplexes characterising a type of primitive parallelohedra

60

Let us suppose that $n+1$ systems

$$(l_{i0}), (l_{i1}), \ldots, (l_{in}) \tag{1}$$

characterise a vertex of primitive parallelohedra belonging to the type examined.

Definition I. One will call correlative to the vertex of primitive parallelohedra characterised by the systems (1) *a simplex L having $n+1$ vertices*

$$(l_{i0}), (l_{i1}), \ldots, (l_{in}).$$

The simplex L presents a set of points determined by the equalities

$$x_i = \sum_{k=0}^{n}\vartheta_k l_{ik} \text{ where } \sum_{k=0}^{n}\vartheta_k = 1 \text{ and } \vartheta_k \geq 0. \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

Let us indicate by (L) the set of simplexes correlative to the various vertices of a set (R) of primitive parallelohedra belonging to the type examined.

Definition II. One will say that a type of primitive parallelohedra is characterised by the set (L) of simplexes.

One will call congruent two simplexes characterised by the vertices

$$(l_{i0}), (l_{i1}), \ldots, (l_{in}) \text{ and } (l_{i0} + l_i), (l_{i1} + l_i), \ldots, (l_{in} + l_i),$$

$l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$ being arbitrary integers.

All the simplexes of the set (L) can be divided into classes of congruent simplexes; the number of classes is expressed by the symbol σ_n defined by the formula (9) of the previous number.

With the help of equations

$$x_i = \sum_{k=0}^{n-\nu}\vartheta_k l_{ik} \text{ where } \sum_{k=0}^{n-\nu} \text{ and } \vartheta_k \geq 0, \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n-\nu)$$

one will determine a face in $n-\nu$ dimensions of the simplex L which is correlative to the face in ν dimensions of parallelohedra characterised by the systems

$$(l_{i0}), (l_{i1}), \ldots, (l_{i[,]n-\nu}).$$

One concludes that the number of incongruent faces in $n-\nu$ dimensions of the set (L) of simplexes is expressed by the symbol $\sigma_{n-\nu}$ $(\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$.

As all the vertices of simplexes of the set (L) are congruent, one will declare $\sigma_0 = 1$, and the formula (9) of Number 59

$$S_\nu = (n+1-\nu)\sigma_{n-\nu}$$

will hold for the values of $\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n$, provided that one would admit $S_n = 1$.

61

Theorem I. The set (L) of simplexes uniformly fills the space in n dimensions.

Let us suppose that a point (x_i) be interior to a face of the simplex L characterised by the systems

$$(l_{i0}), (l_{i1}), \ldots, (l_{i\nu}). \tag{2}$$

One will have

$$x_i = \sum_{k=0}^{\nu} \vartheta_k l_{ik} \text{ where } \sum_{k=0}^{\nu} \vartheta_k = 1 \text{ and } \vartheta_k > 0. \ (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \nu) \tag{3}$$

Let us suppose that the point (x_i) be interior to a face in ν' dimensions of another simplex L' characterised by the vertices

$$(l'_{i0}), (l'_{i1}), \ldots, (l'_{i\nu}).$$

One can write

$$x_i = \sum_{k=0}^{\nu'} \vartheta'_k l'_{ik} \text{ where } \sum_{k=0}^{\nu'} \vartheta'_k = 1 \text{ and } \vartheta'_k > 0.\ a; (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \nu') \tag{4}$$

Let $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ be a positive quadratic form which defines a set (R) of primitive parallelohedra belonging to the type examined.

Let us indicate by (α_i) and (α'_i) two vertices of parallelohedra of the set (R) which are correlative to the simplexes L and L'. One will have the equalities

$$\begin{cases} \sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_i l_{ik} = A, \\ \sum\sum a_{ij}l'_{ik}l'_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha'_i l'_{ik} = A'. \end{cases} \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{5}$$

By putting down

$$\begin{cases} \sum\sum a_{ij}l'_{ik}l'_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_i l'_{ik} = A + \rho_k, \\ \sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha'_i l_{ik} = A' + \rho'_k, \end{cases} \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{6}$$

one will have the inequalities

$$\rho_k \geq 0 \text{ and } \rho'_k \geq 0. \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

From equalities (5) and (6) one derives

$$\begin{cases} A' - A + 2\sum(\alpha_i - \alpha'_i)l'_{ik} = \rho_k, \\ A - A' + 2\sum(\alpha'_i - \alpha_i)l_{ik} = \rho'_k. \end{cases} \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

By virtue of equalities (3) and (4), one obtains,

$$A' - A + 2\sum(\alpha_i - \alpha'_i)x_i = \sum_{k=0}^{\nu'} \rho_k \vartheta'_k,$$

$$A - A' + 2\sum(\alpha'_i - \alpha_i)x_i = \sum_{i=0}^{\nu} \rho'_k \vartheta_k.$$

By making the sum of these equalities, one finds

$$\sum_{k=0}^{\nu'} \rho_k \vartheta'_k + \sum_{k=0}^{\nu} \rho'_k \vartheta_k = 0.$$

It follows, because of (3) and (4), that

$$\rho_k = 0, \ \ (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \nu') \quad \text{and} \quad \rho'_k = 0. \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, nu)$$

let us notice that the equality $\rho_k = 0$ is possible only on the condition that the system (l'_{ik}) is found among the vertices of the simplex L, similarly, the equality $\rho'_k = 0$ is possible only on condition that the system (l_{ik}) is found among the vertices of the simplex L'.

One concludes that the systems

$$(l'_{i0}), (l'_{i1}), \ldots, (l'_{i\nu'}) \tag{7}$$

characterise a face of the simplex L and that the systems (2) characterise a face of the simplex L'. As a point (x_i) can not be interior to two different faces of the same simplex, it results in that the systems (2) and (7) coincide; therefore the two simplexes L and L' are contiguous through the faces in ν dimensions characterised by the systems (2).

It remains to demonstrate that any point (x_i) of the space in n dimensions belongs to at least one simplex of the set (L).

To demonstrate this, let us take any one point (ξ_i) which is interior to the simplex L and draw any one curve C which joins the points (ξ_i) and (x_i). I say that all the points of the curve C will be situated in the simplexes

$$L, L', \ldots, L^{(m)}$$

belonging to the set (L). In effect, let us suppose that the point (x_i) not belong to the simplex L. The curve C will go beyond in one point (ξ'_i) the boundary of the simplex L and will pass through a simplex L' which is contiguous to the simplex L through a face in any one number of dimensions and so on and so forth.

62

Theorem II. A point (x_i) the elements $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ of which are integers can be only one vertex of simplexes of the set (L).

Let us notice that there exist simplexes of the set (L) which passes the vertex (0); the number of these simplexes is expressed by the symbol S_0.

By effecting the translations of these simplexes the length of the vector $[x_i]$, one will obtain S_0 simplexes which possess the vertex (x_i). By virtue of Theorem I, the point (x_i) can not belong to other simplexes of the set (L).

Corollary. Suppose that a point (x_i) the elements $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ of which are integers, is not found among the vertices

$$(l_{i0}), (l_{i1}), \ldots, (l_{in})$$

of a simplex L. By writing

$$x_i = \sum_{i=0}^{n} \vartheta_k l_{ik} \text{ where } \sum_{k=0}^{n} \vartheta_k = 1,$$

one will have among the numbers $\vartheta_0, \vartheta_1, \ldots, \vartheta_n$ at least one negative number.

Properties of symbols S_ν and σ_ν $(\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$.

63

Let us take any one positive integer m and consider a set K of points which are congruent to m^n points

$$\frac{g_1}{m}, \frac{g_2}{m}, \ldots, \frac{g_n}{m}$$

which one obtains by attributing to the numbers $g_1, g_2, \ldots, g_n$ the integer values verifying the inequalities

$$0 \leq g_k < m. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

Let us take any one point $(\frac{x_i}{m})$ of the set K and suppose that the point $(\frac{x_i}{m})$ be interior to any one face $P(\nu)$ of simplexes of the set (L) $(\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$. By virtue of Theorem I of number 61, all points of the set K which are interior to the face $P(\nu)$ can not be congruent.

Let us indicate by

$$P_k^{(\nu)}, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma_\nu; \nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

the various incongruent faces of simplexes of the set (L) and by the symbol

$$m_k^{(\nu)} \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma_\nu; \nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

let us indicate the number of points of the set K which are interior to the face $P_k(\nu)$. ONe will have a formula

$$\sum_{\nu=0}^{n} \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma_\nu} m_k^{(\nu)} = m^n. \tag{1}$$

64

It is easy to determine the value of the symbol $m_k^{(\nu)}$. Let us indicate by

$$l_{i0}^{(k)}, l_{i1}^{(k)}, \ldots, l_{i\nu}^{(k)}$$

the vertices of the face $P_k(\nu)$ and let us write

$$\frac{x_i}{m} = \sum_{r=0}^{\nu} \vartheta_r l_{ir}^{(k)} \text{ where } \sum \vartheta_r = 1 \text{ and } \vartheta_r > 0. \quad (r = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \nu)$$

These equalities can be written

$$\frac{x_i}{m} - l_{i0}^{(k)} = \sum_{r=1}^{\nu} \vartheta_r (l_{ir}^{(k)} - l_{i0}^{(k)}).$$

By indicating, to make short,

$$x_i - m l_{i0}^{(k)} = t_i, \quad l_{ir}^{(k)} - l_{i0}^{(k)} = p_{ir}, \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, \nu)$$

and

$$m\vartheta_r = \tau_r, \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, \nu)$$

one will have

$$t_i = \sum_{r=1}^{\nu} \tau_r p_{ir} \text{ where } \sum_{r=1}^{\nu} \tau_r < m \text{ and } \tau_r > 0. \ (r = 1, 2, \ldots, \nu) \tag{2}$$

Let us indicate by $\omega_k^{(\nu)}$ the greatest common divisor of determinants of the order ν^2 which one can form from ν systems

$$(p_{i1}), (p_{i2}), \ldots, (p_{i\nu})$$

and suppose that the forms (2) represent the integers $t_1, t_2, \ldots, t_n$, provided that the numbers $\tau_1, \tau_2, \ldots, \tau_\nu$ belong to one of $\omega_k^{(\nu)}$ sets

$$\tau_r = \xi_{rh} + y_r \text{ where } r = 1, 2, \ldots, \nu, h = 1, 2, \ldots, \omega_k^{(\nu)}, \tag{3}$$

$y_1, y_2, \ldots, y_\nu$ being arbitrary integers.

One can suppose that

$$0 < \xi_{rh} \leq 1. \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, \nu, h = 1, 2, \ldots, \omega_k^{(\nu)})$$

By substituting the expressions of τ_r $(r = 1, 2, \ldots, \nu)$ derived from equalities (3) in the inequalities (2), one obtains

$$\xi_{rh} + y_r > 0, (r = 1, 2, \ldots, \nu) \quad \sum_{r=1}^{\nu} (\xi_{rh} + y_r) < m. \tag{4}$$

Let us indicate

$$\sum_{r=1}^{\nu} \xi_{rh} = a_h + \xi_h \tag{5}$$

where the integer a_h is determined after the conditions

$$0 \leq \xi_p < 1. \tag{6}$$

The inequalities (4) can be replaced by the following ones:

$$y_r \geq 0, \ (r = 1, 2, \ldots, \nu) \text{ and } \sum_{r=1}^{\nu} y_r \leq m - a_h - 1.$$

The number of systems $(y_1, y_2, \ldots, y_\nu)$ of integers $y_1, y_2, \ldots, y_\nu$ verifying these inequalities is equal to

$$\frac{(m - a_h)(m + 1 - a_h) \cdots (m + \nu - 1 - a_h)}{1 \cdot 2 \cdots \nu.}$$

By replacing with $a_{hk}^{(\nu)}$ the number a_h corresponding to the various sets (3), one obtains the formula

$$m_k^{(\nu)} = \sum_{h=1}^{\omega_k^{(\nu)}} \frac{(m - a_{hk}^{(\nu)})(m + 1 - a_{hk}^{(\nu)}) \cdots (m + \nu - 1 - a_{hk}^{(\nu)})}{1 \cdot 2 \cdots \nu}. \tag{7}$$

By substituting in the equality (1), one finds

$$\sum_{\nu=0}^{n} \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma_\nu} \sum_{h=1}^{\omega_k^{(\nu)}} \frac{(m - a_{hk}^{(\nu)}) \cdots (m + \nu - 1 - a_{hk}^{(\nu)})}{1 \cdot 2 \cdots \nu} = m^n. \tag{8}$$

The formula obtained holds, whatever may be the positive integer value of m. One concludes this that this formula presents an identity.

65

By comparing the coefficients of m^n in the formula (8), one finds

$$\sum_{k=1}^{\sigma_n} \omega_k^n = n!.$$

It follows that

$$\sigma_n \leq n!.$$

Let us introduce in our studies the finite difference of different orders by defining them by the formula

$$\Delta^{(\mu)} f(m) = \sum_{k=0}^{\mu} (-1)^{\mu-k} \frac{\mu!}{k!(\mu-k)!} f(m+\mu).$$

The formula (8) gives

$$\sum_{\nu=\mu}^{n} \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma_\nu} \sum_{h=1}^{\omega_k^{(\nu)}} \frac{(m+\mu-a_{hk}^{(\nu)}) \cdots (m+\nu-1-a_{hk}^{(\nu)})}{1 \cdot 2 \cdots (\nu-\mu)} = \Delta^{(\mu)}(m^n). \qquad (\mu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

By making $m = 1$ in this formula and by noticing that

$$\frac{(\mu+1-a_{hk}^{(\nu)}) \cdots (\nu-a_{hk}^{(\nu)})}{1 \cdot 2 \cdots (\nu-\mu)} \geq 0$$

since, because of (5) and (6)

$$a_{hk}^{(\nu)} \leq \nu,$$

one finds

$$\sum_{k=1}^{\sigma_\mu} \omega_k^{(\mu)} \leq \Delta^{(\mu)}(m^n)_{m=1}. \quad (\mu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{9}$$

It follows that

$$\sigma_\mu \leq \Delta^{(\mu)}(m^n)_{m=1}. \quad (\mu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

We have seen in Number 60 that

$$S_\nu = (n+1-\nu)\sigma_{n-\nu}, \quad (\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{10}$$

therefore

$$S_\nu \leq (n+1-\nu)\Delta^{(n-\nu)}(m^n)_{m=1}. \quad (\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

66

Let us examine the conditions which have to be fulfilled for the symbols S_ν $(\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ to be expressed by the formula

$$S_\nu = (n+1-\nu)\Delta^{(n-\nu)}(m^n)_{m=1}. \quad (\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{11}$$

By virtue of inequalities (9), it is necessary that

$$\omega_k^{(\mu)} = 1. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma_\mu; \mu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{12}$$

These are the conditions necessary and sufficient for the formula (11) to hold. In effect, in the case $\omega_k^{(\nu)} = 1$, the formula (7) becomes

$$m_k^{(\nu)} = \frac{(m-\nu)(m+1-\nu) \cdots (m-1)}{1 \cdot 2 \cdots \nu},$$

and the equality (8) takes the form

$$\sum_{\nu=0}^{n} \sigma_\nu \frac{(m-\nu) \cdots (m-1)}{1 \cdot 2 \cdots \nu} = m^n.$$

It follows that

$$\sum_{\nu=\mu}^{n} \sigma_\nu \frac{(m+\mu-\nu) \cdots (m-1)}{1 \cdot 2 \cdots (\nu-\mu)} = \Delta^{(\mu)}(m^n),$$

and by making $m = 1$, one obtains

$$\sigma_\mu = \Delta^{(\mu)}(m^n)_{m=1}. \quad (\mu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

It results in, because of (10), the formula (11).

Let us notice that the conditions (12) come down to a single condition

$$\sigma_n = n!.$$

We will see that there exists primitive parallelohedra which satisfy this condition.

67

Theorem. The faces in 1, 2, 3 and 4 dimensions of simplexes of the set (L) enjoy the property that

$$\omega_k^{(}\nu) = 1. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma_\nu; \nu = 1, 2, 3, 4)$$

The demonstration of the theorem introduced does not present difficulties.

Corollary. The number of faces in different dimensions of primitive parallelohedra in the space of 2, 3 and 4 dimensions is expressed by the formula (11).

1. By making in the formula (11) $n = 2$, one obtains

$$S_0 = 6 \text{ and } S_1 = 6.$$

2. By making in the formula (11) $n = 3$, one obtains

$$S_0 = 24, \quad S_1 = 36, \quad S_2 = 14.$$

3. By making in the formula (11) $n = 4$, one obtains

$$S_0 = 120, \quad S_1 = 240, \quad S_2 = 150, \quad S_3 = 30.$$

By studying the primitive parallelohedra in the space of 5 dimensions, I have come across parallelohedra the number of faces of which is not expressed by the formula (11).

68

We have seen that, in the case $\omega_k^{(\nu)} = 1$, one has

$$a_{kh}^{(\nu)} = \nu.$$

It is easy to demonstrate that, in the case $\omega_k^{(\nu)} > 1$, one will have this equality for a single set (3) which is composed of integers; for all the sets which remain, one will have the inequalities

$$2 \leq a_{hk}^{(\nu)} \leq \nu - 2. \quad (\nu \geq 5) \tag{13}$$

Let us make in the formula (8) $m = 0$. By noticing that

$$\frac{(-a_{hk}^{(\nu)})(1 - a_{hk}^{(\nu)}) \cdots (\nu - 1 - a_{hk}^{(\nu)})}{1 \cdot 2 \cdots \nu} = 0$$

so long as $a_{hk}^{(\nu)} \neq \nu$, one finds

$$\sum_{\nu=0}^{n} (-1)^{\nu} \sigma_{\nu} = 0.$$

By making in the formula (8) $m = -1$, one obtains, because of (13),

$$\sum_{\nu=0}^{n} (-1)^{\nu} (\nu + 1) \sigma_{\nu} = (-1)^{n}.$$

By substituting in this formula the expression of σ_{ν} derived from the formula (10), one will have

$$\sum_{\nu=0}^{n} (-1)^{\nu} S_{\nu} = 1. \tag{14}$$

Let us notice that the equality obtained expresses a property of faces in different dimensions of primitive parallelohedra which is common to all the convex polyhedra of the space in n dimensions. † By making in the formula (14) $n = 3$, one will have

$$S_0 - S_1 + S_2 - S_3 = 1,$$

and as $S_3 = 1$, this becomes

$$S_0 + S_2 = 2 + S_1.$$

This is the well known formula of Euler. ‡

Regulators and characteristics of edges of primitive parallelohedra.

69

Let us examine the set (R) of primitive parallelohedra belonging to a type of parallelohedra characterised by a set (L) of simplexes.

Let (α_i) be a vertex of parallelohedra of the set (R) determined by the equations

$$\sum\sum a_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk} + 2 \sum \alpha_i l_{ik} = A. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{1}$$

The system L correlative to the vertex (α_i) is characterised by the systems

$$(l_{i0}), (l_{i1}), \ldots, (l_{in}). \tag{2}$$

Let us indicate by $(\alpha_{ik}$ $(k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n))$ the vertices adjacent to the vertex (α_i) (Number 18). The simplex L_k $(k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ correlative to the vertex (α_{ik}) will be characterised by the systems which one obtains from system (2) by replacing the vertex (l_{ik}) of the simplex L by a corresponding vertex (l'_{ik}) of the simplex L_k. The two simplexes L and L_k are contiguous by a face in $n - 1$ dimensions P_k $(k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ which is characterised by the systems

$$(l_{ih}). \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k)$$

---

† See: *Poincaré*, Sur la généralisation d'un théorème d'Euler relatif aux polyèdres. [On the generalisation of the theorem of Euler relative to the polyhedra] (Comptes Rendus des Séances de l'Académie de Paris, V. 117, p. 144)

‡ Euler, Elementa doctrinae Solidorum. (Novi Comment. Petrop. 1758.)

The face P_k of simplexes L and L_k is correlative to an edge $[\alpha_i, \alpha_{ik}]$ of parallelohedra of the set (R).
Let us indicate by

$$\sum p_{ik}x_i = \delta_k, \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

the equation of the face P_k. As one has

$$\sum p_{ik}l_{ik} = \delta_k, \quad (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k)$$

it becomes

$$\sum p_{ik}(l_{ik} - l_{ir}) = 0. \ (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; r = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k; r \neq k) \tag{3}$$

The equalities obtained define the number $p_{1k}, p_{2k}, \ldots, p_{nk}$ to a common factor close by. By supposing that $p_{1k}, p_{2k}, \ldots, p_{nk}$ be integer not having common divisor, one will determine by the equality (3) two systems (p_{ik}) and $(-p_{ik})$. One will call characteristic of the edge $[\alpha, \alpha_{ik}]$ or of the correlative face P_k one of the two systems $\pm(p_{ik})$ likewise.
By noticing that

$$\sum p_{ik}l_{ik} \neq \delta_k,$$

one will attach, for more precision, a supplementary condition

$$\sum p_{ik}l_{ik} > \delta_k.$$

Definition. One will call characteristic of the face P_k with regard to the simplex L the system (p_{ik}) which is well defined by the conditions

$$\sum p_{ik}l_{ik} > \delta_k, \ \sum p_{ik}l_{ih} = \delta_k. \ (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n, h \neq k) \tag{4}$$

Let us notice that the characteristic of the face P_k with regard to the simplex L_k will be the system $(-p_{ik})$. In effect, one will have

$$\sum p_{ik}l'_{ik} \neq \delta_k.$$

Let us suppose that

$$\sum p_{ik}l'_{ik} > \delta_k.$$

In this case the two simplexes L and L_k would be situated on the same side of the face P_k, and one could find a point interior to the simplex L which would be interior to the simplex L_k too, this is contrary to Theorem I demonstrated in Number (6). It is therefore necessary that

$$\sum p_{ik}l'_{ik} < \delta_k,$$

and the system $(-p_{ik})$ presents the characteristic of the face P_k with regard to the simplex L_k.

70 One will determine the vertex (α_{ik}) $(k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ correlative to the simplex L_k by the equations

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ih}l_{jh} + 2\sum \alpha_{ik}l_{ih} = A_k \ \ (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k) \tag{5}$$

and

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l'_{ik}l'_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_{ik}l'_{ik} = A_k. \tag{6}$$

From the equalities (1) and (5), one derive

$$2\sum(\alpha_{ik} - \alpha_i)l_{ih} = A_k - A. \ (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k) \tag{7}$$

As a result because of (3), one will have

$$\alpha_{ik} - \alpha_i = p_{ik}\rho_k. \ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{8}$$

On the ground of the supposition made, the vertices (α_i) and (α_{ik}) $(k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ of primitive parallelohedra of the set (R) are simple.
It follows that,

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l'_{ik}l'_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_{ik}l'_{ik} > A$$

and

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{i[\text{sic}]k} + 2\sum \alpha_{ik}l_{ik} > A_k.$$

By virtue of (1) and (6), one obtains

$$2\sum(\alpha_{ik} - \alpha_i)l_{ik} > A_k - A \ \text{ and } \ 2\sum(\alpha_{ik} - \alpha_i)l'_{ik} < A_k - A$$

and, because of (8), it becomes

$$2\rho_k\sum p_{ik}l_{ik} > A_k - A \ \text{ and } \ 2\rho_k\sum p_{ik}l'_{ik} < A_k - A. \tag{9}$$

As by virtue of (7) and (8), one has

$$2\rho_k \sum p_{ik} l_{ih} = A_k - A, \quad (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k) \tag{10}$$

the inequalities (9) can be written

$$2\rho_k \sum p_{ik}(l_{ik} - l_{ih}) > 0, \; 2\rho_k \sum p_{ik}(l'_{ik} - l_{ih}) < 0. \qquad (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k) \tag{11}$$

By noticing that because of (4)

$$\sum p_{ik}(l_i - l_{ih}) > 0, \quad (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k) \tag{12}$$

one finds

$$\rho_k > 0, \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{13}$$

and the second inequality (11) gives

$$\sum p_{ik}(l'_{ik} - l_{ih}) < 0, \quad (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k) \tag{14}$$

or differently, because of (4),

$$\sum p_{ik} l'_{ik} < \delta_k, \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{15}$$

that which we have demonstrated by another method.

71

By substituting in (6) the expression of α_{ik} derived from the equality (8), one obtains

$$\sum\sum a_{ij} l'_{ik} l'_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_i l'_{ik} + 2\rho_k \sum p_{ik} l'_{ik} = A_k.$$

One will present this equality, because of (1), under the form

$$\sum\sum a_{ij} l'_{ik} l'_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_i l'_{0k} - \sum\sum a_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk} - 2\sum \alpha_i l_{ik} = A_k - A - 2\rho_k \sum p_{ik} l'_{ik},$$

and lastly, by virtue of (10),

$$2\rho_k \sum p_{ik}(l_{ih} - l'_{ik}) = \sum\sum a_{ij} l'_{ik} l_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_i l'_{ik} - \sum\sum \alpha_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk} - 2\sum \alpha_i l_{ik} \tag{16}$$

where $h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n, h \neq k, k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n$.

Definition II. One will call regulator of the edge $[\alpha_i, \alpha_{ik}]$ *or of the correlative face* P_k *the positive parameter* ρ_k *defined by the formulae (8) and (16).*

Let us notice that on the ground of equalities (3) and (8) the congruent edges and the congruent correlative faces possess the same regulator and the same characteristic.

One can determine the regulator ρ_k by other formulae.

Let us write

$$l'_{ik} = \sum_{r=0}^{n} \vartheta_r^{(k)} l_{ir} \quad \text{where} \quad \sum_{r=0}^{n} \vartheta_r^{(k)} = 1. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{17}$$

On the grounds of equations (1) and (17), one obtains

$$\sum\sum a_{ij} l'_{ik} l'_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_i l'_{ik} - \sum\sum a_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk} - 2\sum \alpha_i l_{ik} = \sum\sum a_{ij} l'_{ik} l'_{jk} - \sum_{r=0}^{n} \vartheta_r^{(k)} \sum\sum a_{ij} l_{ir} l_{jr}.$$

By substituting in the formula (16), one finds

$$2\rho_k \sum p_{ik}(l_{ih} - l'_{ik}) = \sum\sum a_{ij} l'_{ik} l'_{jk} - \sum_{r=0}^{n} \vartheta_r^{(k)} \sum\sum a_{ij} l_{ir} l_{jr} \tag{18}$$

where $h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k; k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n$.

The formula obtained makes visible an important property of the regulator ρ_k: *the regulator* ρ_k *is expressed by a linear function of coefficients of the quadratic form* $\sum\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j$. By writing

$$\rho_k = \sum\sum p_{ij}^{(k)} a_{ij}, \tag{19}$$

one will have the rational coefficients $p_{ij}^{(k)} = p_{ji}^{(k)}$, $i = 1, 2, \ldots, n, j = 1, 2, \ldots, n$.

72

By virtue of the formula (19), the regulator ρ_k will be perfectly determined if one knows the corresponding coefficients $p_{ij}^{(k)}$ $(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$.

As the coefficients a_{ij} $(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ of the quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ do not play any role in the determination of coefficients $p_{ij}^{(k)}$ $(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ which depend only on the simplexes L and L_k, one can replace in the previous formula the coefficients a_{ij} by the coefficients x_ix_j $(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$.

By introducing the linear functions, as we have done in Number 58,

$$u_r = \sum l_{ir}x_i,\ v_r = \sum l'_{ir}x_i, \quad (r = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

let us indicate by

$$u_r^{(k)} \text{ and } v_r^{(k)} \quad (r = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

the values of these functions which correspond to the values of variables $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$

$$x_i = p_{ik}. \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

By virtue of (4), one will have

$$u_h^{(k)} = \delta_k. \quad (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k, u_k^{(k)} > \delta_k)$$

By virtue of (15), one will have

$$v_k^{(k)} < \delta_k.$$

Let us notice that the numbers $\vartheta_0, \vartheta_1, \ldots, \vartheta_n$ defined by the equality (7) will be determined by the equalities

$$v_k = \sum_{r=0}^{n} \vartheta_r^{(k)} u_r \text{ where } \sum \vartheta_r^{(k)} = 1.$$

By replacing in the formula (18) the coefficients a_{ij} by the coefficients x_ix_j, $i = 1, 2, \ldots, n, j = 1, 2, \ldots, n$, one obtaines

$$2\rho_k(\delta_k - v_k^{(k)}) = (v_k)^2 - \sum_{r=0}^{n} \vartheta_r^{(k)}(u_r)^2. \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \qquad 20$$

To return the formula obtained to the formula (19), it suffices to replace in the equality

$$\rho_k = \sum\sum p_{ij}^{(k)} x_ix_j$$

the coefficients x_ix_j by the coefficients a_{ij}, $i = 1, 2, \ldots, n, j = 1, 2, \ldots, n$.

Fundamental transformation of the form

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum \alpha_i x_i - \sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j - 2\sum \alpha_i l_i$$

73

By keeping the previous notations, let us indicate

$$F_{(L)}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum \alpha_i x_i - A \qquad (1)$$

where one has admitted

$$A = \sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ik}l_{jk} + 2\sum \alpha_i l_{ik}. \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \qquad (2)$$

By introducing the variables $\xi_0, \xi_1, \ldots, \xi_n$ after the conditions

$$x_i = \sum_{r=0}^{n} \xi_r l_{ir} \text{ where } \sum_{r=0}^{n} \xi_r = 1, \qquad (3)$$

one will present the function $F_{(L)}\ (x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ under the following form:

$$F_{(L)}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j - \sum_{r=0}^{n} \xi_r \sum\sum a_{ij}l_{ir}l_{jr}. \qquad (4)$$

One concludes that the function $F_{(L)}\ (x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ is linear with regard to the coefficients $a_{ij}, i = 1, 2, \ldots, n, j = 1, 2, \ldots, n$ of an arbitrary quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$.

By making in the formula (1) $x_i = l_{ik}$, one obtains, because of (2),

$$F_{(L)}(l_{1k}, l_{2k}, \ldots, l_{nk}) = 0. \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

The equalities obtained hold, whatever may be the values of a_{ij} , $i = 1, 2, \ldots, n, j = 1, 2, \ldots, n$.

Let us indicate by L^0 a simplex congruent to the simplex L and characterised by the vertices

$$(l_{i0} + l_i), (l_{i1} + l_i), \ldots, (l_{in} + l_i),$$

$l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$ being arbitrary integers.

By noticing that because of (3)

$$x_i + l_i = \sum_{r=0}^{n} \xi_r (l_{ir} + l_i) \text{ where } \sum_{r=0}^{n} \xi_r = 1,$$

one will have an equality

$$F_{(L^0)}(x_1 + l_1, x_2 + l_2, \ldots, x_n + l_n) = \sum\sum a_{ij}(x_i + l_i)(x_j + l_j) - \sum_{r=0}^{n} \xi_r \sum\sum a_{ij}(l_{ir} + l_i)(l_{jr} + l_j)$$

and after the reductions, it becomes

$$F_{(L^0)}(x_1 + l_1, x_2 + l_2, \ldots, x_n + l_n) = \sum\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j - \sum_{r=0}^{n} \xi_r \sum\sum a_{ij} l_{ir} l_{jr},$$

therefore, because of (4) one will have

$$F_{(L^0)}(x_1 + l_1, x_2 + l_2, \ldots, x_n + l_n) = F_{(L)}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n). \tag{5}$$

By virtue of the formula (18) of Number 71, one will determine the regulator ρ_k in the formula

$$2\rho_k \sum p_{ik}(l_{ih} - l'_{ik}) = F_{(L)}(l'_{1k}, l'_{2k}, \ldots, l'_{nk}). \ (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{7}$$

74

Let us indicate

$$F_{L_k}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j + 2\sum \alpha_{ik} x_i - A_k, \ (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

L_k being a simplex contiguous to the simplex L by the face P_k $(k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$.

By substituting in this equality the expression of α_{ik} defined from the formula (8) of Number 70, one obtains

$$F_{L_k}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j + 2\sum \alpha_i x_i + 2\rho_k \sum p_{ik} x_i - A_k$$

and, because of (1), one will have

$$F_{L_k}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = F_{(L)}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + 2\rho_k \sum p_{ik} x_i + A - A_k.$$

By substituting in this equality the expression of $A - A_k$ given by the formula (10) of Number 70, one finds

$$F_{L_k}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = F_{(L)}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + 2\rho_r \sum p_{ik}(x_i - l_{ih}). \ (h \neq k)$$

This formula can be written

$$F_{(L)}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = F_{L_k}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + 2\rho_k \sum p_{ik}(l_{ih} - x_i). \qquad (h \neq k, k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{*}$$

The formula (*) obtained is capable of numerous and important applications.

75

Let us suppose that $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ be arbitrary integers and that the point (x_i) is not found among the vertices

$$(l_{i0}), (l_{i1}), \ldots, (l_{in}) \tag{7}$$

of the simplex L. By admitting

$$x_i = \sum_{r=0}^{n} \xi_r l_{ir} \text{ where } \sum_{r=0}^{n} \xi_r = 1, \tag{8}$$

one will have by virtue of Theorem II of Number 62 among the numbers $\xi_0, \xi_1, \ldots, \xi_n$ at least one negative number. Let us suppose to fix the ideas that

$$\xi_k < 0. \tag{9}$$

By noticing that because of (3) and of the formula (4) in Number 69 one has

$$\sum p_{ik}(l_{ih} - x_i) = \xi_k \sum p_{ik}(l_{ih} - l_{ik})$$

and that

$$\sum p_{ik}(l_{ih} - l_{ik}) < 0, \quad (h \neq k)$$

one obtains, because of (9),

$$\sum p_{ik}(l_{ih} - x_i) > 0.$$

One concludes that the coefficient of $2\rho_k$ in the formula (*) is an integer and positive in the case considered.

In the same manner, one will examine the function $F_{L_k}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ and so on.

76

Let us suppose that one have examined the simplex,

$$L, L', L'', \ldots, L^{(m)} \tag{10}$$

successively contiguous by the faces in $n-1$ dimensions the regulator of which present the function

$$\rho_1, \rho_2, \ldots, \rho_m.$$

Let us suppose that by applying the formula (*) to the simplexes (10) one have obtained the equalities

$$\begin{aligned} F_L(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) &= F_{L'}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + 2h_1\rho_1 \text{ where } h_1 > 0, \\ F_{L'}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) &= F_{L''}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + 2h_2\rho_2 \text{ where } h_2 > 0, \\ &\ldots \\ F_{L^{(m-1)}}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) &= F_{L^{(m)}}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + 2h_m\rho_m \text{ where } h_m > 0. \end{aligned}$$

It follows that

$$F_L(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = 2\sum_{k=1}^{m} h_k\rho_k + F_{L^{(m)}}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n). \tag{11}$$

The procedure shown can not be prolonged indefinitely and one will always arrive at a simplex $L^{(m)}$ among the vertices of which is found the point (x_i).

To demonstrate this, let us notice that the coefficients $a_{ij}, i = 1, 2, \ldots, n, j = 1, 2, \ldots, n$ of the quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ in the formulae obtained are arbitrary.

Let us suppose that one have chosen the positive quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ which defines a set (R) of primitive parallelohedra belonging to the type characterised by the set (L) of simplexes.

We have seen in Number 70 that one will have the inequalities

$$\rho_k > 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

By virtue of the definition of the function $F_L(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$, one will have an inequality

$$F_L(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) > 0,$$

whatever the integer values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ may be, abstraction made from vertices (7) of the simplex L. It results in

$$F_{(L^{(m)})}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) \geq 0$$

and the formula (11), in the case considered, gives

$$F_L(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) \geq 2\sum_{k=1}^{m} h_k\rho_k.$$

As the coefficients h_k $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$ are of positive integers and the regulators ρ_k $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$ belong to a series of regulators corresponding to the incongruent faces of simplexes of the set (L), one concludes that the number m can not be increased indefinitely. As a result the series (10) will be terminated by a simplex $L^{(m)}$ among the vertices of which is found the point (x_i).

It follows that one will have indentically

$$F_{(L^{(m)})}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = 0,$$

and the formula (11) becomes

$$F_L(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = 2\sum_{[k]=1}^{m} h_k\rho_k \text{ where } (k = 1, 2, \ldots, m) \tag{12}$$

Let us notice that the formula obtained presents an identity which holds, whatever the values of coefficients $a_{ij}, i = 1, 2, \ldots, n, j = 1, 2, \ldots, n$ may be, provided that the regulators ρ_k $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$ are expressed by the formula (6).

77

Fundamental theorem. Let us suppose that the regulators ρ_k $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$ corresponding to the various incongruent faces in $n-1$ dimensions of simplexes belonging to the set (L) be determined by the equations

$$\rho_k = \sum_{i=1}^{n}\sum_{j=1}^{n} p_{ij}^{(k)}a_{ij}. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

For a quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ to define a set (R) primitive parallelohedra belonging to the type characterised by the set (L) of simplexes, it is necessary and sufficient that the inequalities

$$\rho_k = \sum\sum p_{ij}^{(k)}a_{ij} > 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

hold.

We have seen in Number 70 that the inequalities

$$\rho_k > 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma) \tag{13}$$

present the necessary conditions. Let us suppose the coefficients of a quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ verify the inequalities (13). By virtue of the formula (12), one will have the inequality

$$F_{(L)}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) > 0$$

so long as the point (x_i) the element s of which are integers is not found among the vertices of the simplex L. By virtue of the definition established, the simplex L is in this case correlative to a simplex vertex (α_i) of parallelohedra corresponding to the quadratic form examined $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$.

The simplex L is chosen arbitrary in the set (L) of simplexes, therefore all the simplexes of the set (L) are correlative to the simple vertices of parallelohedra corresponding to the quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$.

I argue that these parallelohedra do not possess other vertices, it is that which one will verify without trouble.

78 Let us notice that any quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ verifying the inequalities (13) is positive. To demonstrate this, let us examine a simplex L among the vertices in which is found the point (0). One will have in this case

$$F_{(L)}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) = \sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum \alpha_i x_i,$$

and consequently

$$F_{(L)}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + F_{(L)}(-x_1, -x_2, \ldots, -x_n) = 2\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j.$$

The two points (x_i) and $(-x_i)$ can not be the vertices of the simplex L, the point (0) being excluded. This results in

$$F_{(L)}(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + F_{(L)}(-x_1, -x_2, \ldots, -x_n) > 0,$$

therefore

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j > 0,$$

whatever may be the integer values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$, the system $x_1 = 0, x_2 = 0, \ldots, x_n = 0$ being excluded.

Definition of quadratic forms with the help of regulators and corresponding characteristics.

79 Let us take any one quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ in arbitrary coefficients. Let us choose n numbers $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ which are subject to the only condition: *the equality*

$$h_1x_2 + h_2x_2 + \ldots + h_nx_n = 0$$

is impossible so long as the numbers $h_1, h_2, \ldots, h_n$ *are integers.*

Let us examine a vector g made up of points

$$\frac{l_1}{m} + ux_i \quad \text{where} \quad 0 \leq u \leq 1,$$

$l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$ being arbitrary integers and m being any one positive integer.

The vector g will traverse a certain number of simplexes belonging to the set (L). Let us indicate by

$$L_0, L_1, \ldots, L_s \tag{1}$$

the simplexes of the set (L) which contain the various parts of the set g. On the ground of the supposition made, the simplexes (1) are well defined by the vector g and are successively contiguous by the faces in $n-1$ dimensions. In effect, two adjacent simplexes L_k and L_{k+1} of the series (1) possess a common point (ξ_{ik}) belonging to the vector g, therefore the simplexes L_k and L_{k+1} are contiguous by a face in any number of dimensions. Let us suppose that this face be characterised by the systems

$$(l_{i0}), (l_{i1}), \ldots, (l_{i\nu}). \tag{2}$$

As

$$\xi_{ik} = \frac{l_i}{m} + u_kx_i \quad \text{where} \quad 0 < u_k < 1,$$

one will have

$$\frac{l_i}{m} + u_kx_i = \sum_{r=0}^{\nu} \vartheta_r l_{ir} \quad \text{where} \quad \sum \vartheta_r = 1 \quad \text{and} \quad \vartheta_r > 0. \quad (r = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \nu) \tag{3}$$

By supposing that $\nu < n-1$, one wil determine with the help of these equalities a system (h_i) of integers verifying the equation

$$h_1x_1 + h_2x_2 + \ldots + h_nx_n = 0,$$

which is contrary to the hypothesis, therefore it is necessary that $\nu = n-1$ and that the point (ξ_{ik}) be interior to a face in $n-1$ dimensions which is common to the simplexes L_k and L_{k+1}.

Let us suppose that $\nu = n-1$. By indicating with (p_{ik}) the characteristic of the face (P_k) characterised by the systems (2) with regard to the simplex L_k, one will have, by virtue of the formula (4) of Number 69,

$$\sum p_{ik}l_{ir} = \delta_k, \quad (r = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$$

and the equalities (3) give

$$\sum p_i\left(\frac{l_i}{m} + u_kx_i\right) = \delta_k$$

and consequently

$$u_k\sum p_{ik}x_i = \delta - \sum p_{ik}\frac{l_i}{m}.$$

As $\sum p_{ik}x_i \neq 0$, on the ground of the supposition made, the equality obtained defines a point (ξ_{ik}) of the vector g which is interior to the face P_k. This results in that the vector g does not possess other points common to the face P_k. By attributing to the parameter u a negative variation δu sufficiently small, one will define a point $\frac{l_i}{m} + (u_k + \delta u)x_i$ of the vector g which is interior to the simplex L_k. By attributing to the parameter u a variable $\delta u > 0$, one obtains a point $\frac{l_i}{m} + (u_k + \delta u)x_i$ which is interior to the simplex L_{k+1}.

As in these cases one has

$$\sum p_{ik}(\frac{l_i}{m} + (u_k + \delta u)x_i) > \delta_k, \quad (\delta u < 0)$$

and

$$\sum p_{ik}(\frac{l_i}{m} + (u_k + \delta u)x_i) < \delta_k, \quad (\delta u > 0)$$

it becomes

$$\sum p_{ik}x_i < 0. \tag{4}$$

By indicating with ρ_k the regulator of the face P_k with regard to the chosen quadratic form $\sum a_{ij}x_ik_j$ $(k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, s-1)$, let us apply the formula $(^*)$ of Number 74 to the simplexes (1). One will have the equalities

$$\begin{aligned} F_{(L_0)}(\frac{l_1}{m} + x_1, \ldots, \frac{l_n}{m} + x_n) &= F_{L_1}(\frac{l_1}{m} + x_1, \ldots, \frac{l_n}{m} + x_n) \\ &\quad + 2\rho_0 \sum p_{i0}(l_{ih_0} - \frac{l_i}{m} - x_i), \\ &\quad \ldots \\ F_{L_{s-1}}(\frac{l_1}{m} + x_1, \ldots, \frac{l_n}{m} + x_n) &= F_{L_s}(\frac{l_1}{m} + x_1, \ldots, \frac{l_n}{m} + x_n) \\ &\quad + 2\rho_{s-1} \sum p_{i,s-1}(l_{ih_{s-1}} - \frac{l_i}{m} - x_i). \end{aligned}$$

It follows that

$$\begin{aligned} F_{(L_0)}(\frac{l_1}{m} + x_1, \ldots, \frac{l_n}{m} + x_n) &= 2\sum_{k=0}^{s-1} \rho_k \sum i = 1^n p_{ik}(l_{ih_k} - \frac{l_i}{m} - x_i) \\ &\quad + F_{L_s}(\frac{l_1}{m} + x_1, \ldots, \frac{l_n}{m} + x_n). \end{aligned} \tag{5}$$

Until now, the integers $l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$ had been arbitrary. Let us suppose that the integers $l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$ satisfy the conditions

$$0 \leq l_i < m. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{6}$$

Let us indicate by K the set of incongruent points $(\frac{l_i}{m})$ verifying these inequalities.

The number of points belonging to the set K is equal to m.

Let us apply the formula (5) to all the points of the set K and make the sum of equalities obtained. One will have a formula

$$\begin{aligned} &F_{(L_0)}(\frac{l_1}{m} + x_1, \ldots, \frac{l_n}{m} + x_n) = \\ &2\sum \rho_k \sum p_{ik}(l_{ih_k} - \frac{l_i}{m} - x_i) + \sum F_{(L_s)}(\frac{l_1}{m} + x_i, \ldots, \frac{l_n}{m} + x_n). \end{aligned} \tag{7}$$

All the sums which are formed in this formula can be determined with a certain approximation.

80 Let us suppose that the simplex L_0 be characterised by the systems

$$(l_{i0}), (l_{i1}), \ldots, (l_{in}).$$

On the ground of the supposition made, the point $\left(\frac{l_i}{m}\right)$ belongs to the simplex L_0. As there exist only a finite number of simplexes of the set L to which belong the points $\left(\frac{l_i}{m}\right)$ verifying the inequalities (6), one concludes that one can determine a positive parameter λ in such a manner that the inequalities

$$|l_{ik}| \leq \lambda \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{8}$$

holds.

In this case, the corresponding value of the function

$$F_{(L_0)}\left(\frac{l_1}{m} + x_1, \frac{l_2}{m} + x_2, \ldots, \frac{l_n}{m} + x_n\right)$$

can be presented under the form

$$F_{(L_0)}\left(\frac{l_1}{m} + x_1, \ldots, \frac{l_n}{m} + x_n\right) = \sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + \epsilon_0 + \sum \epsilon_i x_i$$

where the coefficients $\epsilon_0, \epsilon_1, \ldots, \epsilon_n$ do not exceed in numerical value a fixed limit ϵ which does not depend on coefficients of the quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ and on the choice of the set (L) of simplexes.

Let us examine the function $F_{(L_s)}\left(\frac{l_1}{m}+x_1,\ldots,\frac{l_n}{m}+x_n\right)$. After the proposition made, the point $\left(\frac{l_i}{m}+x_i\right)$ belongs to the simplex L_s. Let us determine the integers $t_1,t_2,\ldots,t_n$ after the conditions

$$0\leq\frac{l_i}{m}+x_i+t_i<1,\quad(i=1,2,\ldots,m) \tag{9}$$

and indicae by L'_s the simplex congruent to the simplex L_s which obtains by a translation of the simplex L_s the length of the vector $[t_i]$.

By virtue of the formula (5) of Number 73, one will have

$$F_{(L_s)}\left(\frac{l_1}{m}+x_1,\ldots,\frac{l_n}{m}+x_n\right)=F_{L'_s}\left(\frac{l_1}{m}+x_1+t_1,\ldots,\frac{l_n}{m}+x_n+t_n\right). \tag{10}$$

By indicating with

$$(l'_{i0}),\ldots,(l'_{in})$$

the vertices of the simplex L'_s, one will have, by virtue of (9), the inequalities (8):

$$|l'_{ik}|\leq\lambda.\quad(i=1,2,\ldots,n;k=0,1,2,\ldots,n)$$

It follows that the numerical value of the function

$$F_{L'_s}\left(\frac{l_1}{m}+x_1+t_1,\ldots,\frac{l_n}{m}+x_n+t_n\right),$$

because of (8) and (9), does not exceed a fixed limit φ which depends only on coefficients of the quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ and on the choice of the set (L) of simplexes. By virtue of (10), one can write

$$F_{(L_s)}\left(\frac{l_1}{m}+x_1,\ldots,\frac{l_n}{m}+x_n\right)=\varphi_0\ \text{ where }\ |\varphi_0|\leq\varphi.$$

By substituting in the formula (7) the results obtained, one will present it under the following form

$$m_n\left(\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j+\epsilon_0+\sum\epsilon_ix_i\right)=2\sum\rho_k\sum_{i=1}^{n}p_{ik}\left(l_{ih}-\frac{l_i}{m}-x_i\right) \tag{11}$$

In this formula, the coefficients $\epsilon_0,\epsilon_1,\ldots,\epsilon_n$ do not exceed in numerical value a fixed limit which does not depend on numbers $x_1,x_2,\ldots,x_n$.

81

Let us determine the coefficients of $2\rho_k$ in the formula obtained.

To that effect, let us choose any one face P in $n-1$ dimensions of simplexes of the set (L). Let us suppose that the face P is characterised by the systems

$$(0),(l_{(i1)}),\ldots,(l_{(i,n-1)}).$$

Let us indicate by ρ the regulator and by $\pm(p_i)$ the characteristic of the face P with regard to the quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$. One will suppose, on the ground of (4), that

$$\sum p_ix_i<0. \tag{12}$$

Let us suppose that the vector g is made up of points

$$\frac{l_i}{m}+ux_i\ \text{ where }\ 0\leq u\leq 1$$

and corresponding to a point $\left(\frac{l_i}{m}\right)$ belonging to the set K possesses a point which is interior to a face P' congruent to the face P.

By supposing that the face P' is characterised by the systems

$$(g_i),(l_{i1}+g_i),\ldots,(l_{i,n-1},g_i),$$

one will have, on the ground of the supposition made,

$$\frac{l_i}{m}+ux_i=\sum_{k=0}^{n-1}\vartheta_k(g_i+l_{ik})\ \text{ where }\ \sum_{k=0}^{n-1}\vartheta_k=1\ \text{ and }\ \vartheta_k>0.$$

The corresponding value of the coefficient of 2ρ in the formula (11) is expressed by the sum

$$\sum\sum_{i=1}^{n}p_i(l_{ih}-\frac{l_i}{m}-x_i) \tag{14}$$

which extends to all the faces P' congruent to the face P verifying the equalities (13), provided that the points $\left(\frac{l_i}{m}\right)$ belong to the set K.

Let us indicate, to make short,

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n}p_ix_i=-\Delta \tag{15}$$

One will have, because of (12),

$$\Delta > 0.$$

As the system (l_{ih}) in the sum (14) indicate any one vertex of the face P', one can write down

$$l_{ih} = g_i,$$

and the equalities (13) and (15) give

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n} p_i \left(g_i - \frac{l_i}{m} - x_i \right) = (1-u)\Delta.$$

Therefore, the study of the coefficient of 2ρ in the formula (11) comes down to the evaluation of the sum

$$\sum (1-u)\Delta \text{ where } 0 < u < 1. \tag{16}$$

82

Let us designate, to summarise,

$$-mg_i + l_i = h_i. \tag{17}$$

The parameter u verifying the equalities (13) is expressed by the formula

$$u = \frac{1}{m\Delta} \sum p_i h_i, \tag{18}$$

and as $0 < u < 1$, it becomes

$$0 < \sum p_i h_i < m\Delta.$$

By indicating with τ the integer verifying the inequalities

$$0 < \tau < m\Delta, \tag{19}$$

let us write

$$\sum p_i h_i = \tau. \tag{20}$$

By virtue of (18), the corresponding value of the parameter u will be

$$u = \frac{\tau}{m\Delta}.$$

Let us substitute the expression found of the parameter u in the equalities (13), it will become, because of (17),

$$\frac{\tau}{\Delta} x_i + h_i = m \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \vartheta_k l_{ik} \text{ where } \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \vartheta_k < 1 \text{ and } \vartheta_k > 0. \tag{21}$$

$$(k = 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$$

This stated, let us notice that one can attribute to the number τ an arbitrary value verifying the inequalities (19). For similar values of τ to exist, it is necessary that

$$m\Delta > 1,$$

Let us suppose that the positive integer m satisfies this condition. In this case, the finding of the sum (16) comes down to the solution of a sum

$$\sum (1-u)\Delta = \sum_{\tau>0}^{\tau<m\Delta} m_\tau (\Delta - \frac{\tau}{m}) \tag{22}$$

where m_τ indicates the number of systems (h_i) of integers $h_1, h_2, \ldots, h_n$ verifying the equalities (20) and (21).

83

It is easy to determine the number m_τ.

Let us indicate by (h_i^0) a system of integers verifying the equality

$$\sum p_i h_i^0 = 1. \tag{23}$$

As, on the ground of the supposition made, the integers $p_1, p_2, \ldots, p_n$ have no common divisor, the systems of integers verifying this equality always exist.

One will determine all the systems (h_i) of integers verifying the equality (20) with the help of formulae

$$h_i = \tau h_i^0 + \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \tau_k l_{ik} \tag{24}$$

where the rational numbers $\tau_1, \tau_2, \ldots, \tau_{n-1}$ belong to certain sets

$$\tau_k = \xi_{kr} + y_k, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n-1; r = 1, 2, \ldots, \omega) \tag{25}$$

ω being the greatest commondivisor of n determinants of the order $(n-1)^2$ which one can form from $n-1$ systems

$$(l_{i1}), (l_{i2}), \ldots, (l_{i,n-1}).$$

By substituting the expressions of $h_1, h_2, \ldots, h_n$ derived from equalities (24) in the equalities (21), one obtains

$$\frac{\tau}{\Delta} x_i + \tau h_i^0 = \sum_{k-1}^{n-1} (m\vartheta_k - \tau_k) l_{ik}. \tag{26}$$

Let us notice that the numerical value of the determinant of n systems

$$(x_i), (l_{i1}), \ldots, (l_{i,n-1})$$

is expressed by the formula

$$\pm \begin{vmatrix} x_1 & x_2 & \cdots & x_n \\ l_{11} & l_{21} & \cdots & l_{n1} \\ & \cdots & \cdots & \\ l_{1,n-1} & l_{2,n-1} & \cdots & l_{n,n-1} \end{vmatrix} = -\sum x_i p_i \omega = \omega\Delta.$$

Let us indicate by $\lambda_{1k}, \lambda_{2k}, \ldots, \lambda_{nk}$, $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$ the minor determinants which are defined by the equalities

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n} \lambda_{ik} l_{ik} = \omega\Delta, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$$

$$\sum \lambda_{ik} x_i = 0, \ \sum \lambda_{ik} l_{ir} = 0. \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, n-1; r \neq k)$$

The equalities (26) give

$$\tau \sum \lambda_{ik} h_i^0 = \omega\Delta(m\vartheta_k - \tau_k), \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$$

and as a result

$$m\vartheta_k = \tau_k + \frac{\tau}{\omega\Delta} \sum \lambda_{ik} h_i^0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$$

By virtue of (21) one obtains the inequalities

$$\tau_k + \frac{\tau}{\omega\Delta} \sum \lambda_{ik} h_i^0 > 0, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$$

$$\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} (\tau_k + \frac{\tau}{\omega\Delta} \sum \lambda_{ik} h_i^0) < m.$$

Considering the set (25), one finds

$$\begin{cases} y_k + \xi_{kr} + \dfrac{\tau}{\omega\Delta} \sum \lambda_{ik} h_i^0 > 0, \\ \displaystyle\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \left(y_k \xi_{kr} + \frac{\tau}{\omega\Delta} \sum \lambda_{ik} h_i^0 \right) < m. \end{cases} \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n-1) \tag{27}$$

Let us write

$$y_k \xi_{kr} + \frac{\tau}{\omega\Delta} \sum \lambda_{ik} h_i^0 = y_k' + \nu_k \ \text{ where } \ 0 < \nu_k \leq 1 \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$$

and

$$\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \nu_k = a_r^{(\tau)} + \nu \ \text{ where } \ 0 \leq \nu < 1, \tag{28}$$

$y_1', \ldots, y_{n-1}'$ and $a_r^{(\tau)}$ being integers.

The inequalities (27) will be replaced by the following ones:

$$\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} y_k' < m - a_r^{(\tau)} - \nu, \ y_k' > -\nu_k, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$$

or differently

$$\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} y_k' \leq m - a_r^{(\tau)} - 1 \ \text{ and } \ y_k' \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$$

The number of systems $(y_1', y_2', \ldots, y_{n-1}')$ of integers verifying these inequalities is equal to

$$\frac{(m - a_r^{(\tau)})(m + 1 - a_r^{(\tau)}) \cdots (m + n - 2 - a_r^{(\tau)})}{1 \cdot 2 \cdots (n-1)}.$$

One concludes that the symbol m_τ which expresses the number of solutions of equations (20) and (21) in integers is equal to the sum

$$m_\tau = \sum_{\tau=1}^{\omega} \frac{(m - a_r^{(\tau)}) \cdots (m + n - 2 - a_r^{(\tau)})}{1 \cdot 2 \cdots (n-1)}.$$

84

By substituting in the sum (26), one obtains

$$\sum_{\tau>0}^{\tau<m\Delta} \left(\Delta - \frac{\tau}{m}\right) m_\tau = \sum_{\tau>0}^{\tau<m\Delta} \left(\Delta - \frac{\tau}{m}\right) \sum_{r=1}^{\omega} \frac{(m - a_r^{(\tau)}) \cdots (m + n - 2 - a_r^{(\tau)})}{1 \cdot 2 \cdots (n-1)}. \tag{29}$$

Let us find a value approached by the sum obtained. By noticing that because of (28)

$$0 \leq a_r^{(\tau)} \leq n - 1,$$

one can write

$$\sum_{r=1}^{\omega} \frac{(m - a_r^{(\tau)}) \cdots (m + n - 2 - a_r^{(\tau)})}{1 \cdot 2 \cdots (n-1)} = \frac{\omega}{(n-1)!} m^{n-1} + \delta_\tau m^{n-2}$$

where $|\delta_t au|$ does not exceed a fixed limit which doesnot depend on the number m.

By substituting in the sum (27), one finds

$$\sum_{\tau>0}^{\tau<m\Delta} \left(\Delta - \frac{\tau}{m}\right) m_\tau = \frac{\omega}{(n-1)!} \sum_{\tau>0}^{\tau<m\Delta} \left(\Delta - \frac{\tau}{m}\right) + \delta \Delta^2 m^{n-1}$$

where $|\delta|$ does not exceed a fixed limit which does not depend on $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ and on the number m.

By noticing that

$$\sum_{\tau>0}^{\tau<m\Delta} \left(\Delta - \frac{\tau}{m}\right) = \Delta^2 \frac{m}{2} - \frac{\Delta}{2} + \frac{\vartheta}{m} \quad \text{where } 0 \leq \vartheta < \frac{1}{8},$$

one can write

$$\sum_{\tau>0}^{\tau<m\Delta} \left(\Delta - \frac{\tau}{m}\right) m_\tau = \frac{1}{2} \frac{\omega \Delta^2}{(n-1)!} m^n + m^{n-1}(\delta \Delta^2 + \delta' \Delta + \delta'') \tag{30}$$

where $\delta, \delta', \delta''$ do not exceed in numerical value a fixed limit.

By substituting in the formula (11) the coefficient found of 2ρ, one will have, because of (19),

$$\begin{aligned} m^n \Big(\sum\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j + \epsilon_0 + \sum \epsilon_i x_i\Big) &= \frac{m^n}{(m-1)!} \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} \rho_k \omega_k \Big(\sum p_i x_i\Big)^2 \\ &+ m^{n-1} \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} 2\rho_k \Big[\delta_k \Big(\sum p_{ik} x_i\Big)^2 + \delta_k' \sum p_{ik} x_i + \delta_k''\Big]. \end{aligned} \tag{31}$$

In the formula obtained the coefficients $\epsilon_0, \epsilon_1, \ldots, \epsilon_n, \delta_k, \delta_k', \delta_k''$ $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$ do not exceed in numerical value a fixed limit which depend only on coefficients of the quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j$ snf on the choice of the set (L) of simplexes.

Let us replace in the formula obtained the numbers $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ by the numbers $mx_1, mx_2, \ldots, mx_n$. As these numbers satisfy the conditions imposed on the numbers $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$, the formula (31) is applicable and one obtains

$$\begin{aligned} m^n \Big(m^2 \sum\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j + \epsilon_0 + m \sum \epsilon_i x_i\Big) &= \frac{m^{n-2}}{(n-1)!} \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} \rho_k \omega_k \Big(\sum p_{ik} x_i\Big)^2 \\ &+ m^{n-1} \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} 2\rho_k \Big[\delta_k m^2 \Big(\sum p_{ik} x_i\Big)^2 + \delta_k' m \sum p_{ik} x_i + \delta_k''\Big]. \end{aligned}$$

By dividing the two parts of the formula obtained by m^{n+2}, let us make the positive integer m increase indefinitely, it will become

$$\sum\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j = \frac{1}{(n-1)!} \sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} \rho_k \omega_k (p_{1k} x_1 + p_{2k} x_2 + \ldots + p_{nk} x_n)^2. \tag{32}$$

The sum which is found in the second member of the formula obtained extends to all the incongruent faces in $n-1$ in $n-1$ dimensions of simplexes of the set (L).

We have deduced the formula (34) by supposing that the numbers $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$ form a irreducible basis. As the two parts of the formula (32) present two quadratic forms, one concludes that the formula (32) present an indentity. This results in that the formula (32) can be written

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n}\sum_{j=1}^{n} a_{ij}a'_{ij} = \frac{1}{(n-1)!}\sum_{k=1}^{\sigma}\rho_k\omega_k\sum_{i=1}^{n}\sum_{j=1}^{n}a'_{ij}p_{ik}p_{jk} \qquad (I)$$

where one has written

$$\rho_k = \sum_{i=1}^{n}\sum_{j=1}^{n}p_{ij}^{(k)}a_{ij}, \quad (k=1,2,\ldots,\sigma)$$

the two quadratic forms $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ and $\sum\sum a'_{ij}x_ix_j$ being arbitrary.

Section V.

Properties of the set (Δ) of quadratic forms corresponding to the various types of primitive parallelohedra.

Definition of the domain of quadratic form corresponding to a type of primitive parallelohedra.

85

Let us suppose that a type of primitive parallelohedra is characterised by a set (L) of simplexes.

Let us indicate by

$$\rho_k = \sum\sum p_{ij}^{(k)}a_{ij} \quad (k=1,2,\ldots,\sigma)$$

the regulators which correspond to the various incongruent faces in $n-1$ dimensions of simplexes of the set (L).

Definition. One will call domain of quadratic forms corresponding to the type of primitive parallelohedra characterised by the set (L) of simplexes a domain Δ in quadratic forms verifying the inequalities

$$\rho_k = \sum\sum p_{ij}^{(k)}a_{ij} \geq 0. \quad (k=1,2,\ldots,\sigma) \qquad (1)$$

On the ground of the fundamental theorem of Number 77, for a quadratic form f to define a set (R) of primitive parallelohedra belonging to the type characterised by the set (L) of simplexes, it is necessary and sufficient that the form f is interior to the domain Δ. This results in that the domain Δ is of $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$ dimensions.

86

Among the inequalities (1) can be found dependent inequalities. Let us suppose that one has chosen a system of independent inequalities

$$\rho_1 \geq 0, \rho_2 \geq 0, \ldots, \rho_m \geq 0$$

which define the domain Δ. With the help of independent regulators $\rho_1, \rho_2, \ldots, \rho_m$ one will present all the regulators under the form

$$\rho_k = \sum_{r=1}^{m} h_r^{(k)}\rho_r \text{ where } h_r^{(k)} \geq 0. \quad (r=1,2,\ldots,m; k=1,2,\ldots,\sigma) \qquad (2)$$

Let us observe that any one quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ does not verify the equations

$$\rho_1 = 0, \rho_2 = 0, \ldots, \rho_m = 0$$

because the equalities (2) give

$$\rho_k = 0, \quad (k=1,2,\ldots,\sigma)$$

and, by virtue of the formula (I) of Number 84, one has

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}a'_{ij} = 0,$$

$\sum\sum a'_{ij}x_ix_j$ being an arbitrary form; it follows that

$$a_{ij} = 0. \quad (i=1,2,\ldots,n; j=1,2,\ldots,n)$$

To the domain Δ, therefore, the conclusion deduced in my first mémoire cited † are applicable.

Let us indicate by

$$\varphi_1, \varphi_2, \ldots, \varphi_s \qquad (3)$$

the quadratic forms which characterise the various edges of the domain Δ.

The domain Δ of quadratic forms will be determined by the equalities

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j = \sum_{u=1}^{s} u_k\varphi_k \text{ where } u_k \geq 0, \quad (k=1,2,\ldots,s)$$

$u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_s$ being positive arbitrary parameters or zeros.

---

† This journal V. 133, p. 97

Let us notice that by virtue of the formula (I) of Number (84), each form $\varphi_k (k = 1, 2, \ldots, s)$ of the series (3) will have for expression

$$\varphi_k = \sum_{r=1}^{\sigma} \lambda_r^{(k)} (p_{1r}x_1 + p_{2r}x_2 + \ldots + p_{nr}x_n)^2$$
$$\text{where } \lambda_r^{(4)} \geq 0. \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma; k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

Properties of independent regulators

87 By keeping the notations from Number 69–74 let us suppose that a simplex L of the set (L) is characterised by the systems

$$(l_{i0}), (l_{i1}), \ldots, (l_{in}).$$

Let us suppose that among the regulators

$$\rho_0, \rho_1, \ldots, \rho_n$$

which correspond to the various faces in $n-1$ dimensions of the simplex L, is found at least one independent regulator. Let us suppose, to fix the ideas, that ρ_0 is a similar regulator.

Let us indicate by L_k $(k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ the simplexes which are contiguous to the simplex (L) through the faces in $n-1$ dimensions characterised by the systems

$$(l_{ih}). \quad (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k; k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

Let us suppose that by replacing in the simplex L the vertex (l_{ik}) by a vertex (l'_{ik}), one obtains the simplex L_k $(k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$.

By virtue of the formula (6) of Number 73, one will have

$$2\rho_k \sum p_{ik}(l_{ih} - l'_{ik}) = F_{(L)}(l'_{1k}, l'_{2k}, \ldots, l'_{nk}). \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k) \tag{1}$$

Let us admit

$$l'_{ik} = \sum_{k=0}^{n} \vartheta_r^{(k)} l_{ik} \text{ where } \sum_{r=0}^{n} \vartheta_r^{(k)} = 1. \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{2}$$

As, because of the inequality (14) of Number 70,

$$\sum p_{ik}(l_{ih} - l'_{ik}) > 0, \quad (h \neq k)$$

it becomes, by virtue of (2)

$$\vartheta_k^{(k)} < 0. \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{3}$$

Let us examine the numbers

$$\vartheta_0^0, \vartheta_1^0, \ldots, \vartheta_n^0 \tag{4}$$

which correspond to the independent regulator ρ_0. One will have, because of (3),

$$\vartheta_0^0 = 0.$$

I say that among the numbers $\vartheta_1^0, \vartheta_2^0, \ldots, \vartheta_n^0$ at least two numbers are positive. As $\sum_{k=0}^{n} \vartheta_k^0 = 1$, it is evident that at least one number, for example ϑ_n^0, will be positive. Let us suppose that ϑ_n^0 is the only positive number in the series (4).

Let us indicate, to fix the ideas,

$$\vartheta_0^0 < 0, \vartheta_1^0, \ldots, \vartheta_\lambda^0 < 0, \vartheta_{\lambda[+1]}^0 = 0, \ldots, \vartheta_{n-1}^0 = 0, \vartheta_n^0 > 0. \tag{5}$$

The corresponding value of the function $F_{(L)}(l'_{10}, \ldots, l'_{n0})$, by virtue of the formula (4) of Number 78, can be presented under the form

$$\begin{aligned} F_{(L)}(l'_{10}, \ldots, l'_{n0}) &= \sum\sum a_{ij}(l'_{i0} - l_{in})(l'_{j0} - l_{jn}) \\ &\quad - \sum_{k=0}^{\lambda} \vartheta_k \sum\sum a_{ij}(l_{ik} - l_{in})(l_{jk} - l_{jn}). \end{aligned} \tag{6}$$

By virtue of the formula (I) of Number 84 and of inequalities (5), one can present this equality under the form

$$F_{(L)}(l'_{10}, \ldots, l'_{n0}) = \sum_{r=1}^{\sigma} h_r \rho_r \text{ where } h_r \geq 0,$$

and as on the other hand, because of (1)

$$2\rho_0 \sum p_{i0}(l_{ih} - l'_{i0}) = F_{(L)}(l'_{i0}, \ldots, l'_{n0}), \tag{7}$$

it becomes

$$\rho_0 = \sum_{r=1}^{\sigma} g_r \rho_r \text{ where } g_r \geq 0. \quad (r = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

We have supposed that ρ_0 is an independent regulator, therefore it is necessary that

$$g_2 = 0 \text{ so long as a regulator } \rho_r \text{ is not proportional to } \rho_0.$$

The formula (6) gives

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}(l'_{i0} - l_{in})(l'_{j0} - l_{jn}) = \delta\rho_0 \text{ where } \delta > 0,$$
$$\sum\sum a_{ij}(l_{ik} - l_{in})(l_{jk} - l_{jn}) = \delta_k\rho_0 \text{ where } \rho_k > 0.$$
$$(k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \lambda)$$

It follows that one has identically,

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}(l'_{i0} - l_{in})(l'_{j0} - l_{jn}) = \frac{\delta}{\delta_k}\sum\sum a_{ij}(l_{ik} - l_{in})(l_{jk} - l_{jn}).$$

For this identity to hold, it is necessary and sufficient that

$$l'_{i0} - l_{in} = \sqrt{\frac{\delta}{\delta_k}}(l_{ik} - l_{in}).$$

By virtue of Theorem I of Number 51, the numbers $l'_{i0} - l_{in}$ $(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$, and $l_{ik} - l_{in}$ $(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$, do not have common divisor, one concludes that

$$l'_{i0} = l_{ik},$$

which is impossible.

Let us indicae, to fix the ideas,

$$\vartheta_0^0 < 0, \vartheta_1^0 < 0, \ldots, \vartheta_\lambda^0 < 0, \vartheta_{\lambda+1}^0 = 0, \ldots, \vartheta_\mu^0 = 0, \vartheta_{\mu+1}^0 > 0, \ldots, \vartheta_n^0 > 0 \tag{8}$$

where $\lambda \geq 0$ and $\mu \leq n - 2$.

88

Theorem: By replacing in the simplex L the vertices $(l_{ik}), k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \lambda$, successively by the vertex (l'_{i0}) one will obtain the simplexes

$$L_0, L_1, \ldots, L_\lambda \tag{9}$$

which are contiguous to the simplex L and one to one by the faces in $n - 1$ dimensions the regulators of which are proportional to the regulator ρ_0.

Let us apply the formula $(*)$ of Number 74 to the simplex L and L_k $(k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \lambda)$; one will have

$$F_{(L)}(l'_{10}, \ldots, l'_{n0}) = F_{(L_k)}(l'_{10}, \ldots, l'_{n0}) + 2\rho_k \sum p_{ik}(l_{ih} - l'_{i0}).$$
$$(h \neq k; n = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \lambda)$$

By virtue of (8), one obtains,

$$\sum p_{ik}(l_{ih} - l'_{i0}) > 0. \quad (h \neq k; k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \lambda)$$

In view of (8), one finds

$$F_{(L_k)}(l'_{10}, \ldots, l'_{n0}) = \delta_k\rho_0 \text{ where } \delta_k \geq 0 \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \lambda)$$

and

$$\rho_k = u_k\rho_0 \text{ where } u_k > 0. \ (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \lambda) \tag{10}$$

On the grounds of (1) and (7), it becomes

$$F_{(L)}(l'_{1k}, \ldots, l'_{nk}) = \omega_k F_{(L)}(l'_{10}, \ldots, l'_{n0}) \text{ where } \omega_k > 0. \ (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \lambda)$$

The equality obtained presents an identity with regard to the coefficients of the quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$. One derives, because of (2), the equalities

$$\left(\vartheta_i^{(k)}\right)^2 - \vartheta_i^{(k)} = \omega_k\left((\vartheta_i^0)^2 - \vartheta_i^0\right), \quad (i = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$
$$\vartheta_i^{(k)}\vartheta_j^{(k)} = \omega_k\vartheta_i^0\vartheta_j^0. \quad (i = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; i \neq j)$$

As $\sum_{i=0}^n \vartheta_i^{(k)} = 1$ and $\sum_{i=0}^n \vartheta_i^0 = 1$, it is necessary that $\omega_k = 1$ and

$$\vartheta_i^{(k)} = \vartheta_i^0, \quad (i = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

therefore

$$l'_{ik} = l'_{i0}. \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \lambda)$$

The formula (1) becomes in this case

$$2\rho_k \sum p_{ik}(l_{ih} - l'_{i0}) = F_{(L)}(l'_{10}, \ldots, l'_{n0}). \quad (h \neq k; k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \lambda)$$

Let us notice that the simplexes

$$L, L_0, L_1, \ldots, L_\lambda$$

make up a group of perfectly determined simplexes corresponding to the independent regulator ρ_0. That which we have mentioned concerning the simplex L can be related back to all the simplexes of the series (9). All the simplexes which remain $L_{\lambda+1}, \ldots, L_n$ are contiguous to the simplex L through the faces the regulators of which are not proportional to ρ_0.

89

Let us notice that the simplexes (9) make up a convex polyhedron K having $n+2$ vertices

$$(l'_{i0}), (l_{i0}), \ldots, (l_{in}).$$

In effect, all the points of simplexes (9) belong to polyhedron K made up of points determined by the equalities

$$x_i = ul'_{i0} + \sum_{k=0}^{n} u_k l_{ik} \quad \text{where} \quad u + \sum_{u=0}^{n} u_k = 1 \quad \text{and} \quad u \geq 0, u_k \geq 0. \qquad (11)$$
$$(k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

I argue that any point (x_i) determined by these equalities belongs to at least one of simplex (9).

Let us suppose, in the first place, that one has the inequalities

$$u_k + u\vartheta_k^0 \geq 0. \quad (k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

One will present the equation (11), because of (2), under the following form:

$$x_i = \sum_{k=0}^{n} (u_k + u\vartheta_k^0) l_{ik}$$

and, as $\sum_{k=0}^{n}(u_k + u\vartheta_k^0) = 1$, one concludes that the point (x_i) belongs to the simplex L.

This laid down, let us suppose that at least one of numbers $u_k + u\vartheta_k^0$, $k = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n$, is negative. Let us choose among the numbers

$$\frac{u_0}{\vartheta_0^0}, \frac{u_1}{\vartheta_1^0}, \ldots, \frac{u_\lambda}{\vartheta_\lambda^0}$$

which are all negatives or zeros, because of (8) and (11), a number $\frac{u_k}{\vartheta_\lambda^0}$ the numerical value of which is the smallest. The point (x_i) determined by the equalities (11) belongs in this case to the simplex L_k. To demonstrate this, one will present the equalities (11) under the form

$$x_i = \left(u + \frac{u_k}{\vartheta_k}\right) l'_{i0} + \sum_r \left(u_r - u_k \frac{\vartheta_r}{\vartheta_k}\right) l_{ir}. \quad (r = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; r \neq k)$$

On the ground of suppositions made, one will have the inequalities

$$u + \frac{u_k}{\vartheta_k} > 0, \quad u_r - u_k \frac{\vartheta_r}{\vartheta_k} \geq 0, \quad (r = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; r \neq k)$$

and, as

$$u + \frac{u_k}{\vartheta_k} + \sum_r \left(u_r - u_k \frac{\vartheta_r}{\vartheta_k}\right) = 1,$$

one concludes that the point (x_i) belongs to the simplex (L_k) $(u = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \lambda)$.

Let us examine the faces in $n-1$ dimensions of the polyhedron K. On the ground of conditions (8), the polyhedron K possesses $\mu - \lambda$ faces in $n-1$ dimensions Q_k which are characterised by $n+1$ vertices

$$(l'_{i0}), (l_{ih}). \quad (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k; k = \lambda + 1, \ldots, \mu)$$

The vertex (l_{ik}) where $k = \lambda + 1, \ldots, \mu$ is opposite to the face $\theta_k (k = \lambda + 1, \ldots, \mu)$.

All the faces in $n-1$ dimensions of the polyhedron K which remain are characterised by n vertices. One will characterise them in the polyhedron K by two opposite vertices.

One obtains in this way $n - \mu$ faces P_k $(k = \mu + 1, \ldots, n)$ of the polyhedron K characterised by two opposite vertices (l'_{i0}) and l_{ik} $(k = \mu+1, \ldots, n)$ and one obtains $(\lambda+1)(n-\mu)$ faces $P_{kh} (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \lambda; k = \mu + 1, \ldots, n)$ characterised by two opposite vertices l_{ik} and l_{ih}.

90

Let us notice that the polyhedron K is contiguous through the faces Q_k $(k = \lambda + 1, \ldots, \mu)$ to other independent regulator ρ_0.

to demonstrate this, let us examine the simplex L_k $(k = \lambda+1, \ldots, \mu)$ contiguous to the simplex L through the face in $n-1$ dimensions characterised by the vertices

$$(l_{ih}). \quad (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k; k = \lambda + 1, \ldots, \mu)$$

This face presents a part of the corresponding face Q_k of the polyhedron K.

By applying the formula $(*)$ of Number 74 to the simplexes L and L_k, one obtains

$$F_{(L)}(l'_{10}, \ldots, l'_{n0}) = F_{(L_k)}(l'_{10}, \ldots, l'_{n0}) + 2\rho_k \sum p_{ik}(l_{ih} - l'_{i0})$$
$$\text{where} \quad h \neq k \quad \text{and} \quad n = \lambda + 1, \ldots, \mu.$$

On the ground of conditions (8), one will have

$$\sum p_{ik}(l_{ih} - l'_{i0}) = 0, \quad (k = \lambda + 1, \ldots, \mu)$$

therefore, because of (7),

$$F_{(L_k)}(l'_{10}, \ldots, l'_{n0}) = F_{(L)}(l'_{10}, \ldots, l'_{n0}) = 2\rho_0 \sum p_{i0}(l_{ih} - l'_{i0}).$$
$$(h \neq 0; k = \lambda + 1, \ldots, \mu)$$

As the point (l'_{10}) is not found among the vertices of the simplex L_k, it is necessary that among the regulators of faces of the simplex L_k are found, by virtue of the equation obtained, regulators which are proportional to ρ_0.

By noticing that

$$l'_{i0} = \sum \vartheta^0_h l_{ih} + \vartheta^0_k l'_{ik}, \text{ where } \sum \vartheta^0_h + \vartheta^0_k = 1$$
$$(h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k; k = \lambda + 1, \ldots, \mu)$$

since because of (8), $\vartheta^0_k = 0$ $(k = \lambda + 1, \ldots, \mu)$, one concludes, on the ground of the previous theorem, that by replacing in the simplex L_k the vertices (l_{ih}) $(h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \lambda)$ by the vertex (l'_{i0}) one will obtain a group of simplexes

$$L_k, L^{(0)}_k, L^{(1)}_k, \ldots, L^{(\lambda)}_k, \quad (k = \lambda + 1, \ldots, \mu) \tag{12}$$

which are contiguous one to one by faces in $n-1$ dimensions the regulators of which are proportional to ρ_0.

Let us indicate by K_h the convex polyhedron made up of simplexes (12). One obtains the polyhedron K_k by replacing in the polyhedron K the vertex (l_{ik}) by the vertex l'_{ik} $(k = \lambda + 1, \ldots, \mu)$. One concludes that the polyhedra K and K_k are contiguous through the face Q_k.

Let us examine other faces of the polyhedra K. The face P_k $(k = \mu + 1, \ldots, n)$ belongs to the simplex L which is contiguous through the face P_k to the simplex L_k. The regulator ρ_k $(k = \mu + 1, \ldots, n)$ of this face can not be proportional to the independent regulator ρ_0.

It may turn out that any one of regulators corresponding to the various faces of the simplex L_k is not proportional to the regulator ρ_0. In this case, the polyhedron K will not be contiguous through the face P_k to any one analogous polyhedron corresponding to the independent regulator ρ_0.

It may also turn out that among the regulators of faces of the simplex L_k are found regulators which are proportional to ρ_0; in this case, the simplex L_k belongs to a convex polyhedron K_k which is contiguous to K through the face P_k $(k = \mu + 1, \ldots, n)$.

In the same way, one will examine the analogous faces P_{hk} of the polyhedron K $(h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \lambda; k = \mu + 1, \ldots, n)$.

By applying the procedure shown to the various incongruent simplexes of the set (L), one will determine the incongruent convex polyhedron

$$K, K_1, \ldots, K_{\omega-1}$$

which are made up of corresponding groups of simplexes belonging to the set (L).

Reconstruction of the set (L) of simplexes by another set (L') of simplexes.

91

One can partition the convex polyhedra

$$K, K_1, \ldots, K_{\omega-1} \tag{1}$$

corresponding to an independent regulator ρ into new simplexes.

By keeping the previous notations, let us examine the convex polyhedron K made up of simplexes

$$L, L_0, \ldots, L_\lambda. \tag{2}$$

The polyhedron K possesses $n + 2$ vertices

$$(l'_i), (l_{i0}), \ldots, (l_{in}).$$

it Theorem. By replacing in the simplex L characterised by the vertices

$$(l_{i0}), (l_{i1}), \ldots, (l_{in})$$

a value (l_{ik}) by the vertex (l'_i) where $k = \mu + 1, \ldots, n$, one obtains $n - \mu$ simplexes

$$L_{\mu+1}, \ldots, L'_n \tag{3}$$

which also make up the polyhedron K. The simplexes obtained do not belong to the set (L) of simplexes.

Let us write, as we have done in Number 87,

$$l'_i = \sum_{k=0}^{n} \vartheta_k l_{ik} \text{ where } \sum_{k=0}^{n} \vartheta_k = 1 \tag{4}$$

and

$$\vartheta_0 < 0, \vartheta_1 < 0, \ldots, \vartheta_\lambda < 0, \vartheta_{\lambda+1} = 0, \ldots, \vartheta_\mu = 0, \vartheta_{\mu+1} > 0, \ldots, \vartheta_n > 0. \tag{5}$$

It is clear that each point of simplex (3) belongs to the polyhedron K.

Let (x_i) be any one point of the polyhedron K determined with the help of equalities

$$x_i = ul'_i + \sum_{k=0}^{n} u_k l_{ik} \text{ where } u + \sum u_k = 1, u \geq 0, u_k \geq 0. \ (k = 0, 1, \ldots, n) \tag{6}$$

Let us choose among the numbers

$$\frac{u_{\mu+1}}{\vartheta_{\mu+1}}, \ldots, \frac{u_n}{\vartheta_n}$$

the one which is the smallest. Let us suppose, to fix the ideas, that

$$\frac{u_r}{\vartheta_r} \geq \frac{u_k}{\vartheta_k}. \quad (r = \mu + 1, \ldots, n)$$

I argue that the point (x_i) belongs to the simplex L'_k. In effect, the equality (6) can be speculated, because of (4), under the form

$$x_i = \left(u + \frac{u_k}{\vartheta_k}\right) l'_i + \sum_h \left(u_h - u_k \frac{\vartheta_h}{\vartheta_k}\right) l_{ih}. \quad (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k)$$

By observing that

$$u + \frac{u_k}{\vartheta_k} \geq 0, \ u_h - u_k \frac{\vartheta_h}{\vartheta_k} \geq 0, \quad (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k)$$

and that

$$u + \frac{u_k}{\vartheta_k} + \sum_h \left(u_k - u_k \frac{\vartheta_h}{\vartheta_k}\right) = 1 \quad (h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; h \neq k)$$

one concludes that the point (x_i) belongs to the simplex L'_k $(k = \mu + 1, \ldots, n)$.

The simplexes (3) can not belong to the set (L), because this set, by virtue of Theorem I of Number 61, uniformly partition the space in n dimensions.

92

Let us suppose that one has replaced in the set (L) the group of simplexes (2) by the corresponding group (3). Let us suppose that one has effected this reconstruction of simplexes of the set (L) with regard to all the polyhedra which are congruent to the polyhedra (1). One obtains in this way a new set (L') of simplexes which enjoy the following properties.

1. The set (L') of simplexes uniformly fills the space in n dimensions.

2. The set (L') can be divided into classes of congruent simplexes and the number of different classes is finite.

Let us find the regulators and the characteristics of faces in $n-1$ dimensions of simplexes belonging to the set (L').

Let L' and L'_0 be any two simplexes of the set (L') which are contiguous through a face P in $n-1$ dimensions. Suppose that the two simplexes L' and L'_0 also belong to the set (L'). In this case the regulator and the characteristic of the face P in the set (L') do not change.

Let us suppose that at least one of the simplexes examined does not belong to the set (L) of simplexes. This simplex will belong in this case to a polyhedron which is congruent to a polyhedron of the series (1). Let us suppose to fix the ideas that this is the polyhedron K.

By noticing that the simplex examined is found among the simplexes (3) let us choose one of these simplexes L'_k $(k = \mu + 1, \ldots, n)$ and examine the regulators and the characteristics of all these faces in $n-1$ dimensions.

By virtue of the definition established, the simplex L'_k is characterised by the vertices

$$(l_{i0}), \ldots, (l_{i,k-1}), (l'_i), (l_{i,k+1}), \ldots, (l_{in}). \quad (k = \mu + 1, \ldots, n)$$

Let us indicate by P_{hk} a face in $n-1$ dimensions of the simplex L'_k which is opposite to the vertex (l_{ih}) $(h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots; h \neq k)$. By P'_k let us indicate the faces of simplex L'_k which is opposite to the vertex l'_i.

All the faces in $n-1$ dimensions of the simplex L'_k can be divided into three groups:

1. $P_{0k}, P_{1k}, \ldots, P_{\lambda k}$ and P_k;
2. $P_{\lambda+1,k}, \ldots, P_{\mu k}$;
3. $P_{\mu+1,k}, \ldots, P_{k-1,k}, P_{k+1,k}, \ldots, P_{nk}$.

93

Let us find the regulators of faces of the simplex L'_k belonging to the first group.

Let us examine, in the first place, the face P_k. As the face P_k is characterised by the vertices

$$(l_{i0}), \ldots, (l_{i,k-1}), (l_{i,k+1}), \ldots, (l_{in}),$$

it presents a face of the polyhedron K.

In the set (L) the face P_k would belong to two simplexes L and L_k. Two cases to distinguish:

First case: the simplex L_k belongs to the set (L').

Let us indicate by ρ_k the regulator and by (P_{ik}) the characteristic of the face P_k in the set (L) with regard to the simplex L.

Let us indicate by ρ'_k the regulator of the face P_k in the set (L'). The characteristics of the face P_k in the set (L') with regard to the simplex L'_k will be (P_{ik}).

By virtue of the definition established in Number 73, one can declare

$$F_{(L_k)}(l'_1,\ldots,l'_n) = 2\rho'_k \sum(-p_{ik})(l_{ih}-l'_i). \quad (h\neq k)$$

By applying the formula $(*)$ of Number 74 to the simplex L and L_k, one obtains

$$F_{(L)}(l'_1,\ldots,l'_n) = F_{(L_k)}(l'_1,\ldots,l'_n) + 2\rho_k \sum p_{ik}(l_{ih}-l'_i). \quad (h\neq k) \tag{7}$$

It follows that

$$\rho'_k = \rho_k + \frac{F_{(L)}(l'_1,\ldots,l'_n)}{2\sum p_{ik}(-l_{ih}+l'_i)}. \quad (k=\mu+1,\ldots,n) \tag{8}$$

We have seen in Number 87 that the function $F_{(L)}(l'_1,\ldots,l'_n)$ is proportional to the independent regulator ρ. As, by virtue of (5),

$$\sum p_{ik}(-l_{ih}+l'_i) > 0, \quad (h\neq k; k=\lambda+1,\ldots,\mu)$$

the formula (8) can be written

$$\rho'_k = \rho_k + \delta_k\rho \text{ where } \delta_k > 0.$$

Second case: the simplex L_k does not belong to the set (L').

In this case the simplex L_k belongs to a convex polyhedron K_k and the face P_k will belong in the set (L') to two new simplexes.

The face P_k in the set (L') belongs to the simplex L'_k and to a simplex which one obtains by replacing the vertex l'_{ik} of the simplex L_k by a new vertex which one will indicate by (l^0_i). Let us indicae by L^0_k the simplex which one obtains by replacing in the simplex L_k the vertex l'_{ik} by the vertex (l^0_i).

By virtue of the definition established in Number 73, one will have

$$F_{(L'_k)}(l^0_1,\ldots,l^0_n) = 2\rho'_k \sum p_{ik}(l_{ih}-l^0_i). \quad (h\neq k)$$

By applying the fundamental formula $(*)$ of Number 74 to the simplexes L_k and L'_k which are contiguous through the face P_k, one obtains

$$F_{(L_k)}(l^0_1,\ldots,l^0_n) = F_{(L'_k)}(l^0_1,\ldots,l^0_n) + \sum(-p_{ik})(l_{ih}-l^0_i)\frac{F_{(L_k)}(l'_1,\ldots,l'_n)}{\sum(-p_{ik})(l_{ih}-l'_i)}$$

and, because of (7), it becomes

$$\rho'_k = \rho_k + \frac{F_{(L)}(l'_1,\ldots,l'_n)}{2\sum p_{ik}(-l_{ih}+l'_i)} + \frac{F_{(L_k)}(l^0_1,\ldots,l^0_n)}{2\sum p_{ik}(l_{ih}-l^0_i)}. \tag{9}$$

On the ground of the supposition made, the functions

$$F_{(L)}(l'_1,\ldots,l'_n) \text{ and } F_{(L_k)}(l^0_1,\ldots,l^0_n)$$

are proportional to the independent regulator ρ. As

$$\sum p_{ik}(-l_{ih}+l'_i) > 0 \text{ and } \sum p_{ik}(l_{ih}-l^0_i) > 0, \quad (k=\mu+1,\ldots,n)$$

the formula (9) can be written

$$\rho'_k = \rho_k + \delta_k\rho \text{ where } \delta_k > 0. \quad (k=\mu+1,\ldots,n)$$

In the same way, one will examine the regulator of the face $P_{hk}; (h=0,1,2,\ldots,\lambda)$.

As the face P_{hk} belongs in the set (L) to the simplex L_h $(h=0,1,2,\ldots,\lambda)$, one concludes that by designating the simplex L_h with the simplex L one will return to one of the two previous cases.

94

Let us find the regulators of faces of the simplex L'_k belonging to the second group. Choose one face P_{hk} $(h=\lambda+1,\ldots,\mu; k=\mu+1,\ldots,n)$ in this group.

The face P_{hk} presents a part of the face Q_k of the polyhedron K.

We have indicated in Number 90 by K_h the polyhedron which is contiguous to the polyhedron K through the face Q_h. The polyhedron K_h posses $n+1$ vertices

$$(l'_i),(l_{i0}),\ldots,(l_{i,h-1}),(l'_{ih}),(l_{i,h+1}),\ldots,(l_{in}).$$

In the set (L'), the polyhedron K_h is partitioned into simplexes

$$L'_{\mu+1,h},\ldots,l'_{n,h}$$

which one obtains by replacing in the simplexes

$$L'_{\mu+1},\ldots,L'_n$$

the vertex (l_{ih}) by the vertex (l'_{ih}) $(h=\lambda+1,\ldots,\mu)$.

One concludes that the face P_{hk} belongs to the set (L') to two simplexes

$$L'_k \quad \text{and} \quad L'_{kh}.$$

Let us indicate by ρ'_{hk} the regulator corresponding to the face P_{hk} in the set (L'). Notice that the characteristic (P'_{ih}) will be the same for all the faces P_{hk} where $k = \mu+1, \ldots, n$ because these faces make up the face Q_k of the polyhedron K.

In the set (L), the face Q_h is partitioned into faces

$$P_h, P_{h0}, \ldots, P_{h\lambda}$$

of simplexes $L, L_0, \ldots, L_\lambda$ which have the same characteristic (p_{ih}). One concludes that

$$p'_{ih} = p_{ih},$$

provided that the characteristic (p_{ih}) is chosen with regard to the simplexes (2).

By virtue of the definition established in Number 73, one can write

$$F_{(L_k)}(l'_{ih}, \ldots, L'_{nh}) = 2\rho'_{hk} \sum p_{ih}(l_{ir} - l'_{ih}). \quad (r \neq h)$$

By applying the formula $(*)$ of Number 74 to the simplexes L and L'_k, one will have

$$F_{(L)}(l'_{ih}, \ldots, L'_{nh}) = F_{(L'_k)}(l'_{ih}, \ldots, L'_{nh}) + \sum p_{ik}(l_{ir} - l'_{ih}) \frac{F_{(L)}(l'_1, \ldots, l'_n)}{\sum p_{ik}(l_{ir} - l'_i)}.$$

Besides, one has

$$F_{(L)}(l'_{ih}, \ldots, L'_{nh}) = 2\rho_h \sum p_{ih}(l_{ir} - l'_{ih}), \quad (r \neq h)$$

and consequently

$$\rho'_{hk} = \rho_h + \frac{\sum p_{ik}(l_{ir} - l'_{ih})}{\sum p_{ih}(l_{ir} - l'_{ih})} \cdot \frac{F_{(L)}(l'_1, \ldots, l'_n)}{2\sum(p_{ik} - l_{ir} + l'_i)}.$$

One can thus write

$$\rho'_{hk} = \rho_h + \delta_{hk}\rho. \quad (h = \lambda+1, \ldots, \mu; k = \mu+1, \ldots, n)$$

In the formula obtained, the number δ_{hk} can be positive, negative or zero.

95 Let us find the regulators of faces of the simplex L'_k belonging to the third group. Let P_{hk} be a face belonging to this group, $h = \mu+1, \ldots, n$, $h \neq k$, $k = \mu+1, \ldots, n$. The face P_{hk} belongs in the set (L') to two simplexes L'_k and L'_h of the series (3). By replacing in the simplex L'_k the vertices (l_{ih}) by the vertex (l_{ik}), one obtains the simplex L'_h. This results in that by indicating with ρ_{hk} the regulator and with $(p_i^{(hk)})$ the characteristic of the face P_{hk} with respect to the simplex L'_k, one will have

$$F_{(L'_k)}(l_{1k}, \ldots, l_{nk}) = 2\rho'_{hk} \sum p_i^{(hk)}(l_{ir} - l_{ik}). \quad (r \neq h; r \neq k) \tag{10}$$

The equality (4) can be written

$$l_{ik} = \frac{1}{\vartheta_k} l'_i + \sum_r \left(-\frac{\vartheta_r}{\vartheta_k}\right) l_{ir}. \quad (r = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; r \neq k)$$

By noticing that

$$\frac{1}{\vartheta_k} + \sum_r \left(-\frac{\vartheta_r}{\vartheta_k}\right) = 1,$$

one will determine the value of the function $F_{(L'_k)}(l_{1k}, \ldots, l_{nk})$, by virtue of the formula (4) of Number 73, by the equality

$$F_{(L'_k)}(l_{1k}, \ldots, l_{nk}) = \sum\sum a_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk} - \frac{1}{\vartheta_k} \sum\sum a_{ij} l'_i l'_j + \sum_r \frac{\vartheta_r}{\vartheta_k} \sum\sum a_{ij} l_{ir} l_{jr}. \quad (r = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; r \neq k)$$

By recalling that because of (4)

$$F_{(L)}(l'_1, \ldots, l'_n) = \sum\sum a_{ij} l'_i l'_j - \sum_{k=0}^{n} \vartheta_k \sum\sum a_{ij} l_{ik} l_{jk},$$

and by comparing the two equalities obtained, one finds

$$F_{(L'_k)}(l_{1k}, \ldots, l_{nk}) = -\frac{1}{\vartheta_k} F_{(L)}(l'_1, \ldots, l'_n).$$

By substituting in the formula (10) the expression found of the function $F_{(L'_k)}(l_{1k}, \ldots, l_{nk})$, one obtains

$$\rho'_{hk} = -\frac{1}{\vartheta_k} \cdot \frac{F_{(L)}(l'_1, \ldots, l'_n)}{2\sum p_i^{(hk)}(l_{ir} - l_{ik})}.$$

$$(h = \mu+1, \ldots, n; k = \mu+1, \ldots, n; h \neq k; r \neq k)$$

One concludes that by admitting

$$\rho'_{hk} = -\delta_{hk}\rho, \quad (h = \mu+1, \ldots, n; k = \mu+1, \ldots, n; h \neq k)$$

one will have $\delta_{hk} > 0$.

Algorithm for the study of domains of quadratic forms which are contiguous to a given domain through the faces in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ *dimensions.*

96

Let us suppose that a domain Δ of quadratic form corresponding to a type of primitive parallelohedra which is characterised by the set (L) of simplexes is defined by the independent inequalities

$$\rho_k \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, m)$$

Let us suppose that one of these regulators is proportional to an independent regulator ρ and construct the set (L) of simplexes in another set (L') with the help of the procedure shown in Number 91–92.

Let us indicate by

$$\rho_1, \rho_2, \ldots, \rho_\sigma$$

all the regulators of incongruent faces of simplexes belonging to the set (L) and indicate by

$$\rho'_1, \rho'_2, \ldots, \rho'_\tau$$

all the regulators of faces of simplexes belonging to the set (L').

We have seen in Number 93–95 that all these regulators can be presented under the form

$$\begin{cases} \text{either} \quad \rho'_k = -\delta_k\rho \quad \text{where} \ \ \delta_k > 0, \\ \text{or} \quad \rho'_k = \rho_k + \delta_{kh}\rho \end{cases} \tag{1}$$

so long as a regulator ρ'_k is not proportional to ρ.

Let us examine the domain D' of quadratic forms determined by the inequalities

$$\rho'_k \geq 0. \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau) \tag{2}$$

I argue that these inequalities define a domain of quadratic forms in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$ dimensions. By supposing the contrary, one will find the parameters u_k $(k = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau)$ positive or zero which reduce into an identity the equality

$$\sum_{k=1}^{\tau} u_k\rho'_k = 0 \ \text{ where } \ u_k \geq 0. \ \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \tau) \tag{3}$$

By virtue of formulae (1), this identity can be written

$$\sum_{k=1}^{\sigma} v_k\rho_k \pm v\rho = 0 \ \text{ where } \ v_k \geq 0. \ \ (k = 1, 2, \ldots, \sigma)$$

As the regulator ρ is independent it is necessary that $v_k = 0$ as long as a regulator ρ_k is not proportional to ρ. This results in that within the identity (3) one also has $u_k = 0$ so long as a regulator ρ'_k is not proportional to ρ. By virtue of (1), the identity (3) takes the form

$$\sum u_k(-\delta_k\rho) = 0 \ \text{ where } \ u_k \geq 0 \ \text{ and } \ \delta_k > 0,$$

which is impossible.

The domain Δ' defined by the inequalities (2) corresponds to a new type of primitive parallelohedra characterised by the set (L') of simplexes.

Let us notice that by virtue of inequalities (1), any quadratic form which is interior to the face of the domain Δ determined by the equation

$$\rho = 0 \tag{4}$$

belongs to the domain Δ' and vice-versa. One concludes that the two domain Δ and Δ' are contiguous through the face in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions determined by the equation (4).

Set (Δ) *of domains of quadratic forms corresponding to the different types of primitive parallelohedra.*

97

With the help of the algorithm explained in the previous Number, one can determine the domains of quadratic forms

$$\Delta_1, \Delta_2, \ldots, \Delta_m \tag{1}$$

which are contiguous to the domain Δ by their faces in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions, then one will determine the domains which are contiguous to the domains (1) and so on.

Let us indicate by (Δ) the set composed of all the domains of quadratic terms which correspond to the various types of primitive parallelohedra.

Theorem I. The set (Δ) *of domains of quadratic forms uniformly divides the set of all the positive quadratic forms in n variables.*

Let $\varphi(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ be an arbitrary positive quadratic form. Let us choose a form $\varphi_0(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ which is interior to the domain Δ and let us examine a vector g made up of forms

$$f = \varphi_0 + u(\varphi - \varphi_0) \ \text{ where } \ 0 \leq u \leq 1. \tag{2}$$

By making the parameter u grow in a continuous manner in the interval $0 \leq u \leq 1$, one will determine a series of domains

$$\Delta, \Delta', \ldots, \Delta^{(k)} \tag{3}$$

which are successively contiguous through the faces in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions and which contain the various forms of the vector g.

I argue that the series of domains (3) will always be terminated by a domain to which belong the given quadratic form φ.

To demonstrate this, let us indicate by

$$(l_{i1}), (l_{i2}), \ldots, (l_{i\tau}) \text{ where } \tau = 2^n - 1 \tag{4}$$

the systems which characterise the faces in $n-1$ dimensions of primitive parallelohedra belonging to the type which corresponds to the domain Δ of quadratic form.

Let us indicate by the symbol $N(f)$ a sum

$$N(f) = \sum_{h=1}^{\tau} f(l_{1h}, \ldots, l_{nh})$$

of values of a form $f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n)$ corresponding to the systems (4).

Let us indicate, similarly, by

$$(l_{i1}^{(k)}), (l_{i2}^{(k)}), \ldots, (l_{i\tau}^{(k)}) \text{ where } \tau = 2^n - 1 \tag{5}$$

the systems which characterise the faces in $n-1$ dimensions of primitive parallelohedra belonging to the type which corresponds to a domain $\Delta^{(k)}$ of the series (3) and declare

$$N^{(k)}(f) = \sum_{h=1}^{\tau} f(l_{1h}^{(k)}, \ldots, l_{nh}^{(k)}). \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots)$$

We have seen in Number 95 that the systems (4) and (5) are congruent with respect to the modulus 2. By virtue of the theorem of Number 48, one will have an inequality

$$N(f) < N^{(k)} f, \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots)$$

as long as a quadratic form f is interior to the domain Δ. This results in that the inequality

$$N(f) \leq N^{(k)}(f) \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots)$$

holds providing that a form f belongs to the domain Δ.

This stated, let us notice that by virtue of the supposition made, the form φ_0 is interior to the domain Δ, therefore one will have the inequality

$$N(\varphi_0) < N^{(k)}(\varphi_0). \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots) \tag{6}$$

Let f be a form of the vector g which belongs to the domain $\Delta^{(k)}$ of te series (3).

One will have an inequality

$$N(f) \geq N^{(k)}(f). \tag{7}$$

By noticing that because of (2)

$$N(f) = (1-u)N(\varphi_0) + uN(\varphi),$$
$$N^{(k)}(f) = (1-u)N^{(k)}(\varphi_0) + uN^{(k)}(\varphi),$$

the inequality (7) can be written

$$u\left[N(\varphi) - N^{(k)}(\varphi)\right] \geq (1-u)\left[N^{(k)}(\varphi_0) - N(\varphi_0)\right].$$

As $0 < u \leq 1$, this inequality gives, because of (6),

$$N^{(k)}(\varphi) \leq N(\varphi).$$

The quadratic form φ being positive, there exist only a limited number of different systems (5) verifying this inequality. Besides, there exist only a limited number of domains of forms belonging to the set (Δ) which are characterised by the same systems (5). One concludes this that the series (3) will always be terminated by a domain to which belong the given quadratic form φ.

Let us notice that a quadratic form φ which is interior to a domain Δ does not belong to any other domain of the set (Δ), since the primitive parallelohedron corresponding to the quadratic form φ will belong to the type characterised by the domain (Δ) and can not belong to any other type of parallelohedra.

Suppose that a positive quadratic form φ is interior to a face P in a certain number of dimensions of the domain Δ. The set of all the quadratic forms belonging to the face P will be perfectly determined by a certain type of nonprimitive parallelohedra. One concludes that the form φ can not belong to the domains which are contiguous through the face P.

98

By effecting the various transformation of the set (Δ) of quadratic forms with the help of substitutions of integer coefficients and of the determinant which is equal to ± 1, one will do only the permutation of domains of the set (Δ).

One concludes that the set (Δ) of domains of forms can be divided into classes of domains composed of equivalent domains.

Theorem II. The number of various classes of domains belonging to the set (Δ) *is finite.*

Let us choose any one domain Δ of the set (Δ) and let φ be a form which is interior to the domain Δ. We have seen in Number 54 that the positive quadratic form can be transformed into another equivalent form φ' which enjoys the property that the system (4) corresponding to the form φ' are made up of integers which do not exceed in numerical value a fixed limit.

The form φ' is interior to a domain Δ' which is equivalent to the domain Δ.

As the domain Δ' is characterised by the systems of integers which do not exceed in numerical value a fixed limit, there exist only a limited number of identical domains in the set (Δ).

99

With the help of the algorithm introduced in Number 96, one can successively determine all the representatives

$$\Delta, \Delta_1, \ldots, \Delta_{\mu-1} \tag{8}$$

of different classes of domains belonging to the set (Δ).

The domains obtained enjoy the same property as the domains of quadratic forms which have been studied in my first mémoire cited. † It results in that the domains (8) can serve in the reduction of positive quadratic forms. By calling reduced the positive quadratic forms which belong to the domains (8), one obtains a new reduction method of positive quadratic forms which is entirely analogous to a reduction method of positive quadratic forms introduced in the cited mémoire.

On the nonprimitive parallelohedra corresponding to positive quadratic forms.

100

Let us suppose that a positive quadratic form φ defines a primitive parallelohedron R.

By virtue of Theorem I of Number 97, the form φ belongs at least to the domain of the set (Δ). The form φ can not be interior to any one domain of the set (Δ) because otherwise the parallelohedron R would be primitive.

Therefore the form φ belongs to one face of domains of the set (Δ).

It results in that the coefficients of the form φ verify one of many linear equations

$$\sum\sum p_{ij}a_{ij} = 0$$

to rational coefficients p_{ij} $(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$

One concludes that a positive quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ the coefficients of which present an irreducible basis can define only one primitive parallelohedron.

Let us suppose that the examined form φ is interior to a face P to any one number of dimensions of domains belonging to the set (Δ).

Let us indicate by

$$\Delta, \Delta', \ldots, \Delta^{(m)}$$

the domains of the set (Δ) which are contiguous through the face P.

By virtue of that which has been stated in Number 97, one will have the equalities

$$N(\varphi) = N'(\varphi) = \ldots = N^{(m)}(\varphi).$$

One concludes that a positive quadratic form φ can belong to only a finite number of domains of the set (Δ).

101

Let us suppose that an infinite series of quadratic forms

$$f_1, f_2, \ldots \tag{1}$$

is made up of forms which are interior to the domain Δ. Suppose that the forms of this series tend towards a limit φ.

The forms (1) define an infinite series of primitive parallelohedra

$$R_1, R_2, \ldots$$

belonging to the one type characterised by the domain Δ which tend towards a limit R.

One concludes that any nonprimitive parallelohedron R corresponding to a positive quadratic form φ can be considered as a limit of primitive parallelohedra (2).

Let us indicate by the symbol S_ν the number of faces in ν dimensions of the nonprimitive parallelohedron R and by S_ν^0 let us indicate the number of faces in ν dimensions of primitive parallelohedron (2) $(\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$.

As the faces of the nonprimitive parallelohedron R are made up of boundaries of faces of primitive parallelohedra belonging to the series (2), one concludes that

$$S_\nu \leq S_\nu^0. \quad (\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n-1)$$

We have seen in Number 65 that

$$S_\nu^0 \leq (n+1-\nu)\Delta^{(n-\nu)}(m^n)_{m=1}, \quad (\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

and consequently

$$S_\nu \leq (n+1-\nu)\Delta^{(n-\nu)}(m^n)_{m=1}, \quad (\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

Principal domain of the set (Δ).

---

† This Journal, V. 133

102

Let us apply the general theory introduced in this mémoire to a positive quadratic form

$$f = nx_1^2 + nx_2^2 + \ldots + nx_n^2 - 2x_1x_2 - 2x_1x_3 \ldots - 2x_{n-1}x_n$$

where one has admitted

$$a_{11} = n \text{ and } a_{ij} = -1. \ (i \neq j; i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{1}$$

Let us find all the representations of the minimum of the form f in a set composed of all the systems of integers which are congruous to a system $(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)$ with respect to the modulus 2. Let us admit

$$l_1 = 1, \ i = 1, 2, \ldots, \lambda \text{ and } l_i = 0, i = \lambda + 1, \ldots, n. \ (\lambda = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{2}$$

The problem described reduces to the study of the minimum of the form

$$f(l_1 + 2x_1, l_2 + 2x_2, \ldots, l_n + 2x_n)$$

in the set E composed of all the systems (x_i) of integers $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$.

Let us notice that the form f, by virtue of equalities (1), can be written

$$f = \sum_{i=1}^{n} x_i^2 + \sum\sum_{i<j} (x_i - x_j)^2. \tag{3}$$

Each form

$$x_i^2, \ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \ \ (x_i - x_j)^2, \ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; i < j; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

satisfied, by (2), the condition

$$\begin{cases} (l_i + 2x_i)^2 \geq l_i^2, & (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \\ (l_i - l_j + 2(x_i - x_j))^2 \geq (l_i - l_j)^2, & (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; i < j; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \end{cases} \tag{4}$$

Whatever may be the integer values of $x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n$. It follows, by (3), that

$$f(l_1 + 2x_1, l_2 + 2x_2, \ldots, l_n + 2x_n) \geq f(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n).$$

For the equality

$$\varphi(l_1 + 2x_1, l_2 + 2x_2, \ldots, l_n + 2x_n) = \varphi(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)$$

to holds, it is necessary, by (3) and (4), that one had the equalities

$$(l_i + 2x_i)^2 = l_i^2, \ \ l_i - l_j + 2(x_i - x_j) = (l_i - l_j)^2. \qquad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; i < j; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

By virtue of (2), one obtains

$$x_i = 0 \text{ or } x_i = -l_i, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

therefore the form f possesses only two representations of the minimum $(l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n)$ and $(-l_1, -l_2, \ldots, -l_n)$ in the set examined.

By attributing to the index λ in the inequalities (2) the values $\lambda = 1, 2 \ldots, n$ and by permuting the numbers $l_1, l_2, \ldots, l_n$, one obtains $2^n - 1$ systems which characterise, by virtue of the theorem of Number 48, the faces in $n - 1$ dimensions of the parallelohedron R corresponding to the positive quadratic form f.

The parallelohedron R will be defined by $2(2^n - 1)$ independent inequalities

$$\begin{aligned}
&1 \cdot n \pm 2x_{k_1} \geq 0, \\
&2 \cdot (n-1) \pm 2(x_{k_1} + x_{k_2}) \geq 0, \quad (k_1 < k_2) \\
&\quad \ldots \\
&\lambda(n - \lambda + 1) \pm 2(x_{k_1} + \ldots + x_{k_\lambda}) \geq 0, \qquad (k_1 < k_2 < \cdots < k_\lambda) \\
&\quad \ldots \\
&n \cdot 1 \pm 2(x_{k_1} + x_{k_2} + \ldots + x_{k_n}) \geq 0, \qquad (k_1 < k_2 < \cdots < k_n)
\end{aligned}$$

where $k_1 = 1, 2, \ldots, n, \ k_2 = 2, \ldots, n, \ldots, \ k_\lambda = \lambda, \ldots, n, \ k_n = n.$

To have more convenience in the subsequent notations, let us write

$$u_0 = x_1 + x_2 \ldots + x_n, \ u_1 = -x_1, \ u_2 = -x_2, \ldots, \ u_n = -x_n \tag{5}$$

and notice that all the sums

$$\pm x_{k_1}, \ \pm(x_{k_1} + x_{k_2}), \ldots, \ \pm(x_{k_1} + x_{k_2} + \ldots + x_{k_n})$$

are expressed by the sums

$$u_{h_0}, \ u_{h_0} + u_{h_1}, \ldots, \ u_{h_0} + u_{h_1} + \ldots + u_{h_{n-1}}$$

where $h_0 < h_1 < h_2 < \cdots < h_{n-1}$ and $h_0 = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n, \ h_1 = 1, 2, \ldots, n, \ldots, \ h_{n-1} = n - 1, \ n.$

The inequalities which define the parallelohedron R can be written

$$\begin{cases} 1 \cdot n + 2u_{h_0} \geq 0, \\ 2 \cdot (n-1) + 2(u_{h_0} + u_{h_1}) \geq 0, \ (h_0 < h_1) \\ \quad \cdots \\ n \cdot 1 + 2(u_{h_0} + u_{h_1} \cdots + u_{h_{n-1}}) \geq 0, \ (h_0 < h_1 < \cdots < h_{n-1}) \end{cases} \tag{6}$$

where $h_0 = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n, \ h_1 = 1, 2, \ldots, n, \ldots, \ h_{n-1} = n-1, n.$

103

Let us find the vertices of the parallelohedron R. To this effect, let us examine a point (α_i) verifying the equations

$$n + 2u_1 = 0, \ 2(n-1) + 2(u_2 + u_2) = 0, \ldots, n \cdot 1 + 2(u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_n) = 0 \tag{7}$$

By virtue of (5), one obtains

$$\alpha_1 = \frac{1}{2}n, \ \alpha_2 = \frac{1}{2}(n-2), \ \alpha_k = \frac{1}{2}(n-2k+2), \ldots, \alpha_n = \frac{1}{2}(-n+2). \tag{8}$$

I argue that the point obtained (α_i) presents a vertex of the parallelohedron R. To demonstrate this, let us examine the form

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + 2\sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha_i x_i$$

or, by (8), the form

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + \sum_{i=1}^{n} (n - 2i + 2)x_i.$$

For the point (α_i) determined by the equalities (8) to be a vertex of the parallelohedron R, it is necessary and sufficient that the inequality

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + \sum_{i=1}^{n} (n - 2i + 2)x_i \geq 0 \tag{9}$$

holds in the set E. By noticing that

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + \sum_{i=1}^{n} (n - 2i + 2)x_i =$$

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n} (x_i^2 + x_i) + \sum\sum_{i<j} \left[(x_i - x_j)^2 + x_i - x_j \right],$$

one obtains the inequalities (9) because the inequalities

$$x_i^2 + x_i \geq 0, \ (x_i - x_j)^2 + x_i - x_j \geq 0, \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 2, 3, \ldots, n)$$

take place within the set E.

For the equality

$$f(x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n) + \sum_{i=1}^{n} (n - 2i + 2)x_i = 0 \tag{10}$$

to hold, it is necessary and sufficient that one had the equality

$$x_i^2 + x_i = 0, \ (x_i - x_j)^2 + x_i - x_j = 0. (\mathrm{i} = 1, 2, \ldots, \mathrm{n}; \mathrm{i} < \mathrm{j}; \mathrm{j} = 2, 3, \ldots, \mathrm{n})$$

One declares that

$$x_i = -1, \ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, \lambda) \quad x_i = 0. \ (i = \lambda + 1, \ldots, n)$$

By attributing to the index λ the values $\lambda = 0, 1, 2 \ldots, n$ one obtains $n+1$ systems verifying the equality (10).

$$(0, 0, \ldots, 0), (-1, 0, \ldots, 0), (-1, -1, 0, \ldots, 0), \ldots, (-1, -1, \ldots, -1).$$

It is thus demonstrated that the point (α_i) determined by the equations (7) presents a simple vertex of the parallelohedron R.

Let us introduce in our studies symbol

$$(h_0, h_1, h_2, \ldots, h_n) \tag{11}$$

in which the indices $h_0, h_1, h_2, \ldots, h_n$ present a permutation of numbers $0, 1, 2, \ldots, n$ and let us agee to indicate by this symbol a point which verifies the equations

$$\begin{gathered} n + 2u_{h_0} = 0, 2(n-1) + 2\left(u_{h_0} + u_{h_1}\right) = 0, \ldots, \\ n + 2\left(u_{h_0} + u_{h_1} + \ldots, u_{h_{n-1}}\right) = 0. \end{gathered} \tag{12}$$

By virtue of the definition established of the symbol (11), the vertex (α_i) of the parallelohedron R determined by the equations (7) will be characterised by the symbol

$$(1, 2, \ldots, n, 0).$$

I argue that each symbol (11) characterises a vertex of parallelohedron R.

To demonstrate this, let us effect a transformation of the parallelohedron R with the help of a substitution

$$u_1 = u'_{h_0},\ u_2 = u'_{h_1}, \ldots, u_n = u'_{h_{n-1}},\ u_0 = u'_{h_n}, \tag{13}$$

where one has admitted

$$u'_0 = x'_1 + x'_2 + \ldots + x'_n,\ u'_1 = -x'_1, \ldots,\ u'_n = -x'_n.$$

The inequalities (6) which define the parallelohedron R will be permuted by the substitution considered, therefore the parallelohedron R will be transformed into itself.

To vertex (α_i) of the parallelohedron R determined by the equations (7) will be transformed, by virtue of (13), into a vertex of the parallelohedron R determined by the equations (12), therefore the vertex will be characterised by the symbol (11).

We have demonstrated the existence of $(n+1)!$ simple vertices of the parallelohedron R corresponding to the positive quadratic form φ. As the number of vertices of any one parallelohedron corresponding to a positive quadratic form does not exceed a limit $(n+1)!$, by virtue of the formula (3) of Number 101, one concludes that the parallelohedron R does not possess vertices other than those which are characterised by the symbol

$$(h_0, h_1, \ldots, h_n)$$

in which one permutes the indices $0, 1, 2, \ldots, n$ in every possible ways.

All the vertices of the parallelohedron R are simple, therefore the parallelohedron R is primitive. By noticing that the number of vertices of the parallelohedra R is expressed by the formula

$$S_0 = (n+1)! = (n+1)\Delta^{(m)}(m^n)_{m=1}, \tag{14}$$

one concludes, by virtue of that which has been said in Number 66, that the number S_ν of faces in ν dimensions of the parallelohedron R is expressed by the formula

$$S_\nu = (n+1-\nu)\Delta^{(n-\nu)}(m^n)_{m=1}. \quad (\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

104

Let us find the regulators and the characteristics of faces in $n-1$ dimensions of simplexes of the set (L) which defines the type of primitive parallelohedra to which belongs the parallelohedron R examined.

Any symbol $(h_0, h_1, \ldots, h_n)$ defines a simplex characterised by the linear functions

$$u_{h_0},\ u_{h_0} + u_{h_1}, \ldots, u_{h_0} + u_{h_1} + \ldots + u_{h_n}.$$

By virtue of (5), one will have identically

$$u_{h_0} + u_{h_1} + \ldots + u_{h_n} = 0. \tag{15}$$

Notice that $n+1$ simplexes which one obtains by carrying out the circular permutations of indices $h_0, h_1, \ldots, h_n$

$$(h_0, h_1, \ldots, h_n), (h_1, h_2, \ldots, h_0), \ldots, (h_n, h_0, \ldots, h_{n-1})$$

are congruent. By choosing a representative among these simplexes, one will determine in this manner $n!$ incongruent simplexes of the set (L).

Let us examine two simplexes determined by two symbols

$$(h_0, h_1, h_2, \ldots, h_n) \quad \text{and} \quad (h_1, h_0, h_2, \ldots, h_n)$$

which differ only by a transposition of indices h_0 and h_1.

By virtue of the definition established, these simplexes are characterised by the functions

$$[u_{h_0},\ u_{h_0} + u_{h_1},\ u_{h_0} + u_{h_1} + u_{h_2}, \ldots, u_{h_0} + u_{h_1} + \ldots + u_{h_n}] \tag{16}$$

and

$$[u_{h_1},\ u_{h_1} + u_{h_0},\ u_{h_1} + u_{h_0} + u_{h_2}, \ldots, u_{h_1} + u_{h_0} + \ldots + u_{h_n}]. \tag{17}$$

These two simplexes differ only by the vertices which are characterised by the function u_{h_0} and u_{h_1}.

One concludes that these two simplexes are contiguous by a face in $n-1$ dimensions which is characterised by the functions

$$[u_{h_0} + u_{h_1},\ u_{h_0} + u_{h_1} + u_{h_2}, \ldots, u_{h_0} + u_{h_1} + \ldots + u_{h_n}]. \tag{[1]8}$$

Let us determine the characteristic $\pm(p_i)$ of this face. By declaring, as that which we have done in Number 72,

$$u^0_{h_0} + u^0_{h_1} = \delta,\ u^0_{h_0} + u^0_{h_1} + u^0_{h_2} = \delta, \ldots, u^0_{h_0} + \ldots, + u^0_{h_1} + u^0_{h_n} = \delta,$$

one obtains, by (15), $\delta = 0$ and consequently

$$u^0_{h_0} = -u^0_{h_1},\ u^0_{h_2} = 0, \ldots, u^0_{h_n} = 0. \tag{19}$$

By indicating with (p_i) the characteristic of the face (18) with regard to the simplex (16), one will have a supplementary condition

$$u^0_{h_0} > 0 \tag{20}$$

which, added to the equalities (19), well defines the characteristic (p_i).

Let us indicate, to make short,

$$h_0 = i \quad \text{and} \quad h_1 = j \tag{21}$$

and suppose that $i \neq 0$ and $j \neq 0$. By virtue of equalities (5), one will have

$$u^0_{h_0} = u^0_i = -p_i, \; u^0_{h_1} = u^0_j = -p_j.$$

By virtue of (19) and (20), one obtains

$$\begin{cases} p_k = 0, \\ p_i = -1, p_j = 1. \end{cases} \qquad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n; k \neq i; k \neq j) \tag{22}$$

One can therefore characterise the characteristic (p_i) by a corresponding function

$$\sum p_i x_i = -x_i + x_j.$$

Let us suppose that $j = 0$. One will have in this case the equalities

$$p_1 + p_2 + \ldots + p_n = p_i, p_k = 0 \quad (k = 1, 2, \ldots, n; k \neq i)$$

and consequently, by (20),

$$\sum p_i x_i = -x_i.$$

In the same way one will examine the case $i = 0$. One can bring together the three cases examined by indicating the characteristic of the face (18) by the function $-x_i + x_j$, provided that $x_0 = 0$.

Let us find the regulator ρ_{ij} of the face examined. To that effect, let us determine the number $\vartheta_0, \vartheta_1, \ldots, \vartheta_n$ after the conditions

$$u_{h_1} = \sum_{\lambda=0}^{n} \vartheta_\lambda (u_{h_0} + \ldots + u_{h_\lambda}) \text{ where } \sum \vartheta_\lambda = 1.$$

One obtains

$$\vartheta_0 = -1, \vartheta_1 = 1, \vartheta_2 = 0, \ldots, \vartheta_{n-1} = 0, \vartheta_n = 1.$$

By applying the formula (20) of Number 72, one finds

$$2\rho_{ij} \left[(u^0_{h_j} + \ldots + u^0_{h_\lambda}) - u^0_{h_1} \right] = (u_{h_1})^2 + (u_{h_0})^2 - (u_{h_0} + u_{h_1})^2 - (u_{h_0} + u_{h_1} + \ldots + u_{h_n})^2 \text{ where } \lambda > 0.$$

By virtue of equalities (15) and (19), this formula comes down to the one here

$$2\rho_{ij} = (u_{h_1})^2 + (u_{h_0})^2 - (u_{h_0} + u_{h_1})^2,$$

and consequently

$$\rho_{ij} = -u_{h_0} u_{h_1}$$

or, by (21)

$$\rho_i = -u_i u_j. \tag{23}$$

Let us suppose that $j = 0$; the formulae (5) give

$$\rho_{i0} = x_i (x_1 + x_2 + \ldots + x_n) = x_1 x_i + x_2 x_i + \ldots + x_n x_i.$$

By replacing in this formula $x_i x_j$ by a_{ij}, one obtains the sought-for expression of the regulator ρ_{i0}

$$\rho_{i0} = \sum_{k=1}^{n} a_{ki} \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{24}$$

By supposing that $i \neq 0$ and $j \neq 0$, one will have

$$\rho_{ij} = -x_i x_j$$

and consequently

$$\rho_{ij} = -a_{ij} \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, \nu; i \neq j; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n) \tag{25}$$

Observe that the face (18) possesses the regulator ρ_{ij} and the characteristic $-x_i + x_j$ in addition to values of indices $h_2, \ldots, h_n$. One concludes that there exist $(n-1)!$ inconcruent faces of simplexes of the set (L) which possess the same regulator ρ_{ij} and the same characteristic

$$-x_0 + x_j. \quad (i = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; i \neq j; j = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

By applying the formula (I.) from Number 84, one obtains

$$\sum\sum a_{ij} x_i x_j = \sum_{i<j}\sum\sum \rho_{ij} (x_i - x_j)^2,$$

$$(i = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; i < j; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

where one has admitted $x_0 = 0$, or differently

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j = \sum_{i=1}^{n}\rho_{i0}x_i^2 + \sum\sum_{i<j}\rho_{ij}(x_i - x_j)^2. \tag{26}$$
$$(i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; i < j; j = 2, 3, \ldots, n)$$

The domain Δ of quadratic forms corresponding to the type of primitive parallelohedra examined will be determined by the inequalities

$$\rho_{ij} \geq 0 \quad (i = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

or differently, according to (24) and (25), by the inequalities

$$\sum_{k=1}^{n} a_{ki} \geq 0, \quad -a_{ij} \geq 0. \quad (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; i < j; j = 2, 3, \ldots, n) \tag{27}$$

The number of these inequalities is equal to $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$, thus the domain of quadratic forms defined by these inequalities is a simple domain.

By attributing to the parameters ρ_{ij} $(i = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; i < j)$ in the formula (26) the positive arbitrary values or zeros, one will determine all the quadratic forms belonging to the domain Δ.

One remarkable coincidence is signalling. The domain of quadratic forms (27) has been studied in my first mémoire cited † where it has been called principal domain. This domain corresponds to a principal perfect positive quadratic form

$$\varphi = x_1^2 + x_2^2 + \ldots + x_n^2 + x_1x_2 + \ldots + x_{n-1}x_n.$$

It is remarkable that the set of characteristics found

$$\pm x_i, \ \pm(x_i - x_j), \ (i = 1, 2, \ldots, n; i < j; j = 2, 3, \ldots, n)$$

coincides with the set of representations of the minimum of the principal perfect form φ.

Domains of quadratic forms contiguous to the principal domain.

105

All the faces in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions of the principal domain Δ are equivalent. †

It follows that all the domains of forms belonging to the set (Δ) which are contiguous to the principal domain Δ by the faces in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions are equivalent.

In the case $n = 2$ and $n = 3$, the set (Δ) of domains of quadratic forms is made up of a single class of domains equivalent to the principal domain.

One concludes that in the space of 2 and of 3 dimensions there is only a single type of primitive parallelohedra, provided that one does not consider as different the equivalent types which correspond to the equivalent domains of quadratic forms.

Let us suppose that $n \geq 4$ and find the domain Δ' which is contiguous to the principal domain Δ by the face determined with the help of the equation

$$\rho = -a_{12} = 0.$$

By applying the algorithm explained in Number 96, let us determine the incongruent convex polyhedra which correspond to the independent regulator ρ.

We have seen in Number 104 that the regulator $\rho = \rho_{12}$ corresponds to the common faces of simplexes defined by the symbols

$$(1, 2, h_1, \ldots, h_n), (2, 1, h_2, \ldots, h_n)$$

where $h_2, h_3, \ldots, h_n$ present an arbitrary permutation of indices $0, 3, 4, \ldots, n$.

The two corresponding simplexes are characterised by the functions

$$[u_1, u_1 + u_2, u_1 + u_2 + u_{h_2}, \ldots, u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_n}]$$

and

$$[u_2, u_2 + u_1, u_2 + u_1 + u_{h_2}, \ldots, u_2 + u_1 + \ldots + u_{h_n}].$$

By declaring

$$u_2 = \vartheta_0 u_1 + \vartheta_1(u_1 + u_2) + \vartheta_2(u_1 + u_2 + u_{h_2}) + \ldots + \vartheta_n(u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_n})$$

where $\sum_{k=0}^{n} = 1$, one obtains

$$\vartheta_0 = -1, \vartheta_1' = 1, \vartheta_2 = 0, \ldots, \vartheta_{n-1} = 0, \vartheta_n = 1. \tag{3}$$

As among the numbers obtained is found only one negative number ϑ_0, one concludes that the two simplexes (1) and (2) make up a polyhedron K corresponding to the independent regulator ρ.

Let us indicate by (L') the set of simplexes which characterise the domain Δ' of quadratic forms. By virtue of that which has been said in Number 91, the polyhedron K in the set (L') will be made up from simplexes which one obtains by replacing the vertices of the simplex (1) which correspond to the positive

---

† This Journal, V. 133

† See my mémoire cited

values of numbers (3) by the vertex characterised by the function u_2. As in the series (3) only two positive numbers ϑ_1 and ϑ_n are found, one obtains two simplexes characterised by the functions

$$[u_1, u_2, u_1 + u_2 + u_{h_2}, \ldots, u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_n}] \tag{4}$$

and

$$\left[u_1, u_1 + u_2, \ldots, u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_{n-1}}, u_2\right]. \tag{5}$$

These two simplexes make up the polyhedron K and replace the two simplexes (1) and (2) in the set (L').

By effecting all the permutation of indices $h_2, \ldots, h_n$, one obtains $(n-1)!$ incongruent convex polyhedra which correspond to the independent regulator ρ.

By replacing in the set (L) the simplexes congruent to the simplexes (1) and (2) by the simplexes which are congruent to the simplexes (4) and (5), one will reconstruct the set (L) of simplexes into a set (L') which characterises the domain Δ'.

Notice that the number of incongruent simplexes of the set (L') is equal to $n!$ also. It follows that the number of faces in ν dimensions of primitive parallelohedra belonging to the type characterised by the domain of form Δ' is expressed by the formula

$$S_\nu = (n + 1 - \nu)\Delta^{(n-\nu)}(m^n)_{m=1}. \quad (\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

106

Let us find the regulators and the characteristic of faces in $n-1$ dimensions of simplexes belonging to the set (L').

Let us examine in the first place the simplexes contiguous to a face in $n-1$ dimensions which belong to the set (L) and to the set (L').

The condition necessary and sufficient for which the two simplexes characterised by the symbols

$$(h_0, h_1, h_2, \ldots, h_n) \text{ and } (h_1, h_0, h_2, \ldots, h_n), \tag{6}$$

which are contiguous by a face in $n-1$ dimensions, also belong to the set (L'), consists in so long as within the two series

$$h_0, h_1, h_2, \ldots, h_n, h_0 \quad \text{and} \quad h_1, h_0, h_2, \ldots, h_n, h_1$$

the indices 1 and 2 are not adjacent. By declaring

$$h_0 = i \quad \text{and} \quad h_1 = j,$$

one obtains $(n-1)! - 2(n-2)!$ pairs of symbols (6) which satisfy the condition assumed.

By indicating with ρ_{ij} the regulator and with $\pm(x_i - x_j)$ the characteristic of the face common to the simplexes (6) determined in the set (L), one will have for the set (L') the same regulator

$$\rho'_{ij} = \rho_{ij}, \quad (i = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; i < j; j = 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

and the same characteristic $\pm(x_i - x_j)$, the regulator ρ_{12} being excluded. The regulator obtained ρ'_{ij} and the characteristic $\pm(x_i - x_j)$ belong to $(n-1)! - 2(n-2)!$ incongruent faces in $n-1$ dimensions of the set (L') of simplexes.

107

This declared, let us examine the regulators and the characteristics of faces of simplexes (4) and (5) which make up the polyhedron K in the set (L').

The first group of faces of the simplex (4) is composed of two faces which are opposite to the vertices u_1 and u_2. The first face is characterised by the functions

$$u_2, u_1 + u_2 + u_{h_2}, \ldots, u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_{h_n}. \tag{7}$$

This face belongs in the set (L) to the simplexes characterised by the symbols

$$(2, 1, h_2, h_3, \ldots, h_n) \quad \text{and} \quad (2, h_2, 1, h_3, \ldots, h_n).$$

The second simplex also belongs to the set (L'). It follows that the simplex (4) is contiguous to the simplex $(2, h_2, 1, h_3, \ldots, h_n)$ by the face (7).

Let us declare $h_2 = i$ where $i = 0, 3, \ldots, n$ and indicate by ρ'_{i1} the regulator and by $\pm(x_1 - x_i)$ the characteristic of the face (7) in the set (L'). By applying the formula (8) of Number 93, one obtains

$$\rho'_{i1} = \rho_{i1} + \rho. \quad (i = 0, 3, \ldots, n)$$

In the same manner, one will examine the regulators of the face of the simplex (4) which is opposite to the vertex u_2. By putting $h_2 = i$, one will have

$$\rho'_{i2} = \rho_{i2} + \rho. \quad (i = 0, 3, \ldots, n) \tag{9}$$

Examine the first group of faces of the simplex (5). This group is made up of two faces which are opposite to the vertices u_1 and u_2. The first face is characterised by the functions.

$$u_1 + u_2, u_1 + u_2 + u_{h_2}, \ldots, u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_{n-1}}, u_2.$$

This face belongs in the set (L) to the simplex $(2, 1, h_2, \ldots, h_n)$ and to the simplex congruent to the simplex $(h_n, 1, h_2, \ldots, h_{n-1}, 2)$ and which is characterised by the functions

$$u_2, u_2 + u_1, u_2 + u_1 + u_{h_2}, \ldots, u_2 + u_1 + \ldots + u_{h_{n-1}}, u_2 - u_{h_n}.$$

This simplex also belongs to the set (L'). By putting $h_n = i$ and by applying the formula (8) of Number (93), one finds

$$\rho'_{i2} = \rho_{i2} + \rho$$

The characteristic of this face will be $\pm(x_2 - x_i)$ $(i = 0, 3, \ldots, n)$.

In the same way one will examine the face of the simplex (5) which is opposite to the vertex u_2.

One will obtain by letting $h_n = i$

$$\rho'_{i1} = \rho_{i1} + \rho$$

and the characteristic will be $\pm(x_1 - x_i)$, $(i = 0, 3, \ldots, n)$.

Let us notice that the number of incongruent faces, belonging to the first group of simplexes of the set (L'), which possess the regulator determined by the formula (8) or by the formula (9), is equal to $2(n-2)!$.

108

The second group of faces in $n-1$ dimensions of the simplex (4) is composed of $n-2$ faces which are opposite to the vertices

$$u_1 + u_2 + u_{h_2}, u_1 + u_2 + u_{h_2} + u_{h_3}, \ldots, u_1 + u_2 + \ldots, u_{h_{n-1}}.$$

Let us examine a face which is opposite to the vertex $u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_k}$ $(k = 2, 3, \ldots, n-1)$.

A transposition of indices h_k and h_{k+1} in the symbol $(*)$ leads to the symbol

$$[u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_{k-1}} + u_{h_{k+1}}, u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_{k+1}} + u_{h_k}, \ldots, u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_n}]$$

which defines a simplex belonging to the set (L') and which is contiguous to the simplex (4) by the face in $n-1$ dimensions examined.

Let us write $h_k = i, h_{k+1} = j$ and indicate by ρ'_{ij} the corresponding regulator. The corresponding characteristic will be determined by the equations

$$u_1^0 = 0, u_2^0 = 0, \ldots, u_1^0 + u_2^0 + \ldots + u_{h_{k-1}}^0 = 0,$$
$$u_1^0 + u_2^0 + \ldots + u_{h_{k+1}}^0 = 0, u_1^0 + u_2^0 + \ldots + u_{h_n}^0 = 0.$$

One obtains

$$u_i^0 = -u_j^0 \text{ and } u_r^0 = 0. \quad (r = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; r \neq i; r \neq j)$$

It follows that the characteristic will be represented by the function $\pm(x_i - x_j)$.

By declaring

$$\begin{aligned} u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_{k-1}} + u_{h_{k+1}} &= \vartheta_0 u_1 + \vartheta_1 u_2 + \vartheta_2(u_1 + u_2 + u_{h_2}) + \ldots \\ &+ \vartheta_k(u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_{k-1}} + u_{h_k}) + \ldots + \vartheta_n(u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_n}) \end{aligned} \tag{10}$$

where $\sum_{r=0}^{n} \vartheta_r = 1$, one obtains

$$\vartheta_0 = 0, \vartheta_1 = 0, \ldots, \vartheta_{k-2} = 0, \vartheta_{k-1} = 1, \vartheta_k = -1, \vartheta_{k+1} = 1, \vartheta_{k+2} = 0, \ldots, \vartheta_n = 0,$$

provided that $k > 2$.

The regulator ρ'_{ij} will be determined by the formula

$$\begin{aligned} 2\rho'_{ij} =& (u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_{k-1}} + u_{h_{k+1}})^2 - (u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_{k-1}})^2 + \\ & (u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_k})^2 - (u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_{k+1}})^2. \end{aligned}$$

After the reductions, one finds

$$\rho'_{ij} = -u_{h_k} u_{h_{k+1}}$$

or differently

$$\rho'_{ij} = -u_i u_j,$$

thus, by virtue of the formula (23) of Number 104, one will have

$$\rho'_{ij} = \rho_{ij}. \quad (i = 0, 3, \ldots, n; j = 0, 3, \ldots, n; k = 3, 4, \ldots, n-1) \tag{11}$$

Let us examine the case $k = 2$. The equality (10) gives in this case

$$\vartheta_0 = 1, \vartheta_1 = 1, \vartheta_2 = -1, \vartheta_3 = 1, \vartheta_4 = 0, \ldots, \vartheta_{n-1} = 0, \vartheta_n = -1,$$

and consequently

$$\begin{aligned} 2\rho'_{ij} =& (u_1 + u_2 + u_{h_3})^2 - u_1^2 - u_2^2 + (u_1 + u_2 + u_{h_2})^2 \\ & - (u_1 + u_2 + u_{h_2} + u_{h_3})^2 + (u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_n})^2. \end{aligned}$$

As $u_{h_2} = i$, $u_{h_3} = j$ and $u_1 + u_2 + \ldots + u_{h_n} = 0$, one obtains

$$\rho'_{ij} = u_1 u_2 - u_i u_j,$$

thus one will have in the case examined

$$\rho'_{ij} = \rho_{ij} - \rho. \quad (i = 0, 3, \ldots, n; j = 0, 3, \ldots, n) \tag{12}$$

In the same way, one will examine the faces of the simplex (5) belonging to the second group and one will obtain the same formulae (11) and (12).

Let us notice that the number of incongruent faces of simplexes of the set (L') which belong to the second group and the regulator of which is determined by the formula (11) is equal to $(n-3)!2(n-3)$. The number of regulators which are determined by the formula (12) is equal to $2(n-3)!$.

109

The third group of faces of simplexes (4) and (5) is composed of a single face

$$\left[u_1, u_2, u_1+u_2+u_{h_2}, \ldots, u_1+u_2+\ldots+u_{h_{n-1}}\right]$$

which is common to these two simplexes.

The characteristic of this face is determined by the equations

$$u_1^0=\delta, u_2^0=\delta, u_1^0+u_2^0+u_{h_2}^0=\delta, \ldots, u_1^0+u_2^0+\ldots+u_{h_{n-1}}^0=\delta.$$

It results in that

$$u_1^0=u_2^0=\delta, u_2^0=-\delta, u_{h_3}^0=0, \ldots, u_{h_{n-1}}^0=0, u_{h_n}^0=\delta.$$

One concludes that $\delta=\pm 1$. By admitting

$$h_2=i \quad \text{and} \quad h_n=j,$$

one obtains the characteristic $\pm(x_1+x_2-x_i-x_j)$.

Let us indicate the corresponding regulator by ρ'_{ij}. with the help of equalities

$$\begin{aligned} u+u_2 =& \vartheta_0 u_1+\vartheta_1 u_2+\vartheta_2(u_1+u_2+u_{h_2})+\ldots \\ &+\vartheta_n(u_1+u_2+\ldots+u_{h_n}) \ \text{ where } \ \sum_{k=1}^{n}\vartheta_k=1, \end{aligned}$$

one obtains

$$\vartheta_0=1, \vartheta_1=1, \vartheta_2=0, \ldots, \vartheta_{n-1}=0, \vartheta_n=-1.$$

The regulator ρ'_{ij} will be determined by the formula

$$2\rho'_{ij}=(u_1+u_2)^2-u_1^2-u_2^2-(u_1+u_2+\ldots+u_{h_n}),$$

and it becomes

$$\rho'_{ij}=u_1u_2,$$

thus

$$\rho'_{ij}=-\rho. \quad (i=0,3,\ldots,n; j=0,3,\ldots,n)$$

The number of incongruent faces belonging to the third group having the characteristic $\pm(x_1+x_2-x_i-x_j)$ is equal to $2(n-3)!$.

110

With the help of deduced formulae, one can determine all the independent regulators. Let us admit

$$\rho'_{12}=-\rho, \ \rho'_{i1}=\rho i1+\rho, \ \rho'_{i2}=\rho i2+\rho, \ \rho'_{ij}=\rho_{ij}. \tag{13}$$

$$(i=0,3,\ldots,n; i<j; j=3,\ldots,n)$$

One obtains in this manner $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$ independent regulators ρ'_{ij} $(i=0,1,2,\ldots,n; i<j; j=1,2,\ldots,n)$.

The results of our studies can be gathered in the following table:

1. Regulator	ρ'_{12},	characteristic	$\pm(x_1+x_2-x_i-x_j)$,	their number	$2(n-3)!$
2. Regulator	ρ'_{i1},	characteristic	$\pm(x_1-x_i)$,	their number	$2(n-2)!$
3. Regulator	ρ'_{i2},	characteristic	$\pm(x_2-x_i)$,	their number	$2(n-2)!$
4. Regulator	$\rho'_{i1}+\rho'_{12}$,	characteristic	$\pm(x_1-x_i)$,	their number	$(n-1)!-2(n-2)!$
5. Regulator	$\rho'_{i2}+\rho'_{12}$,	characteristic	$\pm(x_2-x_i)$,	their number	$(n-1)!-2(n-2)!$
6. Regulator	ρ'_{ij},	characteristic	$\pm(x_i-x_j)$,	their number	$(n-1)!-2(n-3)!$
7. Regulator	$\rho'_{ij}+\rho'_{12}$,	characteristic	$\pm(x_i-x_j)$,	their number	$2(n-3)!$

The indices i and j are the values $0,3,\ldots,n$ and one has admitted $x_0=0$.

The domain Δ' of quadratic forms corresponding to the set (L') of simplexes is determined by $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$ independent inequalities

$$\rho'_{ij}\geq 0. \quad (i=0,1,2,\ldots,n; j=0,1,2,\ldots,n; i\neq j)$$

As a result, the domain Δ' is simple.

By applying the formula (I) of Number 84, one will determine, by (13), any quadratic form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j$ by the following formula

$$\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j=\sum_{i<j}\sum\rho'_{ij}(x_i-x_j)^2+\rho'_{12}\omega, \tag{14}$$

$$(i=0,1,2,\ldots,n; j=1,2,\ldots,n)$$

where one has admitted $x_0 = 0$ and

$$\omega = (n-2)x_1^2 + (n-2)x_2^2 + 2x_3^2 + \ldots + 2x_n^2 + 2x_1x_2 + 2x_1x_3 - \ldots - 2x_1x_n - 2x_2x_3 - \ldots - 2x_2x_n.$$

By attributing to the independent parameters ρ'_{ij} $(i = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n;\ j = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$ all the positive values or null, one will determine by the formula (14) all the quadratic forms belonging to the domain Δ'.

One coincidence is to be pointed out: the domain Δ' presents a part of the domain R, corresponding to the perfect form φ, which has been determined in my mémoire cited. The set composed of linear forms

$$\pm(x_i - x_j) \quad (i = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n; j = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$$

(the form $\pm(x_1 - x_2)$ being excluded) and of forms

$$(x_1 + x_2 - x_i - x_j) \quad (i = 0, 3, \ldots, n; j = 0, 3, \ldots, n)$$

where one has put $x_0 = 0$, coincides with the linear forms which define all the representations of the minimum of the perfect form φ_1.

Parallelohedra in two dimensions

111

The set (Δ) of domains of binary quadratic forms is composed of a single class of domains which are equivalent to the principal domain Δ determined by the inequalities

$$a + b \geq 0, \quad -b \geq 0, \quad c + b \geq 0.$$

Here are the conditions of reduction of binary positive quadratic forms $ax^2 + 2bxy + cy^2$ due to Selling. ‡ Any quadratic form belonging to the principal domain Δ can be determined by the equalities

$$ax^2 + 2bxy + cy^2 = \lambda x^2 + \mu y^2 + \nu(x-y)^2 \text{ where } \lambda > 0,\ \mu \geq 0,\ \nu \geq 0.$$

The parameters λ, μ and ν present the regulators of the hexagon of Lejeune Dirichlet ‡ defined by the inequalities

$$-\frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\nu) \leq x \leq \frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\nu),$$
$$-\frac{1}{2}(\mu+\nu) \leq y \leq \frac{1}{2}(\mu+\nu),$$
$$-\frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\mu) \leq x+y \leq \frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\mu),$$

By attributing to the arbitrary parameters λ, μ, ν the positive values, one will determine by these inequalities a primitive parallelohedron in two dimensions, that is to say a hexagon of Lejeune Dirichlet.

By nullifying one of the parameters λ, μ, ν, for example ν, one will obtain four independent inequalities.

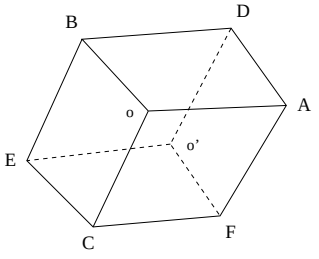
$$-\frac{1}{2}\lambda \leq x \leq \frac{1}{2}\lambda,$$
$$-\frac{1}{2}\mu \leq y \leq \frac{1}{2}\mu,$$

which define a nonprimitive parallelohedron in two dimensions, it is a parallelogram.

It is easy to demonstrate that other nonprimitives of the space in two dimensions do not exist.

Each hexagon of Lejeune Dirichlet can be constructed from three parallelograms as is indicated in Fig. 1.

Fig. 1



One of the three parallelograms $OADB$, $OBEC$ and $OCFA$ which form the hexagon $ADBECF$ can be arbitrarily chosen. By choosing, for example, an arbitrary parallelogram $OADB$, one will determine the two remaining parellograms $OBEC$ and $OCFA$ by taking an arbitrary vector OC, provided that by extending this vector in the inverse direction one passes through the chosen parallelogram $OADB$.

Observe that in general the point O does not present the centre of the hexagon $ADBECF$.

One can make up the same hexagon of three parallelograms $O'DBE$, $O'ECF$ and $O'FAD$. One concludes that the hexagon of Lejeune Dirichlet does not present anything other than projection of a parallelepiped on the plane.

Parallelohedra in three dimensions

112

‡ See the Introduction

The set (Δ) of domains of ternary quadratic forms is composed of a single class of domains equivalent to the principal domain Δ determined by the inequalities

$$a+b'+b''\geq 0, a'+b''+b\geq 0, a''+b+b'\geq 0, -b\geq 0, -b'\geq 0, -b''\geq 0.$$

Here are the conditions of reduction of ternary positive quadratic forms $ax^2+a'y^2+a''z^2+2byz+2b'zx+2b''xy$ due to Selling.

Any ternary quadratic form belonging to the principal domain Δ can be determined by the equalities

$$\begin{aligned} ax^2+a'y^2+a''z^2+2byz+2b'zx+2b''xy = \\ \lambda x^2+\lambda' y^2+\lambda'' z^2+\mu(y-z)^2+\mu'(z-x)^2+\mu''(x-y)^2. \end{aligned}$$

All the primitive parallelohedra in three dimensions can be transformed with the help of linear substitutions into primitive parallelohedra determined by 14 independent inequalities

$$\left\{\begin{array}{llll} (1') & -\frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\mu'+\mu'') & \leq x \leq & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\mu'+\mu''), \quad (1'), \\ (2') & -\frac{1}{2}(\lambda'+\mu''+\mu) & \leq y \leq & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda'+\mu''+\mu), \quad (2'), \\ (3') & -\frac{1}{2}(\lambda''+\mu+\mu') & \leq z \leq & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda''+\mu+\mu'), \quad (3'), \\ (4') & -\frac{1}{2}(\lambda'+\lambda''+\mu'+\mu'') & \leq y+z \leq & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda'+\lambda''+\mu'+\mu''), \quad (4'), \\ (5') & -\frac{1}{2}(\lambda_{II}+\lambda+\mu_{III}+\mu) & \leq z+x \leq & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda_{II}+\lambda+\mu_{III}+\mu), \quad (5'), \\ (6') & -\frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\lambda_I+\mu+\mu') & \leq x+y \leq & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\lambda_I+\mu+\mu'), \quad (6'), \\ (7') & -\frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\lambda'+\lambda'') & \leq x+y+z \leq & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\lambda'+\lambda''), \quad (7') \end{array}\right. \qquad (2)$$

The parameter $\lambda, \lambda_I, \lambda_{II}, \mu, \mu_I, \mu_{II}$ present the independent regulators of the primitive parallelohedron defined by these inequalities and corresponding to a ternary positive quadratic form (1).

By virtue of the formula (14) of Number 103, any primitive parallelohedron of the space in three dimensions possesses 24 vertices which can be characterised by three numbers corresponding to the different faces in two dimensions of the parallelohedron defined by the inequalities (2).

One will divide these (24) vertices into three groups I, II and III:

I	$1\ 6\ 7$	$1'\ 2\ 4$	$2'\ 6'\ 3$	$4'\ 3'\ 7'$
	$1'\ 6'\ 7'$	$1\ 2'\ 4'$	$2\ 6\ 3'$	$4\ 3\ 7$
II	$1\ 7\ 5$	$1'\ 4\ 3$	$4'\ 7'\ 2'$	$3'\ 2\ 5'$
	$1'\ 7'\ 5'$	$1\ 4'\ 3'$	$4\ 7\ 2$	$3\ 2'\ 5$
III	$1\ 3'\ 6$	$1'\ 5'\ 2$	$5\ 3\ 7$	$2'\ 7'\ 6'$
	$1'\ 3\ 6'$	$1\ 5\ 2'$	$5'\ 3'\ 7'$	$2\ 7\ 6$

Each line of this table is composed of four congruent vertices. In each group the second line is formed from vertices opposite to those which are found in the first line.

Let us examine the regulators and the characteristics of edges of the primitive parallelohedron in three dimensions. It suffices to examine the regulators and the characteristics of faces in two dimensions belonging to three simplexes

$$(0,1,6,7), \quad (0,1,7,5), \quad (0,1,3',6).$$

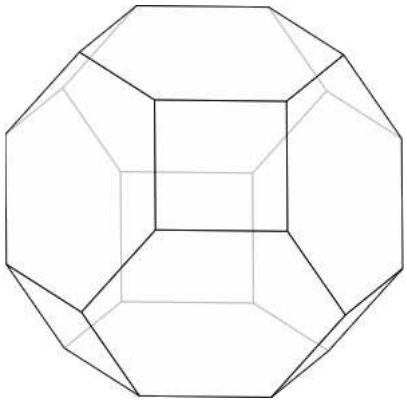
The results of these studies can be brought together in the following table:

I	$0\ 1\ 6\ 7$	$\begin{matrix}-1&0&0\\2&1&1\end{matrix}$	λ	$\begin{matrix}1&-1&0\\0&1&0\end{matrix}$	μ''	$\begin{matrix}0&1&-1\\1&0&1\end{matrix}$	μ	$\begin{matrix}0&0&1\\0&0&-1\end{matrix}$	λ''
II	$0\ 1\ 7\ 5$	$\begin{matrix}-1&0&0\\2&1&1\end{matrix}$	λ	$\begin{matrix}1&0&-1\\0&0&1\end{matrix}$	μ'	$\begin{matrix}0&1&0\\0&-1&0\end{matrix}$	λ'	$\begin{matrix}0&-1&1\\1&1&0\end{matrix}$	μ
III	$0\ 1\ 3'\ 6$	$\begin{matrix}-1&0&1\\1&0&-1\end{matrix}$	μ'	$\begin{matrix}1&-1&0\\0&1&9\end{matrix}$	μ''	$\begin{matrix}0&0&-1\\1&1&1\end{matrix}$	λ_{II}	$\begin{matrix}0&1&0\\0&-1&-1\end{matrix}$	λ_I

The first line contains the characteristics and the regulators of different faces of the corresponding simplexes. The second line is composed of vertices which define the simplexes contiguous to the corresponding simplex by the faces the characteristics of which are found above, in the first line.

The faces of primitive parallelohedron R in three dimensions (Fig. 2) are divided into 8 hexagons of Lejeune Dirichlet and into 6 parallelograms.

Fig. 2



The hexagonal faces of the primitive parallelohedron R are characterised by the numbers

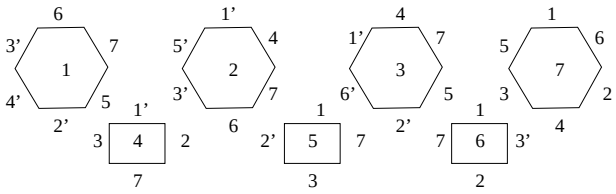
$$1, 2, 3, 7, 1', 2', 3', 7'.$$

The parallelogrammatic faces are characterised by the numbers

$$4, 5, 6, 4', 5', 6'.$$

The faces, the edges and the vertices of the primitive parallelohedron are systematically characterised in Fig. 3.

Fig. 3

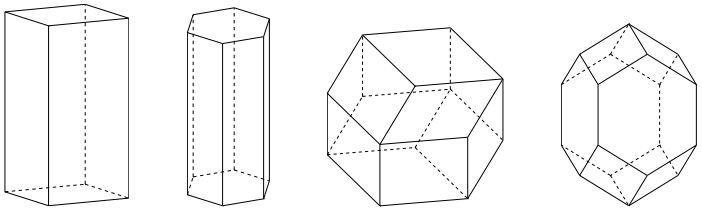


One has indicated in this figure the numbers of faces which are contiguous to one of 7 incongruent faces. Each edge is characterised by two adjacent numbers and each vertex by three numbers.

113

By nullifying one or more parameters $\lambda, \lambda', \lambda'', \mu, \mu', \mu''$ in the inequalities (2), one will determine the nonprimitive parallelohedra in three dimensions. It is easy to see that the nonprimitive parallelohedra obtained are divided into four different spaces. (Fig. 4–7)

Fig. 4 Fig. 5 Fig. 6 Fig. 7



Nonprimitive parallelohedra of the 1^{st} *space.* By making $\mu = 0, \mu' = 0, \mu'' = 0$ in the inequalities (2), one will obtain 6 independent inequalities

$$\begin{aligned} -\tfrac{1}{2}\lambda &\le x \le \tfrac{1}{2}\lambda, \\ -\tfrac{1}{2}\lambda' &\le y \le \tfrac{1}{2}\lambda', \\ -\tfrac{1}{2}\lambda'' &\le z \le \tfrac{1}{2}\lambda'', \end{aligned}$$

which define a parallelepiped (Fig. 4).

Nonprimirive parallelohedra of the 2^{nd} *space.* By making $\mu' = 0, \mu'' = 0$ in the inequalities (2), one will obtain 8 independent inequalities

$$\begin{aligned} -\tfrac{1}{2}\lambda &\le x \le \tfrac{1}{2}\lambda, \\ -\tfrac{1}{2}(\lambda' + \mu) &\le y \le \tfrac{1}{2}(\lambda' + \mu), \\ -\tfrac{1}{2}(\lambda'' + \mu) &\le z \le \tfrac{1}{2}(\lambda'' + \mu), \\ -\tfrac{1}{2}(\lambda' + \lambda'') &\le y + z \le \tfrac{1}{2}(\lambda' + \lambda''), \end{aligned}$$

which define a prism with hexagonal base (Fig. 5).

Nonprimirive parallelohedra of the 3^{rd} *space.* By making $\lambda'' = 0, \mu'' = 0$ in the inequalities (2), one will

obtain 12 independent inequalities

$$\begin{array}{rcl}
-\frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\mu') & \le x \le & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\mu'),\\
-\frac{1}{2}(\lambda'+\mu) & \le y \le & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda'+\mu),\\
-\frac{1}{2}(\mu+\mu') & \le z \le & \frac{1}{2}(\mu+\mu'),\\
-\frac{1}{2}(\lambda'+\mu') & \le y+z \le & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda'+\mu'),\\
-\frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\mu) & \le z+x \le & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\mu),\\
-\frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\lambda') & \le x+y+z \le & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\lambda'),
\end{array}$$

which define a parallelogrammatic dodecahedron (Fig. 6).

Nonprimirive parallelohedra of the 4^{th} *space.* By making $\mu''=0$ in the inequalities (2), one will obtain 12 independent inequalities

$$\begin{array}{rcl}
-\frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\mu') & \le x \le & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\mu'),\\
-\frac{1}{2}(\lambda'+\mu) & \le y \le & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda'+\mu),\\
-\frac{1}{2}(\lambda''+\mu+\mu') & \le z \le & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda''+\mu+\mu'),\\
-\frac{1}{2}(\lambda'+\lambda''+\mu') & \le y+z \le & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda'+\lambda''+\mu'),\\
-\frac{1}{2}(\lambda''+\lambda+\mu) & \le z+x \le & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda''+\lambda+\mu),\\
-\frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\lambda'+\lambda'') & \le x+y+z \le & \frac{1}{2}(\lambda+\lambda'+\lambda''),
\end{array}$$

which define a dodecahedron in 4 hexagonal faces and in 8 parallelogrammatic face (Fig. 7). Mr. Fedorow has demonstrated that other parallelohedra in three dimensions do not exist. ¶

Parallelohedra in four dimensions

114

The first type of primitive parallelohedra in four dimensions is characterised by the principal domain Δ of quaternary quadratic forms which is determined by the independent inequalities

$$\begin{array}{c}
\lambda_1 = a_{11}+a_{12}+a_{13}+a_{14} \ge 0, \quad \lambda_2 = a_{21}+a_{22}+a_{23}+a_{24} \ge 0,\\
\lambda_3 = a_{31}+a_{32}+a_{33}+a_{34} \ge 0, \quad \lambda_4 = a_{41}+a_{42}+a_{43}+a_{44} \ge 0,\\
\mu_1 = -a_{12} \ge 0, \quad \mu_2 = -a_{13} \ge 0, \quad \mu_3 = -a_{14} \ge 0,\\
\mu_4 = -a_{23} \ge 0, \quad \mu_5 = -a_{24} \ge 0, \quad \mu_6 = -a_{34} \ge 0.
\end{array}$$

Any quaternary quadratic form

$$f(x_1, x_2, x_3, x_4)$$

belonging to the domain Δ can be determined by the equalities

$$\begin{array}{l}
f(x_1,x_2,x_3,x_4) = \lambda_1 x_1^2 + \lambda_2 x_2^2 + \lambda_3 x_3^2 + \lambda_4 x_4^2 + \mu_1 (x_1-x_2)^2 +\\
\quad \mu_2 (x_1-x_3)^2 + \mu_3 (x_1-x_4)^2 + \mu_4 (x_2-x_3)^2 +\\
\quad \mu_5 (x_2-x_4)^2 + \mu_6 (x_3-x_4)^2.
\end{array} \tag{1}$$

The corresponding parallelohedron is determined by 30 inequalities which one will write down in the form

$$\pm(l_1x_1 + l_2x_2 + l_3x_3 + l_4x_4) \le \frac{1}{2} f(l_1, l_2, l_3, l_4). \tag{2}$$

The systems $\pm(l_1, l_2, l_3, l_4)$ and the corresponding values

$$f(l_1, l_2, l_3, l_4)$$

of the quadratic form (1) are given in the following table:

Ist *type of parallelohedra*

N	l_1	l_2	l_3	l_4	$f(l_1,l_2,l_3,l_4)$	$-l_1$	$-l_2$	$-l_3$	$-l_4$	$2'$
1	1	0	0	0	$\lambda_1+\mu_1+\mu_2+\mu_3$	−1	0	0	0	$1'$
2	0	2	0	0	$\lambda_2+\mu_1+\mu_4+\mu_5$	0	−1	0	0	$2'$
3	0	0	1	0	$\lambda_3+\mu_2+\mu_4+\mu_6$	0	0	−1	0	$3'$
4	0	0	0	1	$\lambda_4+\mu_3+\mu_5+\mu_6$	0	0	0	−1	$4'$
5	1	1	0	0	$\lambda_1+\lambda_2+\mu_2+\mu_3+\mu_4+\mu_5$	−1	−1	0	0	$5'$
6	1	0	1	0	$\lambda_1+\lambda_3+\mu_1+\mu_3+\mu_4+\mu_6$	−1	0	−1	0	$6'$
7	1	0	0	1	$\lambda_1+\lambda_4+\mu_1+\mu_2+\mu_5+\mu_6$	−1	0	0	−1	$7'$
8	0	1	1	0	$\lambda_2+\lambda_3+\mu_1+\mu_2+\mu_5+\mu_6$	0	−1	−1	0	$8'$
9	0	1	0	1	$\lambda_2+\lambda_4+\mu_1+\mu_3+\mu_4+\mu_6$	0	−1	0	−1	$9'$
10	0	0	1	1	$\lambda_3+\lambda_4+\mu_2+\mu_3+\mu_4+\mu_5$	0	0	−1	−1	$10'$
11	1	1	1	0	$\lambda_1+\lambda_2+\lambda_3+\mu_3+\mu_5+\mu_6$	−1	−1	−1	0	$11'$
12	1	1	0	1	$\lambda_1+\lambda_2+\lambda_4+\mu_2+\mu_4+\mu_6$	−1	−1	0	−1	$12'$
13	1	0	1	1	$\lambda_1+\lambda_3+\lambda_4+\mu_1+\mu_4+\mu_5$	−1	0	−1	−1	$13'$
14	0	1	1	1	$\lambda_1+\lambda_3+\lambda_4+\mu_1+\mu_2+\mu_3$	0	−1	−1	−1	$14'$
15	1	1	1	1	$\lambda_1+\lambda_2+\lambda_3+\lambda_4$	−1	−1	−1	−1	$15'$

By attributing to the parameters

$$\lambda_1,\ \lambda_2, \ldots,\ \mu_6$$

the arbitrary positive values, one will determine with the help of inequalities (2) all the primitive parallelohedra of the first type.

¶ See the Introduction

The primitive parallelohedra of the first type possess 120 vertices which can be divided into 12 groups composed of congruent vertices and of opposite vertices.

All these vertices are put together in the following table:

Vertices of primitive parallelohedron of Ist *type*

I	1 5 11 15	1′ 2 8 14	2′ 5′ 3 10	8′ 3′ 11′ 4	14′ 10′ 4′ 15′
	1′ 5′ 11′ 15′	1 2′ 8′ 4′	2 5 3′ 10′	8 3 11 4′	14 10 4 15
II	1 5 3′ 10′	1′ 2 6′ 13′	2′ 5′ 11′ 15′	6 11 3 4′	13 15 4 10
	1′ 5′ 3 10	1 2′ 6 13	2 5 11 15	6′ 11′ 3′ 4	13′ 15′ 4′ 10′
III	1 6 11 4′	1′ 3 8 7′	3′ 6′ 2 13′	8′ 2′ 11′ 15′	7 13 15 4
	1′ 6′ 11′ 4	1 3′ 8′ 7	3 6 2′ 13	8 2 11 15	7′ 13′ 15′ 4′
IV	1 7 13 15	1′ 4 10 14	4′ 7′ 3 8	10′ 3′ 13′ 2	14′ 8′ 2′ 15′
	1′ 7′ 13′ 15′	1 4′ 10′ 14′	4 7 3′ 8′	10 3 13 2′	14 8 2 15
V	1 5 12 15	1′ 2 9 14	2′ 5′ 4 10	9′ 4′ 12′ 3	14′ 10′ 3′ 15′
	1′ 5′ 12′ 15′	1 2′ 9′ 14′	2 5 4′ 10′	9 4 12 3′	14 10 3 15
VI	1 5 4′ 10′	1′ 2 7′ 13′	2′ 5′ 12′ 15′	7 12 4 3′	13 15 3 10
	1′ 5′ 4 10	1 2′ 7 13	2 5 12 15	7′ 12′ 4′ 3	13′ 15′ 3′ 10′
VII	1 7 12 3′	1′ 4 9 6′	4′ 7′ 2 13′	9′ 2′ 12′ 15′	6 13 15 3
	1′ 7′ 12′ 3	1 4′ 9′ 6	4 7 2′ 13	9 2 12 15	6′ 13′ 15′ 3′
VIII	1 6 13 15	1′ 3 10 14	3′ 6′ 4 9	10′ 4′ 13′ 2	14′ 9′ 2′ 15′
	1′ 6′ 13′ 15′	1 3′ 10′ 14′	3 6 4′ 9′	10 4 13 2′	14 9 2 15
IX	1 5 11 4′	1′ 2 8 7′	2′ 5′ 3 12′	8′ 3′ 11′ 15′	7 12 15 4
	1′ 5′ 11′ 4′	1 2′ 8′ 7	2 5 3′ 12	8 3 11 15	7′ 12′ 15′ 4′
X	1 5 12 3′	1′ 2 9 6′	2′ 5′ 4 11′	9′ 4′ 12′ 15′	6 11 15 3
	1′ 5′ 12′ 3	1 2′ 9′ 6	2 5 4′ 11′	9 4 12 15	6′ 11′ 15′ 3′
XI	1 6 11 15	1′ 3 8 14	3′ 6′ 2 9	8′ 2′ 11′ 4	14′ 9′ 4′ 15′
	1′ 6′ 11′ 15′	1 3′ 8′ 14′	3 6 2′ 9′	8 2 11 4′	14 9 4 15
XII	1 7 12 15	1′ 4 9 14	4′ 7′ 2 8	9′ 2′ 12′ 3	14′ 8′ 3′ 15′
	1′ 7′ 12′ 15′	1 4′ 9′ 14′	4 7 2′ 8′	9 2 12 3′	14 8 3 15

Regulators and characteristics corresponding to the Ist *type of parallelohedra.*

I	0 1 5 11 15	−1 0 0 0	λ_1	1 −1 0 0	0 1 −1 0	0 0 1 −1	0 0 0 1
		2 1 1 1		(2) μ_1	(6) μ_4	(12) μ_6	(4′) λ_4
II	0 1 5 3′ 10′	−1 0 1 0	μ_2	1 −1 0 0	0 1 0 0	0 0 −1 1	0 0 0 1
		1 0 −1 0		(2) μ_1	(14′) λ_2	(4′) μ_6	(12) λ_4
III	0 1 6 11 4′	−1 0 0 1	μ_3	1 0 −1 0	0 −1 1 0	0 1 0 0	0 0 0 −1
		1 0 0 −1		(3) μ_2	(5) μ_4	(9′) λ_2	(15) λ_4
IV	0 1 7 13 15	−1 0 0 0	λ_1	1 0 0 −1	0 0 −1 1	0 −1 1 0	0 1 0 0
		2 1 1 1		(4) μ_3	(6) μ_6	(12) μ_4	(2′) λ_2
V	0 1 5 12 15	−1 0 0 0	λ_1	1 −1 0 0	0 1 0 −1	0 0 −1 1	0 0 1 0
		2 1 1 1		(2) μ_1	(7) μ_5	(11) μ_6	(3′) λ_3
VI	0 1 5 4′ 10′	−1 0 0 1	μ_3	1 −1 0 0	0 1 0 0	0 0 1 −1	0 0 −1 0
		1 0 0 −1		(2) μ_1	(14′) λ_2	(3′) μ_6	(11) λ_3
VII	0 1 7 12 3′	−1 0 1 0	μ_2	1 0 0 −1	0 −1 0 1	0 1 0 0	0 0 −1 0
		1 0 −1 0		(4) μ_3	(5) μ_5	(8′) λ_2	(15) λ_3
VIII	0 1 6 13 15	−1 0 0 0	λ_1	1 0 −1 0	0 0 1 −1	0 −1 0 1	0 1 0 0
		2 1 1 1		(3) μ_2	(7) μ_6	(11) μ_5	(2′) λ_2
IX	0 1 5 11 4′	−1 0 0 1	μ_3	1 −1 0 0	0 1 −1 0	0 0 1 0	0 0 0 −1
		1 0 0 −1		(2) μ_1	(6) μ_4	(10′) λ_3	(15) λ_4
X	0 1 5 12 3′	−1 0 1 0	μ_2	1 −1 0 0	0 1 0 −1	0 0 0 1	0 0 −1 0
		1 0 −1 0		(2) μ_1	(7) μ_5	(10′) λ_4	(15) λ_3
XI	0 1 6 11 15	−1 0 0 0	λ_1	1 0 −1 0	0 −1 1 0	0 1 0 −1	0 0 0 1
		2 1 1 1		(3) μ_2	(5) μ_4	(13) μ_5	(4′) λ_4
XII	0 1 7 12 15	−1 0 0 0	λ_1	1 0 0 −1	0 −1 0 1	0 1 −1 0	0 0 1 0
		2 1 1 1		(4) μ_3	(5) μ_5	(13) μ_4	(3′) λ_3

In this table, the first line of each group contains the characteristics of faces in three dimensions corresponding to the simplexes $I, II, \ldots, XII$.

The second line contains the vertices of simplexes which are contiguous to the simplexes $I, II, \ldots, XII$ by the faces, the characteristic of which are indicated above in the first line, and the regulators are indicated near by in the second line.

Let us examine the parallelohedra in four dimensions which belong to the second type of primitive parallelohedra defined by the domain Δ' of quaternary quadratic forms. The domain Δ' is contiguous to the principal domain Δ by the face in a dimensions defined by the equation

$$\mu_1 = 0.$$

The independent regulator μ_1 corresponds to the faces of simplexes

$$I,\ II,\ V,\ VI,\ IX,\ ,X.$$

All these simplexes have to be reconstructed with the help of the algorithm explained in Number 91.
One will determine the numbers $\vartheta_0, \vartheta_1, \vartheta_2, \vartheta_3, \vartheta_4$ after the conditions

$$(2) = \vartheta_1(1) + \vartheta_2(5) + \vartheta_3(11) + \vartheta_4(15) \text{ and } \vartheta_1 + \vartheta_2 + \vartheta_3 + \vartheta_4 = 1;$$

it becomes

$$\vartheta_0 = 1,\ \vartheta_1 = -1,\ \vartheta_2 = 1,\ \vartheta_3 = 0,\ \vartheta_4 = 0.$$

It follows that one will replace the three pairs of simplexes

$$\begin{gathered}(0,1,5,11,15) \text{ and } (0,2,5,11,15),\\ (0,1,5,12,15) \text{ and } (0,2,5,12,15),\\ (0,1,5,11,4') \text{ and } (0,2,5,11,4')\end{gathered}$$

by the simplexes

$$\begin{gathered}(0,1,5,11,15) \text{ and } (0,1,2,11,15),\\ (2,1,5,12,15) \text{ and } (0,1,2,12,15),\\ (2,1,5,11,4') \text{ and } (0,1,2,11,4').\end{gathered} \tag{3}$$

By designating the system $(1,-1,0,0)$ by the symbol (5) and the system $(-1,1,0,0)$ by the symbol $(5')$, one will designate

$$\begin{gathered}\text{I} - (0,5,1,6,13), \quad \text{II} - (0,1,2,11,15), \quad \text{V} - (0,5,1,7,13),\\ \text{VI} - (0,1,2,12,15), \quad \text{IX} - (0,5,1,6,9'), \quad \text{X} - (0,1,2,11,4').\end{gathered}$$

These simplexes are congruent to the new simplexes (3).

The primitive parallelohedra of the II^{nd} type possess 120 vertices which are brought together in the following table:

Vertices of the primitive parallelohedron of II^{nd} *type*

Vertices of primitive parallelohedron of I^{st} *type*

I	1 5 6 13	1′ 2′ 3 10	2 5′ 8 14	3′ 8′ 6′ 4	10′ 14′ 4′ 13′
	1′ 5′ 6′ 13′	1 2 3′ 10′	2′ 5 8′ 14′	3 8 6 4′	10 14 4 13
II	1 2 11 15	1′ 5′ 8 14	5 2′ 6 13	8′ 6′ 11′ 4	14′ 13′ 4′ 15′
	1′ 2′ 11′ 15′	1 5 8′ 14′	5′ 2 6′ 13′	8 6 11 4′	14 13 4 15
III	1 6 11 4′	1′ 3 8 7′	3′ 6′ 2 13′	8′ 2′ 11′ 15′	7 13 15 4
	1′ 6′ 11′ 4	1 3′ 8′ 7	3 6 2′ 13	8 2 11 15	7′ 13′ 15′ 4′
IV	1 7 13 15	1′ 4 10 14	4′ 7′ 3 8	10′ 3′ 13′ 2	14′ 8′ 2′ 15′
	1′ 7′ 13′ 15′	1 4′ 10′ 14′	4 7 3′ 8′	10 3 13 2′	14 8 2 15
V	1 5 7 13	1′ 2′ 4 10	2 5′ 9 14	4′ 9′ 7′ 3	10′ 14′ 3′ 13′
	1′ 5′ 7′ 13′	1 2 4′ 10′	2′ 5 9′ 14′	4 9 7 3′	10 14 3 13
VI	1 2 12 15	1′ 5′ 9 14	5 2′ 7 13	9′ 7′ 12′ 3	14′ 13′ 3′ 15′
	1′ 2′ 12′ 15′	1 5 9′ 14′	5′ 2 7′ 13′	9 7 12 3′	14 13 3 15
VII	1 7 12 3′	1′ 4 9 6′	4′ 7′ 2 13′	9′ 2′ 12′ 15′	6 13 15 3
	1′ 7′ 12′ 3	1 4′ 9′ 6	4 7 2′ 13	9 2 12 15	6′ 13′ 15′ 3′
VIII	1 6 13 15	1′ 3 10 14	3′ 6′ 4 9	10′ 4′ 13′ 2	14′ 9′ 2′ 15′
	1′ 6′ 13′ 15′	1 3′ 10′ 14′	3 6 4′ 9′	10 4 13 2′	14 9 2 15
IX	1 5 6 9′	1′ 2′ 3 12′	2 5′ 8 7′	3′ 8′ 6′ 15′	12 7 15 9
	1′ 5′ 6′ 9	1 2 3′ 12	2′ 5 8′ 7	3 8 6 15	12′ 7′ 15′ 9′
X	1 2 11 4′	1′ 5′ 8 7′	5 2′ 6 9′	8′ 6′ 11′ 15′	7 9 15 4
	1′ 2′ 11′ 4	1 5 8′ 7	5′ 2 6′ 9	8 6 11 15	7′ 9′ 15′ 4′
XI	1 6 11 15	1′ 3 8 14	3′ 6′ 2 9	8′ 2′ 11′ 4	14′ 9′ 4′ 15′
	1′ 6′ 11′ 15′	1 3′ 8′ 14′	3 6 2′ 9′	8 2 11 4′	14 9 4 15
XII	1 7 12 15	1′ 4 9 14	4′ 7′ 2 8	9′ 2′ 12′ 3	14′ 8′ 3′ 15′
	1′ 7′ 12′ 15′	1 4′ 9′ 14′	4 7 2′ 8′	9 2 12 3′	14 8 3 15

Regulators and characteristic corresponding to the II^{nd}-type of parallelohedra

I	0 1 5 6 13	−1 0 0 0 2 0 1 1	λ_1	1 1 −1 0 (2′) μ_1	0 −1 0 0 (15) λ_2	0 0 1 −1 (7) μ_6	0 0 0 1 (9′) $\lambda_4+\mu_1$
II	0 1 2 11 15	−1 −1 1 0 1 1 0 0	μ_1	1 0 −1 0 (8) μ_2	0 1 −1 0 (6) μ_4	0 0 1 −1 (12) $\mu_6+\mu_1$	0 0 0 1 (4′) λ_4
III	0 1 6 11 4′	−1 0 0 1 1 0 0 −1	$\mu_3+\mu_1$	1 0 −1 0 (8) μ_2	0 −1 1 0 (2) μ_4	0 1 0 0 (9′) $\lambda_2+\mu_1$	0 0 0 −1 (15) λ_4
IV	0 1 7 13 15	−1 0 0 0 2 0 1 1	λ_1	1 0 0 −1 (4) $\mu_3+\mu_1$	0 0 −1 1 (6) μ_6	0 −1 1 0 (12) $\mu_4+\mu_1$	0 1 0 0 (5) λ_2
V	0 1 5 7 13	−1 0 0 0 2 0 1 1	λ_1	1 1 0 −1 (2′) μ_1	0 −1 0 0 (15) λ_2	0 0 −1 1 (6) μ_6	0 0 1 0 (8′) $\lambda_3+\mu_1$
VI	0 1 2 12 15	−1 −1 0 1 1 1 0 0	μ_1	1 0 0 −1 (9) μ_3	0 1 0 −1 (7) μ_5	0 0 −1 1 (11) $\mu_6+\mu_1$	0 0 1 0 (3′) λ_3
VII	0 1 7 12 3′	−1 0 1 0 1 0 −1 0	$\mu_2+\mu_1$	1 0 0 −1 (9) μ_3	0 −1 0 1 (2) μ_5	0 1 0 0 (8′) $\lambda_2+\mu_1$	0 0 −1 0 (15) λ_3
VIII	0 1 6 13 15	−1 0 0 0 2 0 1 1	λ_1	1 0 −1 0 (3) $\mu_2+\mu_1$	0 0 1 −1 (7) μ_6	0 −1 0 1 (11) $\mu_5+\mu_1$	0 1 0 0 (5) λ_2
IX	0 1 5 6 9′	−1 0 0 1 1 −1 0 −1	μ_3	1 1 −1 −1 (2′) μ_1	0 −1 0 1 (4′) μ_5	0 0 1 0 (14′) λ_3	0 0 0 −1 (13) $\lambda_4+\mu_1$
X	0 1 2 11 4′	−1 −1 1 1 1 1 0 0	μ_1	1 0 −1 0 (8) μ_2	0 1 −1 0 (6) μ_4	0 0 1 0 (10′) $\lambda_3+\mu_1$	0 0 0 −1 (15) λ_4
XI	0 1 6 11 15	−1 0 0 0 2 1 1 1	$\lambda_1+\mu_1$	1 0 −1 0 (8) μ_2	0 −1 1 0 (2) μ_4	0 1 0 −1 (13) $\mu_5+\mu_1$	0 0 0 1 (4′) λ_4
XII	0 1 7 12 15	−1 0 0 0 2 1 1 1	$\lambda_1+\mu_1$	1 0 0 −1 (9) μ_3	0 −1 0 1 (2) μ_5	0 1 −1 0 (13) $\mu_4+\mu_1$	0 0 1 0 (3′) λ_3

The domain Δ' of quaternary quadratic forms which define the second type of primitive parallelohedra in four dimensions is determined by 10 independent inequalities

$$\lambda_1 \geq 0, \lambda_2 \geq 0, \lambda_3 \geq 0, \lambda_4 \geq 0,$$
$$\mu_1 \geq 0, \mu_2 \geq 0, \mu_3 \geq 0, \mu_4 \geq 0, \mu_5 \geq 0, \mu_6 \geq 0.$$

Any quaternary quadratic form belonging to the domain Δ' can be written

$$f(x_1,x_2,x_3,x_4) = \lambda_1 x_1^2 + \lambda_2 x_2^2 + \lambda_3 x_3^2 + \lambda_4 x_4^2 + \mu_1\omega + \mu_2(x_1-x_3)^2 +$$
$$\mu_3(x_1-x_4)^2 + \mu_4(x_2-x_3)^2 + \mu_5(x_2-x_4)^2 + \mu_6(x_3-x_4)^2$$

where

$$\omega = 2x_1^2 + 2x_2^2 + 2x_3^2 + 2x_4^2 + 2x_1x_2 - 2x_1x_3 - 2x_1x_4 - 2x_2x_3 - 2x_2x_4. \quad (4)$$

The parallelohedra belonging to the II^{nd} type are determined by 30 inequalities of form (2) which are symbolically presented in the following table:

II^{nd}*-type of parallelohedra*

N	l_1	l_2	l_3	l_4	$f(l_1,l_2,l_3,l_4)$	$-l_1$	$-l_2$	$-l_3$	$-l_4$	N
1	1	0	0	0	$\lambda_1+2\mu_1+\mu_2+\mu_3$	−1	0	0	0	1′
2	0	1	0	0	$\lambda_2+2\mu 1_+\mu_4+\mu_5$	0	−1	0	0	2′
3	0	0	1	0	$\lambda_3+2\mu_1+\mu_2+\mu_4+\mu_6$	0	0	−1	0	3′
4	0	0	0	1	$\lambda_4+2\mu_1+\mu_3+\mu_5+\mu_6$	0	0	0	−1	4′
5	1	−1	0	0	$\lambda_1+\lambda_2+2\mu_1+\mu_2+\mu_3+\mu_4+\mu_5$	−1	1	0	0	5′
6	1	0	1	0	$\lambda_1+\lambda_3+2\mu_1+\mu_3+\mu_4+\mu_6$	−1	0	−1	0	6′
7	1	0	0	1	$\lambda_1+\lambda_4+2\mu_1+\mu_2+\mu_5+\mu_6$	−1	0	0	−1	7′
8	0	1	1	0	$\lambda_2+\lambda_3+2\mu_1+\mu_2+\mu_5+\mu_6$	0	−1	−1	0	8′
9	0	1	0	1	$\lambda_2+\lambda_4+2\mu_1+\mu_3+\mu_4+\mu_6$	0	−1	0	−1	9′
10	0	0	1	1	$\lambda_3+\lambda_4+4\mu_1+\mu_2+\mu_3+\mu_4+\mu_5$	0	0	−1	−1	10′
11	1	1	1	0	$\lambda_1+\lambda_2+\lambda_3+4\mu_1+\mu_3+\mu_5+\mu_6$	−1	−1	−1	0	11′
12	1	1	0	1	$\lambda_1+\lambda_2+\lambda_4+4\mu_1+\mu_2+\mu_4+\mu_6$	−1	−1	0	−1	12′
13	1	0	1	1	$\lambda_1+\lambda_3+\lambda_4+2\mu_1+\mu_4+\mu_5$	−1	0	−1	−1	13′
14	0	1	1	1	$\lambda_2+\lambda_3+\lambda_4+2\mu_1+\mu_2+\mu_3$	0	−1	−1	−1	14′
15	1	1	1	1	$\lambda_1+\lambda_2+\lambda_3+\lambda_4+2\mu_1$	−1	−1	−1	−1	15′

116

Let us find the domain Δ'' of quaternary quadratic forms which is contiguous to the domain Δ' by the face in 9 dimensions defined by the equation

$$\mu_6 = 0.$$

The independent regulator μ_6 corresponds to the faces of simplexes

$$I,\ IV,\ V,\ VIII.$$

All these simplexes have to be reconstructed after the algorithm explained in Number 91. One will determine, to this effect, the number

$$\vartheta_0, \vartheta_1, \vartheta_2, \vartheta_3, \vartheta_4$$

after the condition

$$\vartheta_1(1) + \vartheta_2(5) + \vartheta_3(6) + \vartheta_4(13) \quad \text{and} \quad \vartheta_0 + \vartheta_1 + \vartheta_2 + \vartheta_3 + \vartheta_4; \quad (5)$$

it becomes

$$\vartheta_0 = 0, \quad \vartheta_1 = 1, \quad \vartheta_2 = 0, \quad \vartheta_3 = -1, \quad \vartheta_4 = 1.$$

One concludes that the two pairs of simplexes

$$(0,1,5,6,13) \text{ and } (0,1,5,7,13) \text{ and}$$
$$(0,1,7,13,15) \text{ and } (0,1,6,13,15)$$

have to be replaced by the new simplexes

$$\text{I} - (0,7,5,6,13) \quad \text{and} \quad \text{V} - (0,1,5,6,7)$$
$$\text{IV} - (0,6,7,13,15) \quad \text{and} \quad \text{VIII} - (0,1,7,6,15).$$

By designating the system $(0,0,1,-1)$ by the symbol (10) and the system $(0,0,-1,1)$ by the symbol $(10')$ one will determine all the vertices of primitive parallelohedra belonging to the new type as follows.

Vertices of primitive parallelohedron of IIIrd-type.

I	7 5 6 13	7′ 9′ 10 3	9 5′ 8 14	10′ 8′ 6′ 4	3′ 14′ 4′ 13′
	7′ 5′ 6′ 13′	7 9 10′ 3′	9′ 5 8′ 14′	10 8 6 4′	3 14 4 13
II	1 2 11 15	1′ 5′ 8 14	5 2′ 6 13	8′ 6′ 11′ 4	14′ 13′ 4′ 15′
	1′ 2′ 11′ 15′	1 5 8′ 14′	5′ 2 6′ 13′	8 6 11 4′	14 13 4 15
III	1 6 11 4′	1′ 3 8 7′	3′ 6′ 2 13′	8′ 2′ 11′ 15′	7 13 15 4
	1′ 6′ 11′ 4	1 3′ 8′ 7	3 6 2′ 13	8 2 11 15	7′ 13′ 15′ 4′
IV	6 7 13 15	6′ 10′ 4 9	10 7′ 3 8	4′ 3′ 13′ 2	9′ 8′ 2′ 15′
	6′ 7′ 13′ 15′	6 10 4′ 9′	10′ 7 3′ 8′	4 3 13 2′	9 8 2 15
V	1 5 6 7	1′ 2′ 3 4	2 5′ 8 9	3′ 8′ 6′ 10′	4′ 9′ 10 7′
	1′ 5′ 6′ 7′	1 2 3′ 4′	2′ 5 8′ 9′	3 8 6 10	4 9 10′ 7
VI	1 2 12 15	1′ 5′ 9 14	5 2′ 7 13	9′ 7′ 12′ 3	14′ 13′ 3′ 15′
	1′ 2′ 12′ 15′	1 5 9′ 14′	5′ 2 7′ 13′	9 7 12 3′	14 13 3 15
VII	1 7 12 3′	1′ 4 9 6′	1 4′ 9′ 6	4′ 7′ 2 13′	9′ 2′ 12′ 15′
	6 13 15 3	1′ 7′ 12′ 3	4 7 2 13	9 2 12 15	6′ 13′ 15′ 3′
VIII	1 7 6 15	1′ 4 3 14	4′ 7′ 10 8	3′ 10′ 6′ 9	14′ 8′ 9′ 15′
	1′ 7′ 6′ 15′	1 4′ 3′ 14′	4 7 10′ 8′	3 10 6 9′	14 8 9 15
IX	1 5 6 9′	1′ 2′ 3 12′	2 5′ 8 7′	3′ 8′ 6′ 15′	12 7 15 9
	1′ 5′ 6′ 9	1 2 3′ 12	2′ 5 8′ 7	3 8 6 15	12′ 7′ 15′ 9′
X	1 2 11 4′	1′ 5′ 8 7′	5 2′ 6 9′	8′ 6′ 11′ 15′	7 9 15 4
	1′ 2′ 11′ 4	1 5 8′ 7	5′ 2 6′ 9	8 6 11 15	7′ 9′ 15′ 4′
XI	1 6 11 15	1′ 3 8 14	3′ 6′ 2 9	8′ 2′ 11′ 4	14′ 9′ 4′ 15′
	1′ 6′ 11′ 15′	1 3′ 8′ 14′	3 6 2′ 9′	8 2 11 4′	14 9 4 14
XII	1 7 12 15	1′ 4 9 14	4′ 7′ 2 8	9′ 2′ 12′ 3	14′ 8′ 3′ 15′
	1′ 7′ 12′ 15′	1 4′ 9′ 14′	4 7 2′ 8′	9 2 12 3′	14 8 3 15

Regulators and characteristics corresponding to the IIIrd-type parallelohedra

I	0 7 5 6 13	−1 0 0 0 2 0 1 1	λ_1	1 1 −1 0 (2′) μ_1	0 −1 0 0 (15) λ_2	1 1 0 −1 (2′) μ_1	−1 −1 1 1 (1) μ_6
II	0 1 2 11 15	−1 −1 1 0 1 1 0 1	μ_1	1 0 −1 0 (8) μ_2	0 1 −1 0 (6) μ_4	0 0 1 −1 (12) μ_1	0 0 0 1 (4′) λ_4
III	0 1 6 11 4′	−1 0 0 1 1 0 1 −1	$\mu_3+\mu_1$	1 0 −1 0 (8) μ_2	0 −1 1 0 (2) μ_4	0 1 0 0 (9′) $\lambda_2+\mu_1$	0 0 0 −1 (15) λ_4
IV	0 6 7 13 15	−1 0 0 0 2 0 1 1	λ_1	1 0 0 −1 (4) $\mu_3+\mu_1$	1 0 −1 0 (3) $\mu_2+\mu_1$	−1 −1 1 1 (1) μ_6	0 1 0 0 (5) λ_2
V	0 1 5 6 7	−1 0 0 0 2 0 1 1	λ_1	1 1 −1 −1 (13) μ_6	0 −1 0 0 (15) λ_2	0 0 1 0 (8′) $\lambda_3+\mu_1$	0 0 0 1 (9′) $\lambda_4+\mu_1$
VI	0 1 2 12 15	−1 −1 0 1 1 1 1 0	μ_1	1 0 0 −1 (9) μ_3	1 1 0 −1 (7) μ_5	0 0 −1 1 (11) μ_1	0 0 1 0 (3′) λ_3
VII	0 1 7 12 3′	−1 0 0 0 1 0 −1 1	$\mu_2+\mu_1$	1 0 0 −1 (9) μ_3	0 −1 0 1 (2) μ_5	0 1 0 0 (8′) $\lambda_2+\mu_1$	0 0 −1 0 (15) λ_3
VIII	0 1 7 6 15	−1 0 0 0 2 0 1 1	λ_1	1 1 −1 −1 (13) μ_6	0 −1 0 1 (11) $\mu_5+\mu_1$	0 −1 1 0 (12) $\mu_4+\mu_1$	0 1 0 0 (5) λ_2
IX	0 1 5 6 9′	−1 0 0 1 1 −1 0 −1	μ_3	1 1 −1 −1 (2′) $\mu_1+\mu_6$	0 −1 0 1 (4′) μ_5	0 0 1 0 (14′) λ_3	0 0 0 −1 (7) $\lambda_4+\mu_1$
X	0 1 2 11 4′	−1 −1 1 1 1 1 0 0	$\mu_1+\mu_6$	1 0 −1 0 (8) μ_2	0 1 −1 0 (6) μ_4	0 0 1 0 (3′) $\lambda_3+\mu_1$	0 0 0 −1 (15) λ_4
XI	0 1 6 11 15	−1 0 0 0 2 1 1 1	$\lambda_1+\mu_1$	1 0 −1 0 (8) μ_2	0 −1 1 0 (2) μ_4	0 1 0 −1 (7) $\mu_5+\mu_1$	0 0 0 1 (4′) λ_4
XII	0 1 7 12 15	−1 0 0 0 2 1 1 1	$\lambda_1+\mu_1$	1 0 0 −1 (9) μ_3	0 −1 0 1 (2) μ_5	0 1 −1 0 (6) $\mu_4+\mu_1$	0 0 1 0 (3′) λ_3

The independent regulators are expressed by the formulae

$$\lambda_1 = a_{11} + a_{13} + a_{14} + a_{34}, \lambda_2 = a_{22} + a_{23} + a_{24} + a_{34}, \lambda_3 = a_{31} + a_{32} + a_{33} + a_{34},$$

$$\lambda_4 = a_{41} + a_{42} + a_{43} + a_{44}, \mu_1 = a_{12} - a_{34}, \mu_2 = -a_{13} - a_{12},$$

$$\mu_3 = -a_{14} - a_{12}, \mu_4 = -a_{23} - a_{12}, \mu_5 = -a_{24} - a_{12}, \mu_6 = a_{34}.$$

The domain Δ'' of quaternary quadratic forms which defines the third type of primitive parallelohedra in four dimensions is determined by 10 independent inequalities

$$\lambda_1 \geq 0, \lambda_2 \geq 0, \lambda_3 \geq 0, \lambda_4 \geq 0,$$
$$\mu_1 \geq 0, \mu_2 \geq 0, \mu_3 \geq 0, \mu_4 \geq 0, \mu_5 \geq 0, \mu_6 \geq 0.$$

Each quaternary quadratic form belonging to the domain Δ'' can be written

$$f(x_1, x_2, x_3, x_4) = \lambda_1 x_1^2 + \lambda_2 x_2^2 + \lambda_3 x_3^2 + \lambda_4 x_4^2 + \mu_1 \omega + \mu_2 (x_1 - x_3)^2 + \mu_3 (x_1 - x_4)^2 + \mu_4 (x_2 - x_3)^2 + \mu_5 (x_2 - x_4)^2 + \mu_6 (x_1 + x_2 - x_3 - x_4)^2,$$

the form ω being defined by the equality (4). The parallelohedra belonging to the IIIrd type are determined by 30 inequalities of the form (2) which are symbolically presented in the following table:

IIIrd type of parallelohedra

N	$l_1\ l_2 l_3\ l_4$	$f(l_1, l_2, l_3, l_4)$	$-l_1 - l_2 - l_3 - l_4$	N
1	1 0 0 0	$\lambda_1 + 2\mu_1 + \mu_2 + \mu_3 + \mu_6$	−1 0 0 0	1′
2	0 1 0 0	$\lambda_2 + 2\mu_1 + \mu_4 + \mu_5 + \mu_6$	0 −1 0 0	2′
3	0 0 1 0	$\lambda_3 + 2\mu_1 + \mu_2 + \mu_4 + \mu_6$	0 0 −1 0	3′
4	0 0 0 1	$\lambda_4 + 2\mu_1 + \mu_3 + \mu_5 + \mu_6$	0 0 0 −1	4′
5	1−1 0 0	$\lambda_1 + \lambda_2 + 2\mu_1 + \mu_2 + \mu_3 + \mu_4 + \mu_5$	−1 1 0 0	5′
6	1 0 1 0	$\lambda_1 + \lambda_3 + 2\mu_1 + \mu_3 + \mu_4$	−1 0 −1 0	6′
7	1 0 0 1	$\lambda_1 + \lambda_4 + 2\mu_1 + \mu_2 + \mu_5$	−1 0 0 −1	7′
8	0 1 1 0	$\lambda_2 + \lambda_3 + 2\mu_1 + \mu_2 + \mu_5$	0 −1 −1 0	8′
9	0 1 0 1	$\lambda_2 + \lambda_4 + 2\mu_1 + \mu_3 + \mu_4$	0 −1 0 −1	9′
10	0 0 1−1	$\lambda_3 + \lambda_4 + 4\mu_1 + \mu_2 + \mu_3 + \mu_4 + \mu_5$	0 0 −1 1	10′
11	1 1 1 0	$\lambda_1 + \lambda_2 + \lambda_3 + 4\mu_1 + \mu_3 + \mu_5 + \mu_6$	−1 −1 −1 0	11′
12	1 1 0 1	$\lambda_1 + \lambda_2 + \lambda_4 + 4\mu_1 + \mu_2 + \mu_4 + \mu_6$	−1 −1 0 −1	12′
13	1 0 1 1	$\lambda_1 + \lambda_3 + \lambda_4 + 2\mu_1 + \mu_4 + \mu_5 + \mu_6$	−1 0 −1 −1	13′
14	0 1 1 1	$\lambda_2 + \lambda_3 + \lambda_4 + 2\mu_1 + \mu_2 + \mu_3 + \mu_6$	0 −1 −1 −1	14′
15	1 1 1 1	$\lambda_1 + \lambda_2 + \lambda_3 + \lambda_4 + 2\mu_1$	−1 −1 −1 −1	15′

117

We have determined three domains $\Delta, \Delta', \Delta''$ which characterise three types of primitive parallelohedra in four dimensions.

Theorem. The set (Δ) *of domains of quaternary quadratic forms is composed of three different classes which can be represented by the domain* $\Delta, \Delta', \Delta''$.

In my first mémoire cited, it has been demonstrated that the set (R) of domains of quaternary quadratic forms corresponding to the perfect quaternary quadratic forms is composed of two classes represented by the principal domain R and by a domain R, determined by the equalities

$$f(x_1, x_2, x_3, x_4) = \rho_1 x_1^2 + \rho_2 x_2^2 + \rho_3 x_3^2 + \rho_4 x_4^2 + \rho_5 (x_1 - x_3)^2 + \rho_6 (x_1 - x_4)^2 + \rho_7 (x_1 - x_3)^2 + \rho_8 (x_2 - x_4)^2 + \rho_9 (x_3 - x_4)^2 + \rho_{10} (x_1 + x_2 - x_3)^2 + \rho_{11} (x_1 + x_2 - x_4)^2 + \rho_{12} (x_1 + x_2 - x_3 - x_4)^2$$

where $\rho_1, \rho_2, \ldots, \rho_{12}$ are positive arbitrary parameters or zeros.

The domain R, corresponds to a perfect form

$$\varphi_1 = x_1^2 + x_2^2 + x_3^2 + x_4^2 + x_1 x_3 + x_1 x_4 + x_2 x_3 + x_2 x_4 + x_3 x_4. \tag{5}$$

In the mémoire cited, it has been demonstrated that all the faces in 9 dimensions of domain R, are equivalent to two faces characterised: one by the quadratic form

$$x_1^2, x_2^2, x_3^2, x_4^2, (x_1 - x_3)^2, (x_1 - x_4)^2, (x_2 - x_3)^2, (x_2 - x_4)^2, (x_3 - x_4)^2$$

and the other by the quadratic form

$$x_1^2, x_2^2, x_3^2, x_4^2, (x_1 - x_3)^2, (x_1 - x_4)^2, (x_2 - x_3)^2, (x_2 - x_4)^2, (x_1 + x_2 - x_3 - x_4)^2.$$

The first face verifies the equation

$$a_{12} = 0$$

and the second face verifies the equation

$$a_{12} - a_{34} = 0$$

The form ω determined by the formula (4) characterise the axis of the domain (R) which does not change when one transforms the domain R into itself.

One concludes that the domain R can be partitioned into groups all of which are equivalent to the two domains Δ' and Δ'' obtained. This results in that the principal domain Δ and the two domains Δ' and Δ'' can not be equivalent.

The theorem introduced is thus demonstrated.

By not considering as different the equivalent types of parallelohedra one can say that there are only three different types of primitive parallelohedra in the space in four dimensions.

By calling reduced the positive quadratic forms which belong to the domains Δ, Δ' and Δ'' one obtains a new method of reduction of quaternary positive quadratic forms which presents a modification of the method due to Mr. Charve. ‡

‡ See the introduction

In effect, following the method of Mr. Charve, one calls reduced the quaternary positive quadratic forms belonging to one of three simple domains R, R' and R''.The first two domain R and R' coincide with the domains Δ and Δ' and it is only the third domain R'' of Mr. Charve which differs from the domain Δ''. Any form belonging to the domain Δ'' is equivalent to a form belonging to the domain R'' and vice-versa.
118

By examining the two tables which contain the characteristics of faces of simplexes which define the 2^{nd} and the 3^{rd} type of primitive parallelohedra, one will observe that these characteristic coincide for the two types and are represented by the linear forms

$$\pm x_1, \pm x_2, \pm x_3, \pm x_4, \pm(x_1 - x_3), \pm(x_1 - x_4), \pm(x_2 - x_3), \pm(x_2 - x_4), \pm(x_3 - x_4),$$
$$\pm(x_1 + x_2 - x_3), \pm(x_1 + x_2 - x_4), \pm(x_1 + x_2 - x_3 - x_4).$$

It is remarkable that these linear forms define the set of representations of the minimum of the perfect form φ_1 determined by the equality (5).

By virtue of that which has previously been mentioned, one can affirm that the coincidence noticed appears as the characteristics of faces of all the primitive parallelohedra in 2, 3 and 4 dimensions.

It would be interesting to find out whether this is only a coincidence or whether there really exists a relation between the two problems which seem to be different: between the problem of the uniform partition of the space with the help of congruent convex polyhedra and the study of perfect positive quadratic forms.

End of the second mémoire

[in German]

Immediately after the first sheet of this significant work was set, we received the grievous tidings that your author of the science has been taken away by Death. The editor had in the best power seen to it that this last work of he who so early departed for the other side was checked over with utmost care.

Marburg, 19^{th} June 1909

K. Hensel

Table of materials

Introduction
First Part

Uniform partition of the analytical space in n dimensions with the help of translations of one convex polyhedron.

Section I
General properties of parallelohedra

Number

1–3 On the convex polyhedra in n dimensions
4 Set of domains in n dimensions corresponding to the various vertices of a convex polyhedron
5 Definition of the group of vectors
6–7 Translation of polyhedra
8 Definition of parallelohedra
9–11 Properties of the group of vectors of a parallelohedron
12–13 Properties of faces in $n-1$ dimensions of a parallelohedron
14–16 Faces congruent to different dimensions of a parallelohedron

Section II.
Fundamental properties of primitive parallelohedra

17 Definition of primitive parallelohedra
18 Edges of primitive parallelohedra of the set (R)
19 Canonical forms of equations which define a vertex of a primitive parallelohedron
20–21 Canonical form of inequalities which define a primitive parallelohedron
22–23 Set of simplexes corresponding to the various vertices of a primitive parallelohedron
24–28 On a function defined by the set of simplexes corresponding to the various vertices of a primitive parallelohedron
29–31 Canonical form of inequalities which define the set (R) of primitive parallelohedra
32–36 Generatrix function of the set (R) of primitive parallelohedra
37–38 Fundamental properties of the generatrix function $V(x_1, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \ldots, \lambda_n)$
39–40 Solution of the generatrix function $V(x_1, \ldots, x_n, \lambda_1, \ldots, \lambda_n)$
41–42 Solution of the centre of primitive parallelohedra
43–44 Continuous group of linear transformations of primitive parallelohedra

Section III.
Solution of parallelohedra
with the help of positive quadratic forms

45–46 Definition of the convex polyhedron corresponding to a positive quadratic form
47–48 Independent inequalities which define the convex polyhedron corresponding to a positive quadratic form
49 Set (R) of parallelohedra defined by a positive quadratic form
50 Algorithm for the study of the minimum of the form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum\alpha_ix_i$ in the set E
51–54 Properties of systems of integers which characterise the faces in $n-1$ dimension of the parallelohedron corresponding to a positive quadratic form

Second Part
Domains of quadratic forms corresponding to the various types of primitive parallelohedra.
Section IV.
Various types of primitive parallelohedra

55 On the number of faces in $n-1$ dimensions of a primitive parallelohedron
56–59 Definition of the type of primitive parallelohedra
60–62 Definition of the set (L) of simplexes characterising a type of primitive parallelohedra
63–68 Properties of symbols S_ν and σ_ν $(\nu = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$
69–72 Regulators and characteristics of edges of primitive parallelohedra
73–78 Fundamental transformation of the form $\sum\sum a_{ij}x_ix_j + 2\sum\alpha_ix_i - \sum\sum a_{ij}l_il_j - 2\sum\alpha_il_i$.
79–84 Definition of quadratic forms with the help of corresponding regulators and characteristics

Section V.
Properties of the set (Δ) of domains of quadratic forms corresponding to the various types of primitive parallelohedra

85–86 Definition of the domain of quadratic forms corresponding to a type of primitive parallelohedra
87–90 Properties of independent regulators
91–95 Reconstruction of the set (L) of simplexes into another of set (L') simplexes
96 Algorithm for the study of domains of quadratic forms which are contiguous to a given domain by the faces in $\frac{n(n+1)}{2} - 1$ dimensions
97–99 Set (L) of domains of quadratic forms corresponding to the various types of primitive parallelohedra
100–101 On the primitive parallelohedra corresponding to the positive quadratic forms
102–104 Principal domain of the set (Δ)
111 Parallelohedra in two dimensions
112–113 Parallelohedra in three dimensions
114–118 Parallelohedra in four dimensions

End of the table of materials

§ **E. Index**

1-neighbour, 140.
2-homohedral tilings, 132.
2-neighbour, 140.
Abell Clusters, 18.
abundance of elements, 75.
adjointed substitution, 339.
AIESEC, 6.
Aitoff projection, 18.
alliteration, 322.
aluminium smeltering, 2.
America, 195.
Amsterdam, 196.
Andromeda galaxy, 146.
anti-particles, 186.
Archimedean polyhedra, 8.
assonance, 322.
assumption, 178.
Astronomy, 18.
asymmetric membrane, 17.
atomic cross-section, 18.
attrition mechanism, 203.
autostereogram, 43.
AVS, 311.
Ayudhya, 325.
bacteria, 112.
bamboo, 2.
Bangkok, 193.
Barbilonia, 68.
basis, 383.
basis of a group of vector, 382.
beta distribution, 24.
BibTEX, 39, 314.
big bang, 17.
big crunch, 17.
bimedians, 171.
binary positive quadratic form, 374.
binary principal perfect form, 359.
binary quadratic form, 68.
biology, 113.
blockage, 16.
bombarding, 192.
bread, 2.
Brussel, 196.
bubonic plague, 112.
Budapest, 6.
cake, 171.
caltrop, 30.
canonical equation, 397.
Canonical form, 387.
canonical inequalities, 388, 395.
cataclasite, 151.
centre of gravity, 176.
centre of mass, 176.
centroid, 171, 176.
characteristic area, 78.
characteristic length, 77.
characteristic of the edge, 422.
characteristic of the face, 422.
chicken pox, 112.
chiral, 153.
Christ, 325.
circular permutations of indices, 446.
cirrus, 192.
citation program, 38, 314.
classes of equivalent domains, 350.
classes of equivalent forms, 335.
classes of perfect forms, 350.
Closed-Circuit Television, 146.
cluster size, 323.
coefficient of variation, 41, 50.
Commonwealth, 4.
Community Action, 325.
compression, 98.
computer, 322.
conductivity of matter, 75.
congested, 193.
congruent, 416.
congruent faces of paparallelohedron, 385.
congruent polyhedra, 382.
congruent vertices, 456.
connective constant, 124.
contiguity condition, 161.
contiguous domain, 335.
contiguous parallelohedra, 399.
contiguous perfect forms, 335, 356.
continuum percolation, 16, 124, 182, 203.
continuum percolation, 3.
Control and Information Technology, 1.
convex polyhedron, 379.
cooperativity, 117.
coordination number, 65, 122, 145.
correlative, 416.
correlative domains, 344.
cosmic string, 146.
cosmology, 18.
Coulomb force, 156.
covering lattice, 45, 60, 67.
covering polygon, 178.
critical diameter, 165.
critical percolation probability, 2.
critical probability, 194.
critical temperature, 23.
crystal, 48.
crystallisation, 16.
crystalliser, 152.
cubic close-packed, 186.
cubic spline, 77.
Curie point, 118.
Daiy, 325.
dependent inequalities, 341.
determinant, 334.
determinant of a system, 384.
discoveries, 3.
distance between two points, 392.
domain, 340.
domain of quadratic forms, 433.
double equations, 362.
earthquake, 149.
Eastern Europe, 322.
edge of a domain, 341.
edge of polyhedron, 379.
edges of primitive parallelohedra, 386, 421.
Edokkite, 325.
Edokko, 325.
Einstein, 18.
England, 322, 324.
English Sweats, 112.
epidemic, 112.
equivalent form, 375.
European Union, 4.
even polygonal drawing, 118.
evolution, 112.
expression of a regulator, 447.
extreme, 334.
extreme positive quadratic form, 347.
face of a domain, 341.
face of polyhedron, 379.
face pole, 44.
faces of primitive parallelohedra, 420.
false friends, 322.
ferromagnet, 16, 24.
filtration, 19.
flexatube, 6.
flow, 47.

forest fire, 147.
forest fire station, 147.
forts of Kronstadt, 149.
fractal number distribution, 150.
free-flowing, 193.
Freiburg, 196.
frustration parameter, 24.
galaxies, 146.
gamma experiment, 23.
glue, 4.
God, 325.
great dodecadodecahedron, 11.
great dodecahedron, 11.
Great Kanto Earthquake, the, 149.
group of vectors, 381, 383.
hamiltonian, 24.
Hammer projection, 18.
Hammer-Aitoff, 18.
Hercules supercluster, 146.
Hermite method, 374.
hexagon, 7.
hexagonal close packing, 181.
hexagonal lattice packing, 181.
high speed impellers, 152.
homogeneous, 95.
honeycomb, 7.
honeycomb lattice, 60.
Hubble constant, 146.
Hubble time, 146.
hydrophobic and hydrophilic properties, 111.
icosidodecahedron, 11.
independent inequalities, 341.
independent vectors, 382.
infinite cluster, 15.
interference effect, 203.
interior points of a domain, 340.
interstitial velocity, 50.
invasion percolation, 111.
Ising model, 16, 23, 118.
isotropic, 95.
Jesus, 325.
Journal of Statistical Physics, 193.
kagome lattice, 60.
Koch curve, 18.
Kozeny constant, 170.
Lanna, 325.
lattice, 60.
LaTeX, 38, 313, 314.
Lennard-Jones, 18.
Lennard-Jones function, 174.
Lennard-Jones potential, 175.
Leslie Lamport, 38, 313.
lightnings, 47.
Linear B, 1.
lobotomised, 38, 313.
Local Cluster, 18.
Local Supercluster, 18, 146.
long-range interaction, 175.
Lorentz transformation, 18.
M25, 195.
M60, 195.
M81, 146.
Macbeth, 322.
macros, 38, 313.
Manchester, 196.
manmac macro, 38, 313.
Matlab, 92, 311.
maximum maximorum, 334.
Me, 325.
membrane, 178.
mesh number, 50.
method of reduction, 359, 360.
method of reduction of positive quadratic forms, 378.
method of reduction of ternary positive quadratic forms, 378.
methods of reduction of quaternary positive quadratic forms, 378.
Milky Way galaxy, 146.
minimum, 414.
minimum circumradius, 161.
minimum of positive quadratic forms, 334.
Minkowski, 18.
mobile phone, 16.
modified second moment, 123.
Monte Carlo, 24.
multiple discoveries, 3.
nattou, 325.
neighbour, 7, 23.
network percolation, 16, 203.
New Zealand, 324.
non isometric crystal, 49.
non-Euclidean space, 18.
nonhomogeneous, 95.
nonisotropic, 95.
nonprimitive parallelohedron, 376.
novemdecillion, 322.
number of edges, 81.
number of faces, 49.
octagon, 7.
octahemioctahedron, 11.
oil reservoir, 111.
onomatopoeia, 322.
opposite form of a face, 372.
opposite vertices, 456.
orthocentre, 171.
parallel faces of a parallelohedron, 385.
parallelepiped, 330.
parallelepipedal systems, 327.
parallelogram, 328, 375.
parallelohedron, 382.
parallelohedron the polyhedron, 376.
partitioning of convex polyhedra, 437.
pentalogy, 324.
percolation, 1, 15, 111, 117, 137, 149, 150, 194.
percolation probabilities, 112, 140.
percolation thresholds, 196.
percolation within percolation, 150.
percolative process, 193.
perfect form, 364.
perfect positive quadratic form, 334, 338.
perfect quadratic forms, 357.
permeability, 111.
permeability coefficient, 170.
permutation of the coefficients, 374.
petroleum, 47.
phase transition, 23.
Pisces-Perseus supercluster, 146.
plain TeX, 38, 314.
Platonic polyhedra, 7.
point, 340.
Poiseuille's equation, 170.
Poisson distribution, 22.
Poisson experiment, 23.
Poisson point process, 22.
Poisson process, 23.
Poisson's ratio, 153.
polycrystal, 48.
polygon, 6.
polyhedron, 43, 375.
porous media, 3, 16.
positive parallelohedra, 334, 357, 373, 376.
positive ternary quadratic forms, 333.
poster presentation, 193.
primitive parallelohedron, 376, 386.
principal domain, 448.
principal perfect form, 357.
problem, 1.
projection of a point, 392.
puzzle, 6, 65.
quadratic equation, 68.
quadratic form, 68.

quadrilateral, 171.
Quantum Physics, 3.
quantum-mechanical effect, 203.
quasi-regular polyhedra, 7.
quasicrystal, 48.
quaternary perfect forms, 371.
quaternary positive quadratic form, 374.
quick hull, 311.
Rayleigh distribution, 94.
rbox, 312.
reduced, 335.
reduced binary positive quadratic forms, 375.
reduced parallelogram, 330.
reduced positive quadratic form, 356, 357.
reduced quadratic form, 357, 375.
reduced quaternary positive quadratic forms, 461.
reduction method of positive quadratic forms, 356, 443.
regeneration property, 23.
regular covering lattice, 45.
regular polyhedra, 7.
regulator, 434.
regulator of face, 377.
regulator of the edge, 377, 423.
regulators, 426.
renormalisation group, 4.
representations of the minimum, 334, 347, 357.
resistivity of matter, 75.
retina, 1.
rhombicuboctahedron, 12.
ring road, 195.
s-curve, 117.
Sakkayaphab, 4.
Sculptor group,, 146.
second moment, 22, 145.
sectioning, 74.
Seeberian method, 326.
semi-regular polyhedra, 8.
Siam, 325.
Siamese, 325.
simple domain, 389.
simple face, 386.
simplex, 202.
simplexes, 416.
simulation, 71.
singular perturbation, 323.
small ditriagonal icosidodecahedron, 11.
soap bubble, 17.
sodium stearate, 17.
solid-liquid transition, 24.
specific resistance, 171.
spontaneous magnetisation, 16, 23.
St. Gabriel, 12.
St. Petersburg, 195.
stand-still, 193.
standard normal distribution, 23.
standing wave equation, 203.
statistics, 145.
steepest gradient, 189.
Stephan-Boltmann constant, 179.
stereogram, 43.
stereographic net, 43.
stereographic projection, 42.
Sukhumvit Road, 193.
supercluster, 146.
superconductor, 24.
superficial area, 192.
superficial velocity, 50.
symmetry, 43, 186.
taxonomy, 10.
ternary positive quadratic form, 374.
ternary quadratic forms, 360.
tessellation, 138.
tetrahemihexahedron, 12.
Thailand, 325.
third moment, 145.
tile, 137.
tiling, 48, 60.
Tokyo, 149.
traffic, 149.
traffic condition, 193.
traffic congestion, 193.
transformations, 98.
translation, 322.
Translation of polyhedra, 382.
triangle, 6.
triangular lattice, 60.
true percolation theory, 19.
truncated cube, 12.
truncated octahedron, 12.
truncated tetrahedron, 11.
trust and distrust, 4.
Turtle geometry, 29.
TEX, 38, 313.
United States, 4.
universe, 146.
valence, 132.
variable structure control, 323.
variance, 22.
vector of a point, 381.
velocity flux, 50.
Ventris, Michael, 1.
vertex of polyhedron, 379.
Vertices of primitive parallelohedron, 456.
Virgo cluster, 18, 146.
virus, 112.
viscosity, 47.
Voronoi, 66, 74, 76, 92.
Voronoi graph, 24, 146.
Voronoi lattice, 111.
Voronoi percolation, 124.
Voronoi tessellation, 1, 74, 117, 146, 323.
walk limit, 124.
weighted mean, 22.
weighted variance, 22.
word games, 322.
work books, 1.
work notes, 1.
Wulff net, 43.
yeast, 2.
zeolite, 48, 151.